

## Prologue

"Uyintando Kyla Ndaba u better wake up when I come back or I'm bringing cold water !"

That was my loud mom banging on my door . She's my everyday alarm .

Me: okay... geez I'm awake

I woke up , made my bed and went to take a shower and did my hygienic process. I then got dressed in my uniform and went downstairs. On my way downstairs I remembered that I forgot my phone in my room so I went up to get it . On my way upstairs I head my parents talking .

Mom: Khaya I don't think she would agree , I mean she's a teen and u know ba banjani ( how they are)

Dad: mnk' ami ( my wife ) if I had a choice I would not continue with this marriage but unfortunately it has to be done .

Mom: if I could turn back the clock I would have never gone to the shop at the first place , now we must live in regret .

Dad : ngiyaxolisa( I'm sorry ) maNdaba but eventually everything is going to be ok .

Well I decided to mind my own business because I didn't know what they were talking about. Well... I went to get my phone and went to the kitchen, i found them there eating breakfast.

Me : morning mom & dad ... Baba asambe ( dad let's go )

Mom : hello mtan' am ( my child )

Dad : can't I finish my breakfast Na?

Me : dad .. no man let's go u know I hate being late

Dad just shook his head .. I took my lunchbox and bag , then went to the car with dad following me .

\*\*\*\*\*

After 30 Min we arrived at school .

Dad : buka ke ngane yam ( look my child ) afterschool u have to take a taxi home because by the time u go out I'll be in a meeting .

Me : ok dad no problem.... Have a great day

He gave me money and I went to school



Well my name is Uyintando Kyla Ndaba I'm 16 years old - about to turn 17 - I'm quiet , funny , and curious. I have one best friend, her name is Bontle . She is loud, energetic and non-offended

My mom is Liziwe Agnes Ndaba she's 41 years and is a housewife ( Xhosa)

My dad is Khaya lethu David Ndaba , he's 45 years old and owns 2 businesses ( Zulu)

I don't have a brother nor a sister . My family is middle - classed .

Fasten up ur seat belts and focus because this will be a rough and exiting journey.

Continuation of introduction 😊

School was boring and stressing because we are starting tomorrow with exams. After school I got a taxi home .The taxi dropped me two streets away from home ( that's the reason why I hate them) . On my way home I was listening to Rihanna: love on the brain ❤️ with earphones on. Then suddenly 2 junkies decided to disturb me.

1 Junkie : hola sis'ter ( hello sister)

Me : hey

2 Junkie: eish sis'ter sicela ishumi ( sister may u please lend us a R1)

1Junkie : yeah sis'ter

Me: ngiyaxolisa booh bhuti ang'na Mali manje ( I'm sorry brothers but I don't have money right now)

The other junkie took out a knife and I was very close to crying struuu

Me : Listen let's make a deal neh , Tommorow we are going to meet again and I'm going to give guys R20 each .

As they were about to answer a blue Audi A6 with tinted windows came speeding towards us and a muscular guy came out. The junkies took my phone and earphones and ran away. I just threw myself on the ground and cried.

The guy got out of his car and comforted me.

Me : don't touch me ! Did u see or rather NOTICE what you just did!? Huh?

Guy : I'm sorry , I was just trying to help.

He said that calmly which made me even more angry.

Me : trying to help!!? Trying to help!!? Well ... If getting my things robbed was part of ur "trying to help" then well done u deserve an award for best helper of the year!!

Now people were looking at us and I didn't care

Guy : miss... I'm sorry if I somehow got your phone robbed but don't talk to me like I'm your classmate!!

Me : exactly u are not my classmate nor my friend,who knows u could be their boss

He extended his hand to pick me up

Me : no thanks, and I want my phone SIR

I was crying by then, he just looked at me with a " Wow I can't believe this" look . I just went home and found my mom in the kitchen. I wasn't in a mood to talk, so I went to my room and cried myself to sleep.

Guys please

Comment and like

Admin 

Insert 1

Uyintando's Pov 🌸

Mom : Uyintando wake up!!

Me : yes mom

Mom : NOW!!

Argh mom can be such a mood spoiler. Ohh shoot I slept in my uniform now I have to wear a tracksuit 😬. I woke up , made my bed and went to take a shower. I was crying silently thinking about yesterday until mom shouted again. Mom is such a disturber.i went to my room and did my hygienic process then wore my tracksuit. Then boom I remembered that the exams are starting today , I quickly went to my bag and looked at the timetable. Shucks I'm writing English today.i took my English book and hurriedly went downstairs.

Me : sanibonani bazali ( morning rents )

Them : Yebo sawubona ( morning)

I then went to the lounge and found 2 respectful and rich looking men sitting with my uncle . They were wearing shiny suits and I must say I was impressed. As soon as I

entered they immediately stopped talking. I regreted coming to the lounge because they were looking so uncomfortable. I decided to greet .

Me: sanibonani bant'abadala ( morning elders )

Them : Yebo

Then dad came to the lounge, I then remembered what I came to get . I took my good luck feather and I went to the car with dad following me . After about 5 minutes dad talked

Dad : Ntando how would you feel if u heard that ur best friend was arranged a marriage?

Me : well ... Dad I don't know I guess I would feel like they are trying to get rid of her or they don't want her anymore.

Dad : hayi ok

Me : dad what's going on ? Are u trying to tell me that Bontle is arranged a marriage? No dad they can't do that I mean she's still in grade 10 how can she cope in a marriage? How would she cope living with a person who hates her guts ? What if ...

Dad : woah ... Hold on sweetie it was just a question.. I wasn't refering to Bontle

Me : are u sure dad

Dad : Yebo ngan' yam

Ok that was a relief.

Me : ok dad

We arrived at school

Dad : good luck my gal

Me : thanx dad

I went to where Bontle and I sit

Guys please share this page

Admin 

Continuation of insert 1

Uyintando's Pov 

I found Bontle with studying and....

Bontle : Chommmmy!! Yami !!!!!!! ( My friend)

Me : Hey B

Bontle : Ntando !!!



She is going to burst my eardrums , we hugged then I sat down with my book trying to study .

Bontle: how are u chommy

Me : stressed because I didn't study

Bontle: hayy don't worry chomz u are going to pass this subject

As I was about to answer the bell rang ,we went to the examination room and wrote. At 11 o'clock we were done . Bontle and I went to the gate and waited for my dad and her uncle . I really wanted to ask Bontle about what dad said but I told myself that she will tell me when she's ready .I couldn't tell anyone about the robbery because I didn't want to get them worked up .my dad came and I hugged Bontle ,and went to the car .as I was about to open the door of the car I felt dizzy but I ignored the feeling .

Dad : how was the exam dear

Me : I guess it was alright dad

Dad : ok ker

I don't talk to my dad much . I really like to keep quiet but umama will always talk yena . We got home and I just

went to the kitchen,I took some fruit and went to my room . Dad knocked on my room

Dad : Uyi your mom went to buy groceries and I'm rushing to a meeting ok

Me : ok dad please lock all the doors when u exit

Dad : don't sleep too much Ker uze ufunde ( u must study )

Me : I will try dad

Dad laughed and went out

I took off my school uniform and slept

Insert 2

Uyintando's Pov 

1 week later

\*\*\*\*\*

Today is Friday and I'm a bit happy because the examinations are ending today ,yhoo this term was easy .So namhlanje ( today ) we are writing Business studies, I ace this subject.Well... I wanna do Information

Technology ( IT) ,dad also wants me to take over his businesses. I woke up ,made my bed and went to take a shower, and did my hygienic process. I then wore my school uniform and headed downstairs.I only found my mom in the kitchen - my dad went on a business trip - I Haven't told my parents yet about the incident,I just told Bontle. Well ... Her uncle is a gangster so obviously she told her uncle .I greeted mom and went to the Uber outside . When dad is away he orders me an Uber because he knows how much I hate taxi's.We arrived at school and ...

Driver : young lady ?

Me : sir

Driver : Be careful and don't always trust every soul u meet .

I was lost so I just froze

Driver : do u here me ma'm

Me : yes sir

Well that was weird ; school was school wethu . After writing I went to the gate . Bontle didn't come to school today because the career she has chosen doesn't include business studies.As I got out the gate BOOM !! I saw the

same muscular guy standing next to a white GTI . I so wanted to cry but I decided to ignore him . Trust me it wasn't easy . I passed him and he looked at me smiling like an idiot.i just rolled my eyes and shook my head and a deep voice said behind me

" Nice meetin' u again young lady "

Guys plz like and comment

Admin 

Continuation of insert 2

Uyintando's Pov 

I turned around and he gave me his Colgate smile,ohh my God he has dimples which are kinda cute,he has a gold teeth and the sun really did him a favour because his eyes were sparkly brown and his skin was light and cheerful.u could see that he's independent.

"Quit starrng,it's rude "

Me : pchh mxm , even a mouse would run away if it ever saw your face .

Guy : maybe that's because it wouldn't resist this handsomeness

He said that turning around. I just rolled my eyes

Me : oh please ... I have to stop fooling your self ,its dum .

Guy : (chuckles) oh my u are so rude ... My name is Luyanda Xulu .

He extended his hand I just looked at it and just shook my head.

Me : I didn't want to know who u are but good to know... And I don't have a name .. or maybe rude is my name .

I said that turning around and he just chuckled . I went to the Uber

Me : sorry sir I'm late

Driver : don't worry ma'm it's ok

I went home and just couldn't believe how my day turned out .I ate then went to change into my mini dress and went outside to the garden .

Plz like and comment

Love from

Admin 

Insert 3

Uyintando's Pov 

At about 13:00 I went inside and cooked lunch . Well sitting in the garden calmed me so much . I thought about my problems and a way forward.i told myself that I'd ignore that guy and find courage to tell my parents about the incident . At about 2 o' clock I was done cooking I felt like I needed to spoil my mom because she's been cooking ever since I started with exams .Mom came in with Bontle's mom and they were having fun I greeted them and went to my room .I decided to braid my hair and sleep . At about 18:00 mom woke me up nicely I wondered what did she want . I brushed my teeth and went downstairs.

Mom: Sit down mntanam utatakho uzobalapha ( your dad is going to be here ) in a few minutes .

Me : ok mama

Well I did the opposite I went to the kitchen and made a smoothie then went back to the lounge and sat down with mom staring at me

Me : mom if u wanted a smoothie u could have asked me .

Mom : no I don't want that disgusting thing. It's just that mntanam I'm worried about ur health . U are lazy and u will get fat like really fat.

I laughed so loud and dad got in oho he is going to be dramatic now . I sometimes think my dad is gay .

Dad : Hai ntando u can't eat then laugh .

Me : here we go again 😂; dad have u never considered being a doctor ..like never ever

Dad : I have but no ppl like u will bite my head off

Me : ( giggling) haibo baba uneh'aba manje

Mom: Bontle wanted u galz to have a sleepover since her mom will be working all weekend

I screamed and dad covered his ears . Oho he's so dramatic.

Me : so can I go plz ... Ok that doesn't need ur approvement... Dad u are going to fetch us on Monday to collect our reports right

Dad : ok but I haven't say yes

I ran upstairs singing dad shouted but I ignored him .I packed my clothes and we went to Bontle's home .



Insert 4

Bontle's Pov 🌹

Hey , I'm Bontle Xaba . I'm 17 years old ,doing grd 10 . I live with my mom and stepdad.My mom is Asange Monica Xaba she's a caterer and a designer . My stepdad is Andile Mzi Kepe ,he's a gangster and owns a car company .I have one brother ,he's Luxolo Chris Xaba .He is doing his second year in UP .Luu is secretive like a girl . He never tells me anything but he wants my advises .Luu is good with gals but there's this gal that he really loves but he doesn't want to tell me who is it . He keeps on telling me that I know her and I'm not very close with her . I mean is that even information?? But he always wants advises from me about this misterious galfrnd yakhe. I met Uyi in grd 8 and we became best friends ever since.I treat Uyi like my lil sis bcz she's fragile. My dad died in a car accident. I still think of him now and then I mean he



was my dad after all. 2 years after my dad died my mom got a new boyfriend which I call uncle A. He's a gangster and that's the reason why Luxolo doesn't get along with him. Uncle A is a nature - living person and a great hangout. When I found out that he's a gangster I didn't want him near me and at times I would ask myself what does he want from umama. As time went I realized that he's a good person with a bad past.

\*\*\*\*\*

Today I was so bored bcz I didn't go to school. It's very sad that Uyi doesn't have a phone bcz I could have not been so bored if she had one. When I told my bro about the robbery he was so angry and upset, when I asked why he was so upset he said that he loves Uyi as his sibling. I don't believe that I've seen how Luu looks at Uyi but I ignored it. I also told uncle A and he said he's going to find who did that. At 12:00 I was watching a movie until Luu decided to bother me. All he ever does is call me to give him advice about his love life. U would swear that he's my small brother but no he's an old granny.

Guys I'm using FB lite and it's limited sorry 🌸🌸

Continuation of insert 4

Bontle's Pov 🌹

I was watching a movie until Luu decided to disturb me by calling

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey big bro

Luu : hey lil sis unjany

Me : nervous about my report

Luu: don't be nervous B I'm sure u did great

Well that's not what he says when he has to fetch his DP mxm .

Me : hmm yeah I guess

Luu : how is Thando

Me : it's Uyintando kuwe and she's fine

Luu: ( laughs ) haibo can't I give ppl I nickname Na?

Me : Luu what are u up to ?

Luu : nothing I mean I have my own galfrnd to worry about

Me : I hope so

Luu : so Uhm B

Me : yinton ngk Luxolo ! ( What is it know )

Luu : Hai don't shout at me klk I'm the one who called

Me : I'm going to hung up Ker

Luu: (chuckles) I know u won't...

I hung up I know hes going to say " I know u won't hang up bcz u miss me " mxm . After a few minutes he called again

Me : hello this is Milani Maha from FNB how can I help u

Luu laughed so much I bet he is crying r.n

Me : Luu marn I'm watching a movie and I can't concentrate with u calling me .

Luu : haibo can't a brother check on his lil sis

Me : I know what u want Luu and the answer is go to her and find out

Luu : no man this gal is not like my fuck buddies she's special

Me : in what way ?

Luu : in any way

Me : eeww Luu u are nasty

Luu : I learnt from the best .

Well Luu and dad were very close dad would tell us how he was a playboy in his young age . Luu saw dad as his role model so he also became a playboy more like a fuck boy.

Me : oho why don't u just give me her name

Luu : no ,unomlomo ongenamnyango klk wea

Me : mxm

Luu : anyway I'm coming there tomorrow

Me : ohh lord... Do u have to come though ?

Luu: I know u are just saying that bcz u miss me.

Me : plz don't bring ur skinny galfrnd with

Luu: who said she's skinny

Me : it's ur kind of type

Luu : uyadina ngk

I laughed and he hung up . I need to find a way to get Uyi to visit and see how Luu will react 😊😊

Continuation of insert 4

## Bontle's Pov 🌹

I was bored like really bored. I decided to go to the shop ,so I wore my Nike push - ins and let my braids loose . I went to the shop . On my way there I got a call from mom

Cal convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey mom

Mom : hey sweetie uphii

Me :on my way to the shop why

Mom : I'll be working all weekend and so may u plz ask Uyi to sleepover

Me : ok mom thats great bcz Luu is coming tomorrow

Mom : ok NO PARTIES

Me : ( laughs ) ok mom no parties

Mom : ok see u on Monday then

Me : ok gd luck

Mom : thanx

\*\*\*\*\*

I was happy and excited that my plan is working. Uncle A is on a business trip so cool. I went to the shop and bought airtime and yoghurt . When I was about to go out someone tapped my shoulder I turned around , and met Luu's ex , Palesa.Arghh great , exactly what I needed 😬.

Her : hey u

Me : hi

Her : unjani

Me : jonga Sisi say your piece and leave me alone bcz I'm not Luxolo.

Her : ohh ok Uhm ... I just wanted to say hi

Me : to me or Luxolo?

Her :look may u plz give me Luu's digits

Me : sorry but its not my place to to give u

I really wanted to leave her there

Her : ok can u plz pass this message to him

Me : look he's coming tomorrow maybe u can talk to him face - to - face bcz I'm not ur messanger.

Her :ohh thanx plz tell him ....

Me : get done already

Her : u don't have to be rude

Me : Rude ? Gal just leave my bro alone.u have hurt my brother kakhulu that he even cried . Luu loved u and was ready to be a dad and u left him for Luyanda. Where's Luyanda now? Luu looked after u and ur child but when u were about to give birth u said he must leave u alone and the child that u were carrying was not even his, it was Luyanda s' . U knew very well that Luxolo and Luyanda hated each other's gut ,but wea u put chilli in their beef .u can't even solve ur problems yet u are telling me not to be rude pcch 🖐️.I left her there and went home, locked all the doors and sent Uyi's mom a message asking Uyi to sleepover .

Insert 5

Uyintando's Pov 🌸

After mom told me that Bontle wants us to have a sleepover I was so excited I finally have to get out of this house. I went to pack and mom called me saying somebody at the door wants to see me . I wonder who it is . I went downstairs and met a delivery guy holding a gift bag . Ok that's awkward.

Me : hello sir

D' guy: evening ma'm are u miss Ndaba

Me : Uhm yeah

D' guy: may u plz sign here .

Me : ohh k .

D' guy : thank u and this is for u ... Have a great evening.


Me : thanx ... U too

Dad : what's that

Me : a gift

Dad : from who

Me : angaz kodwa lomuntu Uyi refer.e Kimi .( Idk but this person referred this to me )

I went upstairs and checked what's inside it . Ohh my God it's a phone exactly like my old one ok . Let me check if it's mine or it's new . Ohhh my word it's new and I checked the card and it's written " I know u may not feel the same but I just want to help u .To Thando   
from :Luu



Luu ?? The only Luu that i know is Bontle's big bro .as I was deep in my thoughts dad came in oho dad will always be curious

Me : dad I'm not done packing yet

Dad : I know mntanam

Me : so....?

Dad : can't a dad spend time with his daughter

Mxm , daughter I know what dad wants . He wants to know what is on the gift bag dad is so curious. Curiosity once killed a cat .I'll act like idk what he's on about.

Me : great , may u plz lend me my hair items on the last drawer dad

Dad : Hai klk I'm not here to be ur sevent

See I know what he wants .

Me: ok since u don't want to help me out go to mom . I know that she'll love to have u spend time with her.

Dad : Hai Ker today is my bad luck.

Me : dad I'm busy

Dad : are u chasing me out

Me : no it's just that I'll lose my mind if I have u looking at me like I'm crazy.

Dad just went out I texted Luu saying thanx for the gift I really appreciate it

Luu called ok calm down Uyi and act normal that's what I told myself.


Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey luu

Sorry for the late post  

Continuation of insert 5

Uyintando's Pov 

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey Luu

Him : hey I see u got my gift

Me : wow it's amazing I love it

Him : that's great news uhmmm how about we 3 go on an outing this weekend

Me : Uhm I don't know like really

Him : ok I guess I'll see u then

Me : great and again thanx

Him : it's my pleasure lov... ely lady

Me : ( giggled ) ok bye then

Him : bye

\*\*\*\*\*

I don't understand why Luu is nice I guess I don't know him that much . I went downstairs and shouted

Me : dad let's go

Dad : u have to learn to drive young lady because I'm ur slave now. I laughed ohh dad ...

About 30 minutes we arrived ,mind u I'm stuck on my phone I'm on Instagram

Dad : I wish that u can fall

Me : haibo baba

We knocked and Bontle opened we hugged and screamed and dad just put my bags on the Stoep and said goodbye. we laughed and got inside .I went upstairs to put my bags and went to the kitchen Me : B!!!

Her : Uyi !

Me : let's cook klk

Her : it's late to cook .

Me : come on

Me : Argh ok

I made myself a smoothie and sat on the high chair my eyes glued to my phone

Her : Uyi u know from the moon and back that I can't cook

Me :I know so what do u feel like eating

She said something but I could not hear her because I was starring at Luu's pic. When I was in the car he sent me a frnd request. Ohh he's so cute .

Her : yeah I know my bro is intimidating but don't really get into him he's a playboy .

Me : what I was just looking at his picture because I miss him .

Her : are u and my bro ....?

She said that smiling well I do have feelings for Luu since last year but I told myself no I can't do that he's my friend's bro .

Me : uhmmm.... What no we are just friends u know .

Her : ok let's cook .

Me : ok what are u going to cook

Her : I told u mocc ... Arghh Luu is such a distuber.

I smiled and she saw me and cocked an eyebrow. Ohh no I know that look ...

Me : no B I don't love ur bro ... U know like that

Her : may I hear ur heartbeat

Oh no I'm toasted 😞 😞

Continuation of insert 5

Uyintando's Pov 🌸

Her : may I hear your heartbeat

Ohh no I'm toasted

Me : u know what ? Let's just go to the lounge.

Her : so we can talk properly neh . Ohh let me take some ice cream cause this will be fun !

Me : do u have be so loud

Her : oho moods 😬

Me : this is just embarrassing

I said that going to the lounge

Her : I heard that .

Bontle's Pov 🌹

So my plan was working well Uyi came an hour ago . Luckily Luxolo said that tomorrow at about 10am he'll be here. I was so excited but still left space for disappointment. So now we are in the kitchen cooking supper . Uyi knows that I'm very bad when it comes to pots. So she's instructing me on what to do whilst she's sitting on a high chair drinking a smoothie,her eyes are glued to her phone, I guess she's on social media . Uyi is gaining weight but I won't tell her because she'll start with her exercise quiz. When Uyi is gyming everyone

should too. Yeah Luu told me that he bought her a phone . It doesn't make any difference phof .

Me : Uyi ?

She doesn't answer she just froze . I stood up and went to check on what made her not even breath! WHAT ?!?!?! My bro ? Luu ? She's checking out luu .No this can't be ! I want to be their matchmaker.

Me : I know that my bro is intimidating but he's a playboy.She just looked at me and talked I didn't pay attention to what she was saying I knew that she was lying. Uyi loves luu but she doesnt want to break the gal code.i was somehow enjoying this so i went to the fridge and took out ice creamSo basically we went to the lounge . I just felt like I need to squeeze the truth out of Uyintando . Call me curious or inspeculator but at the end I will find out the truth . Maybe they should go on a date .

Her : hello !!!!! Are u even listening to me

Me : no

Her : mxm

Me : u are hiding something from me and u know it , so spit it out or u know what I'll do

Her : okay fine u don't have to bully me though

Me : it's the best way to squeeze the truth out of u

Continuation of insert 5

Bontle's Pov 🌹

Yeah I kinda got tired of Uyi telling me lies I know that she loves Luu but won't tell me .So we went to the kitchen and just dished for ourselves. I kinda made spaghetti and meatballs.I repeated that sentence until Uyi disturbed my thoughts. arghh she's just like her mom sometimes.

Me : what is it Luu's gal

Her : mxm u such an ish right now

Me : ohh just 2 minutes of talking to Luu and u are swearing Hai Shem u have got it so bad.

Her : may u borrow me a charger tuu

Me :ohh shoot my phone

I ran upstairs and went to take my phone .oky I switched it on ... Ohh wait for it, my phone vibrated like crazy.



Me :( shouting) Yo Uyi ! My phone is having a seizure right now ,bring the first aid kit .

I heard her laughing

Her : ( shouting back ) I forgot ba uphambene yaz ! But don't worry I'll phone dad ,he's a med student.

Me :Say what right now !? No don't worry I think it's calming now .

She came in my room and went straight to my phone and put it against her ears.

Me : what the f... Are u doing?

Her : don't worry I'm just hearing her heartbeat

Me : plz help her I cant lose her

I said faking tears. My phone rang

Me : oh no not again !.

We ran up and down my room and when it stopped we sat on the floor laughing at how crazy we can be

Me : I love u frnd 

Her : I luv u more choza 

Me : ok ker let's see what caused our patient to have a seizure

Her :( chuckled) ok

We went to check out my phone and ...7 missed calls from Luu ,2 from mama and a bunch of messages on WhatsApp.

Her : were u dead ?

Me : no I was buried

We chuckled then went down to eat our supper , Mind u it's 9pm and we washed the dishes and just did a few touch ups endlini whilst listening to music.

Us : we need to watch movies

Me : laptop

Her : plus room

Me: plus popcorn

Her : equals to !!! Bang !!

Us : movies .

We made popcorn and brought coke and went to my room .

Me : ok comedy

Her :and action

Me : equals to!!!

Us :RUSH HOUR!!! WHOOP WHOOP !!!



Continuation of insert 5

Bontle's Pov 🌹

We love Rush Hour so much and we never get bored of it .We watched Rush Hour 1and then the buzzer disturbed us .Arghh

Her : who could that be

Me : I don't know

Her : ok weapons

Me :ok pan

Her : and eye spray

Me : u have brought it ?

Her : no I left it at home

Me : mxm

Her: it's rather safe than sorry

Me: don't bring that thing next to me !

Her : I'll try

Me : Uyintando!

Her : ok ( she mumbled something)

Me: I heard that

We went to the door and I changed voice and asked

Me : who is there ?

Unknown: go ask ur momma

Me : Say what r.n ,u will wish that u were dead

I was so angry that I even forgot to change my voice

" Open up marn Bontle "

Me : Luxolo ?

Luu : yep , in the flesh

Me : i will close this door mna

Luu : that's not how u welcome a guest

Me : well,that's not how a guest should behave

Uyi :(shouted) who's there !

Me : Uyi were u not behind me

Uyi : no

Me : see for yourself

Man this gal was scared af.Luu got in

Luu : don't worry it's me


I don't know what happened next but Uyi hugged Luu and they went upstairs

Me : what !? Were they not .... But I guess I'll be alone this weekend.i said that going to my room and recaping the movie .

Guys starting from insert 6 I will start fast forwarding .love from

Admin 

Insert 6

Uyintando's Pov 

Today's Monday and I'm stressed and really nervous. Dad sent me a gd luck message which made me even more nervous. When I'm nervous I don't even think of food ,yeah it's not like me , I've got those comments a lot .So let me brief u guys how the weekend went . Well after we left B downstairs we went to Luu 's room and I helped him unpack his clothes I mean it's the least I could do hence he bought me phone. After unpacking Luu's


clothes we went to join B already watching RH 2 .We slept at 12pm. I couldn't sleep because I was worried about my report so I went to Bontle's room ,she was fast asleep.i woke her up and told her that I can't sleep ,guess what she said ? She said " Hai marn Uyi just go to ur room ,get under the covers and close ur eyes " I just rolled my eyes and went to my room ,stupidly I did what Bontle told me . It didn't help me .After an hour I went to Luu's room and told him about my problem I thought he would be rude also but he said that I must sleep next to him and he'll sing for me . Yhoo he can sing like really sing he should enter a singing competition.I woke up Saturday afternoon ( yep ,that's what I do every Saturday unless mom wakes me up ) Luu wasn't next to me yeah I expected it . I made the bed and took a shower. I wore one of his T-shirts.I went to the kitchen and made fruit salad 4 all of us . Yeah I noticed that I've gained weight,I heard laughs i guessed I was in the balcony. I put the plates on a tray and served them .Bontle's was making excuses but Luu ate me fruit salad because i threatened him about taking off his shirt.well Saturday was fun until Luu told me that he loves me ..

Guys I'm sorry that the inserts are short , I'm using Lite.plz if u know how to edit on Chrome plz inbox me

Love

Admin 

Continuation of insert 6

Uyintando's Pov 

Well Luu told me that he loves me . Well I must admit that I do have feelings for Luu but no man I just can't lose B .Luu and I became close and B ! Hai she was avoiding us. On Sunday I forced them to go to church I regret why I did that because when we were praying Luu and B sneaked out ,they just couldn't stay in church for 3 hours . I kinda got bored of Bontle's quiet self so I hacked her diary . Ohh the reason why she's quiet is because she's stressed about reports but doesn't want to show it . The weekend was fun I wish I could stay with them forever.yeah but today is nerve wrecking. I made my bed and took a shower then did my hygienic process. I wore my black ripped jean,white all - star,white crop top and tied my weave .I don't really like make up . Bontle's tricks me to put it on. I went downstairs and found them

talking .Well dad called and said that he won't be able to take us to school, he'll be having a meeting. Ai my dad can be such a bore sometimes. Luu offered to take us . I realized that I was starring at Luu

"Take a picture it lasts "

That was Luu . I chuckled

Me : guys let's go

Them : u are not going to eat ?!

They said shocked at the same time.

Me : did u have to sing ?

Luu : I'm dreaming B! Plz pinch me !

B : we are both dreaming bro !

Me : and I'll be more than happy to pinch u guyz

Them : hell Naw !

Me : oky Ker u ain't dreaming, u are trippin' Lets go

I went to the car with them following me laughing ,I ignored them. We arrived at school and already I wanted to cry .

Me : Uhm guys let's go in

B :u ok ?



Me : never been better

We went to take our reports with Luu acting as our dad

Luu : don't worry guys u did great

Me : shut up Luu

Luu : ok ker u both failed

Me & B : mxm 😬

We went to take our reports and yeah !!! Ur gals passed and as we were about to go to the gate BOOM here he was

Me : no no not again

I just ran and went to the car then cried . The sight of him traumatizes me ...

Continuation of insert 6

Bontle's Pov 🌹

So yeah the weekend was great although i was avoiding the 2 love birds the whole weekend.oky I hate to be a third wheel .Today it's Monday which means REPORTS yeah I'm nervous,more than Uyi but I don't want to show it . I'm strong thats what I always tell myself. I woke up

took a shower then wore my Nike black tracksuit and my black & white all - star .I went downstairs and found Luu deep in thoughts

Me: penny for ur thoughts?

Luu : Nah it's nothing

Me : try again

Luu : okay fine ngu Uyi

I couldn't help but roll my eyes

Me : what did u do now

Luu : I kinda told her I love her

Me : that's good mocv except if...

Luu : yeah she rejected me

I laughed and just looked at him in the eyes

Me : stupid move

As he was about to answer I saw Uyi looking at Luu I'm very sure that at that moment she wasn't even breathing.Luu turned around and said .

Luu: take a picture it lasts. Yeah she chuckled but we were so shocked when she said that she wasn't going to

eat . I mean u gal always eat. She just went past us and went to the car .

Luu : was staring at Uyi 's body

Me : I hope that u drive well tuu bcz Uyi is irresistible I know .

We laughed and went to school . On our way to school Luu was making us more nervous by saying " don't worry guys u did great " or " u guys passed I can feel it " or " there's no reason to be nervous bcz u know very well what u wrote " he was saying every annoying sentence in the book .yeah we passed as we were about to go to the car we saw Luyanda . He was going with his sister . Idk what happened but Uyi just ran to the car crying . Guys I didn't know what to do bcz Luu and Luyanda we so close to fighting. I just went to my friend who was crying so painfully in the car . No man I wonder what Luyanda did to Uyi but he's got Luu to deal with

Me : chommy what's wrong

Her : no B he's every where I go ,can't he just stop it already,can't he see that he hurt me so much huh ?

Me : sorry frnd

I just cried

Continuation of insert 6

Bontle's Pov 🌹

After about 20 minutes of crying Uyi and I slept in the car . Next thing I was woken up by sirens . I woke Uyi up

Me : Uyi what's going on?

Her : idk let's go check.

We left the car and I got the shock of my life . Palesa was crying whilst Luyanda was badly bruised and had blood coming out of his nose and mouth. Luxolo was lying next to Luyanda ,there was blood on his head and there was a big crowd surrounding them .The paramedics got them in the ambulances.I just didn't know how to feel . Uyi was sitting down looking at Luu and crying silently. I was still figuring what happened until someone disturbed my thoughts.It was our principal Mr van den Berg.

Him : I'm sorry to interrupt u but may u gals follow me

Me : sir I can't leave my brother here

Him : plz .. just a few minutes

Me : what happened?

Him : They were fighting and we tried to stop them but the guy with a blue shirt ( Luu) just didn't stop.then he just fell.

Me : ok thanx sir

I was crying by then I picked Uyi and went to Luu's ambulance and found Palesa there crying .

Me :What do u want ? Are u happy ? Huh? U turned frndz against each other !! If they were to wake up they would still continue bcz of what u did !! U know what get out and go to hell bcz that's where u belong

Palesa : I'm sor...

Me : hamba tuu.

Paramedic: are u guys family

Me : yeah we are his sister's.

I looked at Uyi and I chuckled,she just rolled her eyes .we got in the ambulance.

Me :I knew that u wouldn't be able to control ur anger , I wish I could have stayed but Uyi needed me

Uyi : plz wake up 🥲

We cried silently on our way to the hospital.

Insert 7

Uyintando's Pov 

Mear of fact r.n I don't know what's going on .I kind of blame myself for this incident. I always hated Luyanda since the day he got my items robbed. I mean those junkies would have stabbed me,I felt so weak that day that I couldn't even move . When I described Luyanda to B she didn't know him . But now she knows .it's 7 pm and my mom and dad are here,along with B's mom and stepdad . The dads' are not ok u could see that they are both in deep thoughts. B's mom is silently crying and starrng at Luu's pic. Bontle is fast asleep on my shoulder and I'm hacking Luu's phone . No one is speaking to anyone ,just the soft foot steps of the nurses passing by and smooth talking and cries around the hospital.

Today's mood was very damp. I've been trying to open Luu's phone for a while and it doesn't wanna open so I'm stuck at his password. My ithetics in IT just went out the door .Bontle chuckled ,haibo ebenga cambalalanga lona na ?

Bontle cracked the silence.

B : u do know Luu's phone password is somebody that is sitting on a throne in his heart neh ?

Everybody looked at B as she was talking nonsense. I know exactly where she's going with this so I'll act as if I don't

Me : who could that person be ?

I was praying so much r.n but I guess my prayer didn't reach the roof bcz as I was about to say amen B talked

B : u know Luu when he loves a particular person so much he puts their full names as his password.

Me : ok who could that be Ker ?

She cocked an eyebrow

B: try Palesa Charmaine Ndzimande

That would really hurt if his phone would open up r.n .  
But it didn't like I did the names twice

Me : it still doesn't open

Plz don't say it plz B .I looked her with pleading eyes.


B: then try Uyintando Kyla Ndaba

I swear my heart stopped beating everyone looked at me then the phone , ok I guess I should try .I typed the password and it opened. Shit this damn phone.

B : I told ya

I looked at dad and he looked at mom ,then dad exited  
mom said her goodbyes .

Continuation of insert 7

Uyintando's Pov 

I looked at B with tears threatening to come out

B : I'm sorry but if u just typed ur name I wouldn't have  
said it

Me : mxm

I was looking at Luu's phone wondering what is inside . I  
really wanted to open it but I just stared at his wallpaper.  
He was at the beach with a bunch of guys u can see in his  
eyes that he was enjoying himself. I guess I should call his  
Bros' and tell them what had happened to their frnd .I  
didn't notice that I was crying. I quickly wiped my tears it  
didn't make any difference bcz B was looking at me with  
curiosity eyes I know that look .

Me : no I don't

B : why are u defending?

Me : because I'm defending and why are u asking?



As she was about to answer the doctor came by

Doc : evening ladies and Sir. Are u guys Luxolo's fam?

B's mom : yes how's he ?

Doc : he has hit his head very hard but there's isn't anything that shows why he fell,either than that there's no damage ,he's fine but unconscious at the moment .

Me: can we see him

Doc :only one at a time

Me : mom u can go

B's mom: hai mntanam go first , I think he'll be more excited if u went in first.

She said cocking an eyebrow and B made that ncohh sound .


B : mother in law and daughter bakiti

I just rolled my eyes at B and she chuckled.i then went to his Ward and got in. What I saw was not cool he was bandaged at his head and machines were slightly making a sound. I went to sit on the chair next to his bed and holded his hand so tight then said...

Plz like , share and comment

Admin 

Continuation of insert 7

Uyintando's Pov 

Me : Luu seeing u not okay hurts me so much . Not being able to hear ur laugh ,ur voice and seeing ur smile just hurts so deep. Luu I've been trying to hide my feelings for u since last year ,crashing under the excuse of " not breaking the gal code " Luu I'm scared of breaking my heart because of love but I would do it if we were to date. The day when u confessed ur love to me was the day I deeply fell in love with u .U not able to annoy me sucks ( chuckles ) even though ngiku' phoxa u always find a joke to cheer me up .U are my heart in human form .A friend I could never replace. Sometimes I just don't know what to do ,I let my brains take over and my heart open for u. I just wanna let know how I really feel for u . I love u so much . I'm not saying this bcz I want u to wake up but I'm saying this because I can't hold it much longer . U make me happy when skies are grey but I guess u know how much I love u but plz wake up so I can be ur galfrnd.

Kwasoloko ung'tsela ukuthi indlela engikhuluma ngayo iyakujabulisa . Ikwenza ukuthi ungiqome . Ngiyaku Thanda mbem.I don't know what I would do if I were to lose u .

I was crying by then drawing a heart in his chest and sang

Me : 🎵🎵 I found love in u , and I know u love me too .Every moment when u smile chases all the pain away . Forever and a while in my heart is where u ' ll stay . This is why I love u ,oohhh ....🎵🎵

Him : 🎵🎵 because u love mee .. u love meeee 🎵🎵

Me : Luu ?! ❤️ ❤️ ❤️

Him : water

Me : I guess that singing made u thirsty

Him : (chuckled) I missed u

I smiled and poured water in the glass and put a straw. As he was about to sip he said ..

Him : I guess u misunderstood me

Me : what ?

Him : I need ur water

I blushed then leaned over to kiss him . He pulled out

Him : ndiyakuthanda ntomb' emhlphe 

Me : ngiyakuthanda nam ntsizwa 

We continued kissing until somebody cleared their throat

.

I turned around and Bontle was standing there with the doctor....

Shit !!!!! .....

Continuation of insert 7

Uyintando's Pov 

Will this day ever end bakiti such drama in one day . B and the doctor interrupted our kiss.

B: get a room guys

Luu : guess what B , we got ourselves a room and u guys interrupted us .

He then looked at me

Luu : I guess I'll get my water tomorrow

Me : tomorrow??

Doc : u thirsty Mr Xaba ?

Luu and I just looked at her and laughed .

Doc : did I say something funny ?

B: no don't worry gal that's what happens xabe  
phambene

Doc : I guess

Ohh this doc is so jealous.

Doc : may u guys leave I wanna check on my patient.

Me : nyan ?

Doc : yeah ,we got to check if everything is fine with Mr  
.... Here .B and me looked at each other then Luu . We all  
so lost .ohh shame she's starring.

Luu : doc starring is rude u know

B : yeah there are a lot of fish in the sea but this one right  
here ( she says pointing at Luu ) is in the net.

Me : Take a pic it lasts

Then they all looked at me .I rolled my eyes and kissed  
Luu in his cheek. I then went to the doc and whispered

Me : touch him and u will wish that u were a police bcz  
Imma beat the bones out of u , that when they do an X-  
RAY u will lack a lot of with bones .Nxxx

Me : bye Bye see u ngomso

I left and the doctor was still standing not knowing what to do . I requested an Uber and went home . I guess I didn't realize that it was late . I buzzed myself in and went to the kitchen. I felt like I didn't eat for days I made myself some fried pork with spaghetti. I ate then washed my plate and went to my bedroom. I took a shower then wore my pyjamas and thought of the kiss. Ohh gosh his lips are so yummy and soft .

Flashback

\*\*\*\*\*

Luu : ndiyakuthanda ntomb'emhlophe

Me : ngiyakuthanda nam nsizwa

\*\*\*\*\*

I couldn't sleep so I sang softly

Me : 🎵 nobody sees , nobody knows,we are a secret can we expose. That's how it is that's how it goes far from the other close each other 🎵

As I was singing a message came through,it's from Luu saying : babe I love u so much always remember that

❤️ ❤️ " I smiled then went to lala land

Palesa 's Pov 🙄

unknown: How long will u keep telling this guy ba u Busisiwe is his child

Me: look as long as yena he's providing Busi we are good ,Knowing nothing won't hurt him .

Unknown: I feel sorry for u bcz when he finds out ba Busi is not his child , he'll kill u dead and bury u

Me: Zanele u better shut ur trap or I'll let the whole world know who u are ,ungakulinge undiqhele umna ker don't pretend as if u are innocent.

Unknown: I was

Insert 8

Luxolo's Pov 🍄

Hey guys , I'm Luxolo Chris Xaba . I'm 21 years old , doing my second year in UP .Well.. I'm doing therapy and tourism. Let me brief u guys about me .A few years back when my dad was still alive I started being a playboy.I saw my dad as a role model and he supported me fully

on being a playboy ,he said it makes a boy become a man at a young age. That's my dad for u .My dad was a good 'ol guy who minded his own business except mine .When dad died I felt like my whole world was crushing down on me .I started doing drugs and failing in school . I would shout at Bontle's for small reasons,I blamed my mom for dad's passing ,mom never took that well .She would cry herself to sleep, at that time I didn't care because I was high and anger was running through my mind. Well I have strong anger issues the only person who is able to call me down is B.Mom and I are so close more than ever after going to rehab B told me how bad I treated mom .I apologized to her but I also made sure that I never do that to umama. Some call me momma's boy especially my bros but a day never goes by without me calling mom. Well let's face the truth ,I'm scared of losing mom because losing dad led my fam to depression. The reason why I I stopped doing drugs was because dad visited me in my dream and said " Luxolo I need u to be urself in the outer world, respect the values that u may have in life . I know that u are still mourning and that's fine but always remember GIGO ( garbage in garbage out ),what u take in will always have a way out,some ways will be good and some bad . I know that u will go to



church when pigs fly, but everytime u feel like u are loosing urself, pray . I need u to protect and also respect ur family. Grow up and make me proud." That's when I started taking things seriously and slowly being myself. In grade 11 I became friends with Luyanda and Bandile . We were so close and we had most things in common. There was this new chick in school, her name was Palesa , everyone loved her including my friends, but in the end I won her heart . I slept with Palesa a couple of times then a few months later she told me that she's pregnant with my child. I was happy but also ashamed because I didn't really love Palesa , to me she was just a fuck buddy. My dad left me an apartment in town so P stayed there whilst I was working and schooling at the same time. I knew nothing about love and u might say I'm crazy or anything but I ask advice from my lil sis. I tried loving P and my child. A few months later B found out that I was not the father of the child that Palesa was carrying, (don't ask me how she found out and I'll tell u no lies .) She also found out that Luyanda was the father , honestly speaking that hurt me deep because I loved Palesa and the child but I guess it was a good thing. I went to teach Luyanda a lesson and beat him . For the fact that he and Palesa played me. Today when I saw Luyanda I just

remembered everything that I had already forgotten, it made me more angry when Uyi ran crying when he saw Luyanda. I was so angry that my veins were popping like a heart beat . I looked at B and she just followed Uyi to the car . After that I couldn't control my anger and I just beat the living devil out of Luyanda. I don't know what happened but when I tried standing I felt dizzy and tried calling B but my throat became sore that's when I knew that I was really angry . My body became weak and it was lights out .

Guys plz like ,share and comment

Admin 

Continuation of insert 8

Luu's Pov 

Next thing I was in a hospital and when Uyi sang I felt like I belong. The doc was checking me out whilst I was with my galfrnd I was like what the fuck .After B and Uyi went home ,the doc exited so I was alone in my ward. Before going to sleep i sent Uyi a goodnight message.

ooooooo

The next day I woke up pretty early and went to take a shower. I wore my sweat pants and shirt then sat on the bed, after 30 minutes or so breakfast was served and I drank pills. I was super bored so I called my bros'. Well I've got 5 crazy frndz who are more like my sister's but brothers 😂.

- Jaden Mokoena: 21 years old ,doing BA in law (Sotho)
- Brian Freeman: 22 years old ,doing IT ( coloured)
- Vuyani Gqamani: 22 years old , doing Teaching ( Xhosa)
- Sibusiso Ndamase : 22 years old, doing Tourism ( Xhosa)
- Ayanda Ngema : 21 years old, doing Psychology (Zulu)

I phoned Jay because he's the only one who likely answers his phone

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Jay: if it isn't the therapist himself then who could it be

Me : The police

Sbu : hahahaha hey bro

Aya: since when are u frndz with police ?

Jay : I don't know maybe it's a wrong number

Me : Jayden I triple dare u to hang up

Them : it's a dare !!!!

Jay : 5,4,3,2,1,no I'm not going to hang up bcz Luu will run from Cape town to Pretoria

We laughed at this guy

Vuya: what did Luu do to u wea Jay

Me : I wonder

Jay : u called ?

I chuckled

Me : Uhm bros I need ur attention bcz there's something I need to tell u ,so listen good and no INTERRUPTIONS BRIAN ok ?

No one answered

Me : let me take a wild guess that Brian is next to the fridge and stove

Aya : yep man that guy

Vuyani : here he comes .

Sbu : brain Luu 's on

Brian : Argh fuck u sbu ,let's make a video call cause I miss u mother fucker .

Jay : what's going on between Luu and Brian

Them : ohhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhhh!!

Me : something

Brian : called friendship and stop trippin' Jay and get urself a gal .

Us : ohhhhhhhhh !

Well that's Brian for u he always swears, so we kinda got used to it.

Brian : voice call ??

Me : in ur dreams

Brian : dreams come true

I chuckled

Vuya : maybe he's chillin' with his gal

Sbu:No he can't do that ! Send us a pic be4 she hears our voices

Aya :yeah especially mine

Jay : me too

Brian :me three

Me : what makes ur voices special

Brian : mxm u guys are super crazy as fuck ,nikka tell that chick of yours that I'm the only one who's not a fucker she can let her cousin come to me .

Jay : says a guy who just got one ....

Me : what u guys are ladies

Sbu : say what ?

Me : that u guys are finishing my air and time

Sbu : u better

Everybody knows that I love but respect sbu ,so I don't say anything Dom kuye.

Vuya : Ohhh Mr saver Xaba

Me : Imma hang up mna !

Brian : nikka u trippin' tell us what u called us for , I mean I can't go out the kitchen for bulls ,I ain't romantic

Them : ncaww

Me : mxm

I hung up then chuckled wondering where I got these ladies from .

Insert 9

## Bontle's Pov 🌹

So probably guys u are lost .So yesterday when we were in hospital,Mom and uncle left,so I was sitting on the hospital chairs waiting for Uyi to exit so I can get in, my eyes felt heavy not bcz i was sleepy but someone was looking at me . As I looked to the side I saw this guy . Well. .. it's not the first time seeing this guy I quickly took a pic of him and no! Is he stalking me ?,mxm let me go and find out . I stood up and went to him ,oho he such an actor he saw that I was coming his way and he took out his phone .

Me : hey

Him : hello

Me : unjani

Him : huh

I sat next to him and saw that he was nervous,one point/reason of proving that he really is hiding something but Imma act cool

Me : sorry I meant how are u

Him: oh me

No the wall behind u

Me : yes u

Him :ohh I'm fine young lady ,look I'd love to stay but I got to bounce.

Me : why are u nervous

Him :who me ? I'm not

Me : then why are u defending

Him :I'm not

Me : hmmm ..... But it's not the first time seeing u

Him : so what ?u see ur neighbours every day so what makes them different from me

Me : U are stalking me aren't u ?

Him : look young lady it was nice to se.. I meant meet u

Me : u were going to say it was nice to see u right ? U are stalking me but u hiding it.

Him : I'm not going to answer u

Me : why are u lying

Him : ohh heavens, u should be a detective,u good

Me :so as I've been told Imma be one don't worry,but why are changing the topic



Him : bye

Me : but Imma find out bye

He stood up and left .This guy is hiding something and he's showing it.i took my phone and looked closely at his picture. Hmmmm seems like I've got myself a mission.The doc called me and we went together in his Ward guess what ? This doctor uyamfuna u Luu but let me shut up and let the problem fix itself ,we got in and they were kissing how cute 😊, it was about time . After Uyi exited Luu decided to play detective on me. The doc also went out so we were alone in the room .

Him : Bontle

Me : Luu

Him : are u alright with my relationship with Uyi?

Me : yeah sure

Him :but ....

Me : I really wanted to match - make u guys but ker I guess I failed.

Him : B don't blame urself ok ?Trust me if I knew that u were going to match- make us I would have participated.

Klk u are the only one in the family who has the mind controlling talent

I chuckled

Me :I guess but I'm happy for u guys

Him : ncaww lil sis it's nice that u are happy for us

Me : yeah yeah 😁

Him : GIGO

Me : GIGO

Him : now smile

Me : don't force me clk

He chuckled then looked at me in the eye

Him : ndiyakuthanda mntaka'ma ok

Me : ok , but bhuti,have u forgiven Palesa ?

Him : Uhm ,I'm still in the process

Me : u should go to church

Him : when pigs fly.

We laughed the hugged

Me : u should text Uyi a goodnight message

Him : ohh I will

As I was about to go out

Him : and Bontle

Me : Luu

He had tears I swear I also wanted to cry .

Him : thanx again for everything,u are a rare type of sister ,I owe u my life.

Me : any time bhuti ,I love u ok

Him : ok ,I won't forget the message

I chuckled


Me : u better


I went straight home and went online and hacked my stalker what I found was so shockingly unexpected

Me : what ???

Guys plz like share and comment  

\*\*\*One week later \*\*\*

Uyintando's Pov 

Life can be good but also bad ,but r.n it's worse .After the Luxolo and Luyanda saga dad said I must pack up we are going to KwaZulu Natal to visit Gogo. I am really glad that I get to visit Gogo ,it's been a while since I've been to the village . But I feel like my parents are not happy with my relationship with Luu . Well I never told them ba I'm dating but dad knows that I'm dating. Mom surely follows dad's orders .it's been a while since I've talked to B . Well I feel like she's not happy with my relationship with Luu,how did things get this complicated? Luu  I talk to him every day I mean how can I survive apha whilst there's a lack of WiFi .everytime I wanna be online I go to the mountain and sit there .To be honest I'm very angry at my dad r.n .

I asked Luu about B and he said that B has a secret admirer. Ngiyamaz u Bontle she isn't that romantic when it comes to her relationship but she is romantic when it comes to other ppl 's relationship.So today is Wednesday only 2 days left , I've been having some nightmares ever since I set my foot apha endlini. Ever since I got here my dad's sister wakes me up yhuuuu she's rough and mina I don't like her .She wakes us up at 7 . We get to go to the river to get water and come back to cook breakfast. Well .. Yhuu I don't even know how to cook some of the things

that they cook apha .So today I woke up well I was awake for more than two hours ,so instead of uvuswa ngu Dadobawo I woke up and went outside and watched the sunrise.We live eKhandleleni at the top not very far ngase ziintabeni nakwa magquba.So watching the sunset and sunrise is amazing. I have 7 cousins but I only love 2 :Sivuyise no Siyolise the rest are just too much.So at 6am I went to wake them up before Dadobawo does .

Me : siyo ... Sivu ... Guys wake up

I was literally shaking them I'm sure even their lungs were dancing to the beat

Sivuyise : Argh geez I'm awake

I love it when I have to wake Siyo up . I took a feather then I softly ran in on her skin ,Argh ebenga sukumi so I splashed some water on her face .

Siyo: guys what an ish

Sibu and I laughed then they went to brush their teeth and we went to the river . We went at the bottom of the river because it seems like everyone has their own turn . How silly . I sat on the rock and then sang Love on the brain by Rihanna guys I love that song . Suddenly I found myself crying. Sivu came to me

Sivu : Thando u ok

Me : I just miss him Sivuu , why did dad have to take me away \* sniffs\* no offence guys I like u and ur accompany but I just miss my life. I miss my best friend, I miss my comfortable bed and especially Luu. If Luu was not in hospital I would have been with B . If only I didn't confess my love to Luu I would have been laughing with B . I sometimes wonder what I would say to her .She's my best friend, a friend that I could never replace ,I just don't know what to do . Just sittin' here makes me lose my mind. Ubaba always said a heart will always search for its owner but he denies me to date . How fair is that u know what ? Fuck my life ,fuck my parents, my heart along with my body

Sivu : babe don't say that we all have our problems but learn to pray about them . I too am struggling along with my sis Siyo but we don't show it let me tell u something. A few years ago when I was 6 years old I overheard my mom on the phone to some guy saying that she would do anything to make us go to school. My mom suddenly didn't sleep at home , at times I would wonder if my mom is okay . Days went by and still she continued with not sleeping at home . I was young by then I didn't know anything. Until one day my dad and mom had a fight ,dad

left and never came back because apparently mom was selling her body . One day mom woke up coughing so painful only to find out that she has HIV. On her last day on earth I remember her words saying " Ngane Zam , ngiyaxolisa ukuthi I wasn't a good mother figure Kuni. But I had to do anything bcz ur father was going to abort u guys . So in order to protect u ,I had to sell my body " that's when we understood why she did all that. There's nothing that Siyo I lack but a parents love . So I advise u to obey ur parents while they are still here , because u will leave in regret .

Me : I'm sorry

Her : it's ok ,now let's go home

She wiped my tears and I wiped hers

Bontle's Pov 🌹

Insert 10

Bontle's Pov 🌹

So far I'm not ok emotionally,I just miss Uyi . Thing is I asked Uncle A to help me find out exactly who is my

stalker. So in order to do that I have to be offline for the whole week . I tried telling Uyi because I know that she will jump to conclusions but uncle A said I should not do that . Well I cry almost every night bcz I miss my best friend . Staying with Luu the whole day is just wasting my time . He is always in his phone this one , either talking to his 'bros' or Uyi . So today I woke up ,made my bed and took a shower then I wore my black long dress and my white sneakers made my braids loose . Arghh I need a new hairstyle . I went downstairs hungry, I went to the cupboard and took a bowl then made my cereal along with milk on a glass .

Luu : u are a waste u know

Me : hmmm I never thought u could speak . We all thought u were disable

Mom and uncle came down ,dressed formally I wonder where are they going

Me : hey rents, going somewhere ?

Luu : were u going to accompany them darn

Me : Luxolo plz don't bore me it's still early

Mom : guys when will u ever reconcile with each other ?



Uncle A : Daughter B and Luu ,we are going to a function and ur mother asked me to accompany her

Me & Luu : excuse me !

Mom : u are excused

Luu chuckled and I just ate my cereal

Uncle A : well more or less like she forced me

I just laughed my ass off .Then they all looked at me puzzled

Luu : ohh don't worry bazali she hasn't drank her pills yet

Mom : I thought as much , Andile asambe

They went out and I just looked at Luu .

Me : u are such a mommy's boy

Luu : what ??

Me : nothing

Luu : I'm too soft on u wea

I couldn't help it but roll my eyes

Luu : do that one more time

Me : is it a dare ?

Luu : no it's the truth

I rolled my eyes ohh I shouldn't have done that . Luu chased me all around the house guys I know Luu was going to take my things if I don't say sorry . So I made a plan I fell then take cried

Luu : B are u ok ?

Me : very ok

Luu : u don't need to be sarcastic

Me : bcz u can see that I'm not ok kodwa u are dumbstruck asif I'm about to give birth

Luu : really

I forgot that I should not tease Luu about birth arghh Palesa ruined my bro

Me : Luu I'm so...

Luu : save it

Ohh what are u going to do now Bontle? Think ! Think !

Me : look Luu I was pulling ur leg , I'm not even hurt

Luu : wow u really are an expert at everything.

What

Me : excuse me

Luu : u know what B just fuck off !!!

Me : u mean I should go to hell

I chuckled

Luu : and take a short cut so u can arrive early! 😡

Luu is really mad

Me : bro u really upset ?

Luu : no B I'm really happy , see

He said that fake smiling

Me : I'm sorry ok

Luu : just back off ok ?

Me : haibo Luxolo I said sorry mocc

Luu : is it ?


Me : u know what I don't have time to beg u

Luu : u know u such an ish

Me : I'm glad I am

Arghh he's such a mood spoiler ,I went to my room and locked it then continued to hack this guy .

Luu's Pov 🍄

It's been one hella of a week . Yesterday Palesa came home and asked me to go and check Luyanda when I have time . She told me that he is in a very bad situation. The doctors are doing everything they can but he could for any minute . Normally when I'm stressed neiyaphoxa yeah I know so today I got a call from babe 

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Babe 

Uyi: love 

U are in the mountains very early I haven't even checked the time

I chuckled

Uyi : really Chris do u have to mock me even when I miss u so bad

Me : ncaww babe I miss u so much , when are u coming back darn

Uyi : Tommorow

Me : morning?

Uyi : I don't know babe , I just wanna get outta this place . I mean they have those old Tvs no DSTV . No movies ,no popcorn, no me time . Life here is fun but very boring

Me : don't worry babe hang in there . Well be together in no time

Uyi : I wish

ME : then ur wish is my command

She giggled

Me : babe I miss ur face

Uyi : well I don't

Me : ouch

Uyi : ngyadlala u know I love u more then cherry pies

Me: hmmm I love u more that a 8 layer cake

Uyi : I love u more than my gold card

Me : I love u more than my black card

.... : Are u guys ever gonna stop

Me : u sitting with someone?

Uyi : yep my best cousins

Me : well u should have said so , put me on speaker

She giggled

Uyi : guys he's live

Them : hey u

Me : hmm I like them already, hey y'all how u doin'

Them : we good and h

Me : I'm fantastic, look I can't speak to u with out knowing y' all


Uyi : haibo Luu u commin'

Me : I wish babe Imma video call u

Uyi : what's with the language?

Me : I feel like a celeb

She hung up .

Argh this gal is my world 

Guys plz like ,share and comment   

Continuation of insert 10

Luu's Pov 

After about 2 minutes I video called them

Uyi : what took u so long

Me : that's my galfrnd for u

Uyi : guys let me introduce u to Chris

Oho she's mad once she calls me by my second name.

Uyi : the one with the red and white shirt is Sivuyise and the

The one with the white shirt talked

Her : Uyi u know that we are old enough to introduce ourselves

Uyi : ok babe never mind , she's always complaining

Her : hey I'm Siyolise Cele daughter of..

Sivu cut her short

Sivu : u know that that u are not doing an obituary right ?

Siyo : I'm not it's just that that's how to introduce a person

Me : I agree with u Yoli

Siyo : I know I'm always right

Sivu : oho

Me : babe I'm sorry

Uyi : Hai it's fine

I know Uyi very well ba she's angry

Me : hmm ok well talk later ok

Siyo : yeah we better go guys be4 aunty comes for us

Sivu : yeah , it was nice to meet u Luu

Uyi : Chris well talk later neh

Me : ok

She hung up.

\*\*\*\*\*

I called her again

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Uyi : u know I'm busy right

Me : I know

Uyi : then bye

Me : babe

Uyi : Chris

Me : I'm sorry

Uyi : I said it's ok



Me : really ?

Uyi : yeah really

Me : but ur tone doesn't say so

Uyi : plz leave me alone tuu

Me : babe I'm sorry ok

Uyi : yeah right

Me : u are still not

She hung up well I deserve it

I took a shower then went downstairs. Uyi has lost her respect for me but Imma act cool . I chased her around the house and she said the exact words that Palesa said when she told me who the father of the child is.

So now I'm in my room thinking of visiting Luyanda ,so I wore my Nike Black tracksuit then went downstairs, only to find Bontle's watching the news . Well thats new but Imma keep my mouth shut .

B : where are u going

Me : somewhere that doesn't concern

B : can I come with

Me : no thanx

B : Luu I'm sorry

Me : yeah I heard u

I went to take my car keys and off I went to the hospital. I don't know why I'm upset at B bcz I'm no longer with Palesa

Insert 11

Luu's Pov 

As I got into the hospital I went straight to the receptionist and asked for Luyanda 's ward . When I got in, in his Ward , everything that he has done to me came back rushing through my mind . What makes me wonder is I wasn't fuming with anger but teary with tears . I recently stopped being the chippy and angry Luxolo. It was a breather kind of manner .This wasn't the Luyanda I know. He wasn't an enemy anymore I felt as if I was going to lose him , if I haven't phof.I went closer to his bed and sat on the chair . I looked at him and out of nowhere tears ran down my cheeks .I have to make peace with my friend.

Me : Luyanda it's me again, Luxolo. I know u won't believe me with what I'm about to say but I'm sorry . I let

my anger control me. I let a girl come between us bro .  
What makes me wonder ngawe is that everytime I hit u ,  
u never said anything. That made me more furious.  
When we fought u didn't fight me back but shielded  
urself . Luu how did we get here . Why didn't u tell me  
that u ... U know what I've decided to let go of the past  
and start afresh . U are the only true friend yam . Yes I  
have new bros but everytime I would recap our high  
school days . Luu I forgive but before I forgive u , I will  
forgive myself because certainly I haven't healed . Luya  
plz fight I know that I'm the one who put u in this bed  
and for that I'm sorry .I would like us to start afresh. Plz  
get up so we can be the friends that we were years back.i  
can't believe that I really hit u for a gal . Well I guess I did  
love Palesa and I still do .I will try and get rid these  
feelings cause she is the reason why we fought. Luuu

I said that shrugging him and shaking him

Me : wake up bro plz I'm sorry ok , I'm sorry

Guys I was crying in my mind I was thinking, NO ! NO !  
NO ! HES GONNA DIE !!!

I was stopped by the loud sound of machines , then the  
doctors and nurses came rushing in . I was still stuck on  
what is going on. The nurse came to me and said

Continuation of insert 11

Luu's Pov 

Nurse : Sir may u plz exit the ward

Me : is he going to be ok ?

Nurse : we'll try our best to help him

She said that pushing me out . My eyes were itchy and red that's what happens when I'm stressed.I went to the passage and paced up and down then mom called ,shoot it's 1pm I have been gone for 3 hours.

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : molo ma

Mom : uphii

Me : I'm sorry but I'm really not in the mood to talk ,  
atleast not now

Mom : ungakulinge undiqhele umna Luxolo

Me : ok ker

Mom : I won't repeat the same question

Me : I'm at the hospital

Mom : who's sick

Me : that personal

Mom : mxm

She hung up . Hai women .

I went out the hospital, on my way to my car I saw Palesa with the receptionist coming towards me . Can this day get any better ?

Palesa : hey Luu

Me : sho

Palesa : long time no see

Me : I guess

Palesa : how are u

Me : getting there and u

Palesa : worried about uTaka Busi

Me : I guess , Uhm I have to go

Palesa : U cool ?

Me : yeah see y'all

I opened my door and as I was about to get in my car receptionist talked

Rec : that was cold

Me : mind ur own business

Rec : excuse me?

Me :u are excused

Rec : mxm

Me : u know what ? I'll excuse myself

Palesa : it was nice to meet u again Luu

Me : Likewise

I got in my car then went to my apartment in Town .I got in and went to my room . I charged my phone then slept.

~at about 4pm I was woken by a call~

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : if u are not family then hang up

Sbu : really?

I laughed

Me : hey bro

Sbu : u are sleeping at this hour ,what's wrong?

Me : everything

Sbu : well the bro's and I are at Wimpy r.n

Me : so ?

Sbu : bro come fetch us

Me : u guys know exactly wheres my apartment

Sbu: we forgot

Me : Argh ladies

Sbu hung up Argh they disturbed me aba. I quickly phoned Uyi .Then a unfamiliar voice answered

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Unknown: Ntando's phone hello

Me : hey may I speak to Uyi

Unknown: ok sure , may u plz call again after a few minutes

Me : ok sure

I hung up then went to Wimpy to fetch my girlfriends



As I got in they were going out .

Me : Jaden ,Vuyani ,Sbusiso,Ayanda,Brian , Welcome to the mother city

Brian : no wonder u are a fucken mother's boy

We shared a laugh then we went outside,ok we were heading to a yellow sport car and Vuyani unlocked it. Tell me u are joking

Vuya: today is such a nice day yaz , he said that getting in the front sit

Me : Boi u bought it !?

Aya : no he sold it

We laughed

Me : what's up with u

Jay : fuck buddy

Sbu : and problem

Vuya : bro He is having an affair with Zanele

Me : The married one

Jay : yep

Sbu: and she's done with this guy

Me : ohh bro what happened

Aya : I was found with her by her husband

Me : how



Brian : bro why are u so slow

Me : shut ur trap

Them : Ohhhh

Vuya : someone is getting 2k today

We all looked at Brian then the car

Brian : yeah ,yeah let's go to this galfrnd's apartment

Me : I'm glad u guys are finally agreeing that we are gals

Sbu : I would say that if I were u

Aya : bro u need to chill

Jay : yeah ,stop being a ...

Brian: chick

Ohh sbu chased Brian and he went to his car and immediately went out of the mall . We were laughing our asses off then we all went to our cars and drove to my apartment. I wonder how will I be able to have me silent moments with these ladies but I will enjoy it

Guys plz like ,share and comment 

Insert 12

Luu's Pov 

Staying with these guys is such a breather,I just forget all my problems.well I called Uyi 3 times but she didn't answer,I guess there's no network. It's 7pm now and Jay and I are dealing with the pots while the rest are tidying up and playing. One would swear that we are not above 18 . As I was about to sit down I got a message from B

\*\*\*\*\*

B : bro where are u ?

Me : at my apartment

B : what's up ?

Me : the bro's came here unexpected,so I thought we could chill at my crib

B : ok

Me : what's up darn

B : I heard ba u went to the hospital

Me : so ?

B : did u and Luu make peace

Me : how did u ?... U know what yeah we made peace  
,well I did apologize

B : and ?

Me : out of nowhere he had a seizure

B : that means he heard u

Me : is it ?

B : there's only one way to find out

Me : u are not going with me

B : plz

Me : no

B : mxm u are such a gal

Me : so as I've been told

B : can we come over ngomso

Me : we ?

B: goodnight

Me : haibo B

B: #seen

Mxm, I went upstairs only to find Aya singing 🤔

Me : bro u are going to make my crib collapse with that voice

Aya : \*sniffs\* how long have been standing there

Me : long enough to know that something is eating u

Aya : Nah it's just a song bro

I went in and sat on the bed

Aya : dude I just made that bed !

Me : come and sit

He came to sit next to me

Me : spit it out

Aya : what bro ?

Me : is it a gal ?

Aya : ( chuckled) always

Me : what happened

Aya : well Zanele ditching me

Me : bro she was a fuck buddy

Aya : well not exactly

Me : Ayanda ?

Aya : ok well we were dating for a while

Me : and u didn't tell us

Aya : I thought u guys will judge me

Me : well I wouldn't bcz I've been there

Aya : i guess

Me : look bro don't cry over her coz she doesn't deserve u .

Aya : yeah neh

Me : there's someone that I know ,who has a crush on u

Aya : who is it

Me : just be urself and they will come running back to u

Aya : Hai I don't take second chicks

Me : thats the Ayanda I know

Then Vuya decided to barge in

Me : u should learn to knock

Aya : he doesn't have a door in his crib so understand

Me : I'll try to

Vuya : mxm ,hey u some sexy - looking gal is looking for u

Me : describe her

Vuya : hot ,spicy ,the chakalaka type of gal ,chilli red and...

Aya : woah

Me : yeah bro chill

Aya : u are even sweating

Me : let me go check this chakalaka gal, Vuyani I'm coming

Vuya : I don't mind waiting

Me : I have a galfrnd so I don't need u

Aya : ouch

Vuya : I also have one

Aya : \*mumbles\* not in planet Earth

Vuya chuckled then Brian shouted from downstairs

Brian: Vuya ,Luu and Aya tell me if I should tell this lady that she should come later coz u guys are making out !!!

Us : WHAT ???!

Aya and Vuya went downstairs,I followed behind only to find the guys staring at my gal

Uyi : babe can u tell them that I'm urs

Me : babe !

I went to her and kissed the lights out of her

Sbu : Luu ! We are still here

I didn't care about them I was just happy that my babe is here

Me : hey babe

Uyi : Boo

Me : u good

Uyi : yeah

We were now staring at each other ,these fuckers were quite

Sbu broke the silence

Sbu : so she's the chick u came flying for her at night ?

Brian : holy Christ Luu u got a nice chick

Me : babe let's go to my car

Aya : Nah no need we'll go upstairs,gents let's go

They went upstairs and we sat on the couch and kissed again ,she pulled out

Me : I love u ok

Uyi : I love u 2

Me : babe why didn't u tell me that u were coming?

Uyi : it wouldn't be a surprise moc if I told u

Me : I guess

Uyi : I heard that u were at the hospital


Me : yeah babe I wanted to tell u how it went but ur phone was off

Her phone vibrated


Uyi : \*whispered\* it's a call from B

Me : \*whisper\* put it on loud speaker

Uyi : \*whisper\* ok

Guys plz like , share and comment 

Insert 13

Uyintando's Pov 

So surprising my boyfriend and spending time with him was amazing until mom textee saying that dad will be home in a few. Well mom knows about my relationship with Luu and she's supportive.



Me : babe I've got to go

Luu: already ?

Me : yep, but before I go can u introduce me to ur bro's.

Luu: ( chuckled)u sure?

Me : they don't bite MOC do they ?

Him : see for ur self

What does he mean ? Anyway he called them and they came down laughing, ok I'm nervous

Luu: guys this is Uyintando my other half, and babe this is Vuyani

Vuya : Hey chakalaka

I smiled and Luu grinned

Luu: this is Sbusiso

Sbu: ngu bhuti kuwe kwedin' , Hey Uyi

Luu: this is Jayden

Jay : hello Uyi

Luu: this is Brian

Brian: nice, I mean hey

Luu: and this is Ayanda

Aya : hey ntando

Brian : so do u guys mind if we sit down and get to know the chick

Luu: it's Uyi to u

Brian laughed

Me : I would love to but I got to go , maybe later

Them:ok

They all said at the same time

Luu : don't worry babe ,they love to sing

I laughed then bid goodbyes. Babe took me home and he stopped 4 houses away

Me : babe I love u ok

I pecked his lips as I attempted to open the door ,he locked them ,I then looked at him

Luu : no goodbye kiss?

Me : how about a hug ?

He just looked at me

Me : babe come on

Luu :u should too

Me : ok then

We kissed for about 5 minutes, then I pulled out

Luu : babe do u have to go ?

He asked that with his eyes half open

Me: yep , goodnight Mr Xaba

Luu :sweet dreams Mrs me

Me : open the door kkk

Luu : a peck first

I pecked his lips and he unlocked the doors

Luu : I love u ok

Me : love u more babe

I walked home then buzzed myself inside , luckily dad hasn't arrived. The time was 9pm. I went to mom's room. I slightly opened the door and she was peacefully sleeping.

Me: ma

Mom : Nana

Me : did u talk to dad ?

Mom: not yet

Me :mom plz convince him ok

Mom :ok Nana ,I'll try

Me : thanx mom , love u

Mom :love u too ,uhmmm ur food is in the food warmer  
ok

Me : I ate at Luu's

Mom : ok,now go to sleep

Me : mom are u trying to get rid of me?

Mom : ndifuna ulala mna Uyi

Me :ok then , sleep tight

Mom : u too Nana

I pecked her cheek and went to my room. I wore my  
pyjamas then Luu called

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : babe

Luu :I miss u

Me :me too love ,but I'll be there Tommorow with B

Luu :B ? Uhm ok

Me :ikhon' inkinga darn ?

Luu : no babe goodnight neh

Me :spit it out

Luu :what ?

Me : Luxolo

Luu :ok I think B has a crush on Ayanda

Me : how sure are u

Luu : well I'm not really sure

Me : I'll help u find out ok

Luu : u would be wasting ur time

Me : a try never harmed anyone moss

Luu:ok ker babe good luck

Me :thanx

Luu : I love u ok

Me : ok

Luu : Uyi !

Me : Luxolo

Luu: who are u with

Me :my bed and room

Luu : ( chuckled) u are starting neh

Me :(giggles) ok I love u more than my room

Luu : mxm

I heard whispering

Me : ok ker babe I love u more than anything

Them : ncaww

Me : lol who's there

Luu : these 2 ladies

Me : I don't follow

Luu : Vuyani and Brian

Me : hahaha ok ker goodnight babe

Luu : night babe

Them : what about us ?

Me : ok ker goodnight ladies

Vuyani : what ?Luu u are affecting this nice chick

Brian : do u have a cousin?

Me: bye - bye Brian

Brian : C'mon

Me : bye guys

Them : sure

I hung up then messaged Bontle

~~~~~

Me : chomz

Her : choza

Me : we are going to Luu's crib moss ngomso

Her:ok , only on one condition

Me : what

Her : help me with my stalker

Me : Do I have a choice

Her : no

Me : ok fine , 10am sharp u are here

Her : ok

Me : don't be late

Her : lol Uyi

Me : love u chomz

Her : love u 2 choza

So Tommorow Imma ask her and if she blushes I'll get my answer, this going to be fun . I went straight to lala land



Guys plz like ,share and comment

Insert 14

Bontle's Pov

Today I woke up pretty early bcz I I get to see Aya yeah well Aya is my cousin's friend's half - brother. Well the day I saw Ayanda was when my cousin was having a birthday party and we kind of clicked bcz I didn't feel the vibe and neither did he . Well to describe Aya he's cute , light in complexion, a little bit tall and cool to hang with . He is an open and free person that's when I started being attracted to him . A few months later again I was invited to a family reunion so I met him there we talked like we knew each other and I developed a crush for him . Sad thing was he moved to Durban with his mom. I was sad but I got over it but when Luu showed me a pic with his friends my eyes landed straight on him he is more than handsome. Luu noticed it and I was pissed that he did .I



hope that we click like before ,ohh I'm so excited. I woke up singing \* When we were young\* by Adele that song lifted my mood I checked the time . Hay it was 7am that's a new record. I made my bed and brushed teeth. I wore my gown and went downstairs. It's a Saturday so I guess the 2 love birds are asleep. I made breakfast singing love songs until the love birds came down

Me : I was about to call y' all

Mom came rushing in the kitchen looks like she was looking for something

Uncle A: sthandwa wenzan ngk

Me : mom u didn't have to rub it in ok

Mom : no offence but I was checking if my kitchen isn't burned

Me : there are some things that I can do thank u very much

Mom : Uyi Is such a good influence kuwe

Me : (chuckled) uncle A ,plz warn ur wife tuu.

Uncle A: I was surprised as u are daughter B

Me : mom may u bless the food

Mom : it's Andile's turn

Us : huh ?

Me : Uncle A

Mom side smiled ,I chuckled and uncle A said grace

Me & mom : Amen

Me : I should have recorded u

Uncle A : let me taste ur breakfast

Mom: oh I fear for my stomach

Me : really?

They tasted it and looked at each other then me

Me : plz don't tell me it's bad

I really wanted to cry

Me : uncle A? Mom?

Then they laughed really thank u very much

Uncle A : u should have seen ur face 😄

Mom: sweetie this is the best meal u have ever prepared  
ok

Me : thanks

Mom : are u really crying though

Me : mom u won't understand

Uncle A: don't worry B I will teach u when I get time

Me : thanx uncle A

Mom: why don't u just cook

Uncle A : no thank u

Me : mom did uncle A inform u that I'm going to Luu's crib today

Mom : no but we won't be here also so ...

Me : I guess u guys will do the dishes and imma prepare to go ok

Them : ok

I hugged them

Me : u guys are the best things in my lyf u know

Them : we do

Me : I love u guys ok

Mom : ok sweetie

Uncle A : u have to prepare bcz u will eventually be late

Me : whatever

I went upstairs and took a shower . I wore my black Adidas tight and a white shirt written ' She don't care ok ? ' yeah that's the mood I'm planning to give Luu ,he just

loves to interfere 😞 . I have to go to the salon sometime  
I combed my hair and tied my hair into an adorable  
bunny .I went to Uncle A's study . He was on the phone  
,so I got in and and sat down . After a few minutes he  
ended the call.

Me : it was about time

Uncle A: daughter B I'm busy

Me : I know ,so have u got any lead on the investigation  
of my stalker

Uncle A : yeah we found something

Me :and ?

Uncle A: I'll email it to u

Me :but uncle A; I need to know now

Uncle A : patience is key Bontle's

Me :ok ker ,I'm going

Uncle A: \*mumbled\* third wheel

Me : actually his friends are going to be there so bonus

Ohh shit I blushed

Uncle A: who is he

Me : I think mom is calling me

I stood up and as I was about to exit he said

Uncle A: yeah u can keep it to urself but let me tell u something , he won't know unless u tell him . Boys are dum when it comes to relationships so I advise u to tell him now or he'll get a galfrnd,and for a fact I know that u will sulk the whole holiday and nothing stays hidden forever

I looked at him I guess his right

Me : uncle A u misinterpreted my mood

Uncle A : I was just saying

Me : ok

I went to my room took my handbag and phone then requested an Uber . I sat on the Stoep thinking about what uncle A said and he is telling the truth but how will I be able to tell him , isn't it too early ? What if he had already forgotten ngam ? Am I really ready to date ? I was disturbed by the Uber hooting . I then went to Uyi 's home .

I messaged her that I'm here ,she buzzed me in. I knocked and Mr Ndaba opened

Me : molo Tata

Him: Yebo get in

Me : thanx baba where's Uyi

Him : she's getting ready

Me : ok

As I was about to go up he said

Him : Bontle

Me : Tata

Him : can u plz come sit there's something I want to discuss with u

Me : ok

I sat down and boom he asked me a bomb

Him : does ur brother love Uyi

Me : Uhm yeah very much ,I mean they are good together

Him : ohh are u not scared that he is a bit older than Uyi

Me : Tata I know Luxolo off by heart , yes he may be old physically but emotionally he's not . He acts like a high school boy and really is a cool person u should talk to him some time

Him : I guess

Me : baba why don't u approve Luu and Uyi 's relationship

He cleared his throat

Him : it's just that I don't want to see her heart broken u know

Uyaxoka

Me : then talk to her

Him : u think

Me : communication is key , she thinks that u are upset that she is dating , we as teens overthink

Him : ( chuckled) ok ngyabonga yezwa

Me : ok

I went upstairs puzzled by Mr Ndaba 's lying anyway I got in her room and she was heading out

Uyi : ubukephi

Me : lounge

Uyi : ok sit

We went to her couch

Uyi : uya glow.a B

Me : is it

Uyi : there's something that u are not telling me

Me : there isn't

Uyi : ok I know that u are very good at lying but spit it out

Me : ok plz don't tell Luu

Uyi : ok

Me : I have a crush on Ayanda

Uyi : Luu's friend ?

Me : yeah

Uyi : wow ok

Me : let's go Ker

Uyi : ok

We went to Luu's crib and I was nervous

Uyi : don't be nervous stay cool

Me : thanks frnd

We went in and they were watching soccer

Me : No ! No ! U guys can't invite us and watch soccer

Luu : what took u guys so long

Me : gal stuff

Them : TMI !



Me : do u have to sing

Uyi : I got used to it

I looked at her and she went to sit next to Luu , Ayanda wasn't there so I went to the kitchen I didn't look I just went straight to the fridge whilst on my phone ,I opened the fridge

Me : ok no this is not a way guys should live

I went on the deep freezer

Me : what there isn't even ice cream, it's just all kinds of meat ,no wonder Luu is getting fat .

Mind u I'm talking alone

Unknown: so that means we are also fat because of junk

That was thee Ayanda ok my heart raced

Me : hey I didn't see u there

I closed the fridge and he was wearing casual wear and had a nice hair cut his dimples are cute Shem .

Ayanda: obviously, hey I know u

Me : so am I

Ayanda :Bontle?

Me : in the flesh

Next thing he was hugging me

Him : long time hey

Me : yep

Him : let's go outside and chat a bit

Me : let's make fruit salad first


Ayanda :no I want bacon

Me : suit urself

We were making our food whilst chatting and laughing my feelings just got deeper for him . Am I really falling for my brother's friend Hai I guess I am

Guys plz like,share and comment  

Insert 15

Uyintando's Pov 

Well the weekend at Luu's was amazing,my love with Luu is strong more than ever . Well on Saturday we had a swimming pool party . It was LIT!! We had a braai well.. The bro's invited a few ppl , well I don't drink so I went to sit with Luu next to the pool and we chatted and kissed

there and there ,I wouldn't trade him for anybody else. Well his friends called him and I also went to join Bontle's and Ayanda .The boys watched soccer,platter pool and then everyone scattered around the pool . We played truth or dare well.. Sbu , Vuya,and Brian got themselves gals and they enjoyed every moment. The next morning they all had a hangover except Ayanda , Bontle and I. We couldn't clean the house ourselves so we called them but we were wasting our time bcz they would clean for a few seconds then sit down but then we got done and they all went to sleep . Bontle and Ayanda were very close to each other but ker we kind of jinxed it and asked them what's going on Kubo ,but they said that they are just "friends",mxm only a fool would believe that . Brian has been on my neck asking me a lot of questions like ; are u sure that u don't have a sister ? ,Do u have any cousins? , How old are they ? Argh but I like his him.They all really deserve to be friends. So on Sunday afternoon I got a call from dad asking to see me ,well I was nervous. I was also sad because the bro's were going home , they are really great company well ... I bid my goodbyes and went home by Uber because Luu had a hangover 😂 I don't blame him though because Vuyani also wanted me to drink and have fun but I refused .well I got home and found mom

in the kitchen cooking ,I greeted her and went to my room and charged my phone then took a shower . I then wore my long - stripped dress with my Reebok push - ins ,combed my hair into an afro then went to dad's study . I thought he was going to tell me to break up with Luu but he did the opposite. He gave my relationship with Luu his blessings. He also confirmed that he thought that Luxolo was going to play with my heart but ker he didn't. I was happy I thanked him especially mom . So today I woke up , made my bed, went to take a shower then did my hygienic process. I wore my maroon all - in - one with my white and maroon Adidas takkie then took my phone and headed downstairs. Well mom went to visit her brother and dad is at work - as usual- . I made cereal and went to sit on the lounge , about 30 minutes later a car hooted outside then a message from dad came through

~~~~~

Dad : Uyi we will be having guests plz welcome them

~~~~~

I buzzed them in and a knock came through,I went to open and it was the same elders who were here with uncle when I was writing my final exam . I opened the door and leaded them to the lounge

1st elder : sawubona ntokazi

Me : Yebo bo'baba

2nd elder : is ur dad available

Me : he will be here in a few

Them : ok

I went to the kitchen and made tea and cookies then served them . Dad got in .

Dad : sanibonani bant'abadala

Them : Yebo

Dad : Uyi may u plz excuse us

Me : sure dad , Uhm I'll be in my room if u need me

Dad : ok

I went upstairs and texted Luu

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : babe

Him : my love

Me : can we plz meet today , I have good news

Him : ok I'll be available at 3pm

Me : ok lets meet at the park ker

Him : I can't wait

\*\*\*\*\*

I blushed then watched movies on dads laptop

Bontle's Pov 🌹

The weekend at Luu was awesome ,finally Ayanda and I got close .I liked our friendship even u want him so bad . Almost the whole Saturday we were together, well nothing is going on between me and Aya we are just close friends. We just click on almost everything well I asked him to help me with my stalker and sadly we only found out who he was I thanked him and we went to join the others on the pool ,they were playing truth or dare . Well it was Luu's turn and he dared Ayanda ,saying that he must either kiss the gal that was next to him or dive to the pool. He looked at me and I looked at him . S

He then shrugged and when he was about to kiss the girl he dived in the pool the said SYKE! we all laughed including him the game went on and he got tired of staying in the water . He got out and whispered in my ear

Him : plz come assist me

Me : with what ur clothes

Him : no , choosing a short for me

We then went inside

Me : how many shorts did u bring darn

Him : plenty

We got into his room and we were welcome by his cologne,that made me even love him more

I closed the door and as I turn he shocked me with a kiss .  
Guys I pulled out

Me : what are u doing

Him : something I should have done a long time ago ,  
look Bontle I fell inlove with u the moment I set my eyes  
on u ,I didn't want to scare u so I kept it to myself, when I  
saw u again those feelings came back stronger

Me : ohh I also ....

He shute with a kiss I responded and I pulled out again

Him : really

Me : yes , get ur shorts and let's go

Him : so u were saying...

Me : no never mind

Him : look Bontle I know that u may be thinking that I'm just toying with ur feelings but I'm not ,I would really love us to date ,I love you

Me : I'm speechless

Him : u don't have to say something I'll give u some space to digest everything ok

I shut him up with a kiss and this time he pulled out

Me : I was saying that I'm speechless bcz I thought I was the only one who felt this but this feels right . I love u ok

Him : I love u more

Me : the shorts ?

Him : oh yeah babe open in the middle drawer

Me : ( blushed )ok boo

I took a black short and gave him he went to change and we both went to the pool then Luu shouted

Luu : that's my sis ok

I rolled my eyes and I spent my day with Uyi and my newly boyfriend,on Sunday we cleaned then Uyi went home ,I stayed and took a shower then went to Aya's room. I heard water running and I guessed he's in the shower I charged my phone and insaw his phone on top



of his drawer I opened it and he put me and him when we were taking photos next to the pool . I was still staring at the photo when he said

Him : we suit each other right

Me : yeah we do

We kissed and he lotioned in front of me i was sitting in his bed focused on the magazine and he got done and sat next to me

Him : babe

Me : Boo

Him : plz look at me

I closed the magazine and looked at him but I couldn't,he chuckled

Him : I know u are wondering how we will see each other bcz I live in Durban right

Me : how do u do that

Him : what

Me : reading my mind

Him : I don't ,u are expressing urself with ur emotions

Me : ok i didn't know that

Him : that's because I love u and notice everything ngawe

Me : ohh ok

Him : look babe I have an apartment here in town I can come visit ok ?

Me : ok that's cool

Him : I love u ok and don't ever doubt my love for u

Me : I won't

Him : I love u ok

Me : I love u too

A few hours later they had to go I had to say goodbye to my love it wasn't easy so he asked me to come to his car . We talked things out and had a goodbye kiss which was amazing

Me : I'll see u then ok

Him : I will see u soon

I chuckled then bid my goodbyes to the guys then Luu and I went home . Last night he called and we talked .

So today I woke up and took a shower my phone rang and it was Babe

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Boo

Him : Babe u awake

Me : yeah I just took a shower and u

Him : in bed

Me : Ayanda when are u planning to get up

Him : after hearing ur beautiful voice

I blushed and mom called me downstairs

Me : Boo mom is calling me downstairs I have to go

Him : no put me on loudspeaker I want to speak to her

I laughed

Me : u better wake up

Him: I love u ok

Me : me too

Him : me too what ?

I giggled

Me : what u just said

Him : what did I say ?

Me : that u love me

Him : and u should say ?

Me : I love u too

Him : that's better ,bye love

Me : bye cakes love u

Him : love u too honey

\*\*\*\*\*

I went downstairs smiling

Me : mom

Mom : I'm going out ok

Me : that's all .

Mom : do u want more

Me : no

She went out ,Luu was nowhere to be found I went to check on my stalker . Well his name is Sandile Johnny Cele . He just arrived here in South Africa he is from the states . What does he want kum ? I called uncle A and his phone was on voicemail I became worried then slept

Guys plz like ,share and comment

Luu's Pov 

These past few days have been amazing well I told my bros about everything, me beating Luyanda and all. They supported me and they suggested that I should go counseling and Today I should visit Luyanda. I didn't tell Uyi nor Bontle ,I thought that I should just test the water first .so after the party I had a dream of me sinking and Luyanda saving me whilst another guy was shouting at Luyanda to let me go I deserve it. I woke up wet and sweaty I didn't feel alright all day yesterday so today I woke up , brushed my teeth then went downstairs hey I woke up pretty early it was 7am I took some grapes in the fridge and ate then took a shower ,then wore my casual wear and took my phone and car keys then went to Mugg and Bean . I ordered dipped muffins and juice . As I was enjoying my breakfast a group of girls came in and they were talking ,I just looked at them then took my phone and went to social media. One gal came to me

Her : hey u

Me : hey

I said that my eyes stuck in my phone

Her : may I join u

Me : no I'll go in a few so yeah

Her : ohh that means I can sit right bcz awkahambi

Do i really need this kak'sasa ?

Me : Uhm ok

Her : would u pay some attention plz

Me : excuse me

Her : I mean u are sitting with a hot gal and u are focused on ur phone

I chuckled then looked up

Me : Zanele

Her : in the flesh

Me : ufunani

Her : u

Me : funny I'm not interested

Her : come on u are way too sexy

Me : how about u go to Aya and say that... Ohh I forgot that u ditched him and guess what he didn't sulk for u. Worse is the next day he got a galfrnd that he loves so save me from u seducement

Her : he moved so soon

Me : didn't u

Her : I guess but that isn't why I came to u

Me : ohh then leave

Her : I will beat that gal out of ayanda's life

Me : say what ? Beat her actually u haven't seen her that's understandable, but I triple dare u to beat her and I will skin u alive ,plz do try me

Her : is she ur ex darn

Me : yeah , no ,maybe , perhaps

Her : fuck u

Me : I would rather fuck myself that fuck u

I said that standing up

Her : have a nice day

Me : I plan to

Argh this gal just ruin my mood , so the next stop is the Hospital . I hope he does wake up yaz .I went in and went to the receptionist

Me : hey does Luyanda have any visitors

Her : do I look like his guard

Can this day get any better

Me : well yes

Her : pity I'm not

Me : lady Imma ask u again and this time I dare u to give me a rubbish answer and I'll end ur job \*snaps\* just like this . Now does Luyanda have any visitors

Her : yeah , Palesa is there

Me : am I ur frnd

Her : who said so

Me : ur attitude

Her : ohh pity me Luxolo

Me : it's sir

Her : \*rolling eyes \* sir

Me : is ur manager available

Her : u are not crc now are u

Me : do I look like I'm joking

Her : no

Me : ladies plz do try me today

I said that aloud and everyone looked at me. I just went to sit on the waiting area and a message came through ohh it's from babe asking me when I'm available. Well the time now was 12 in the afternoon so I guess I'll be



available at 3 . It's been more than an hour sitting in here  
, I went to to his Ward and Palesa was threatening Luu.  
Ok it's none of my business ohh he's awake

Me : molweni

Palesa : hey

Luyanda: Palesa phuma

Palesa : what ?!

Luyanda : I'm not going to repeat myself, u have been  
here since morning,I'm tired of u . God knows that I'm  
just with u bcz I want Busi to grow up with both parents

Palesa : u know what Luyanda suck ur butt

Luyanda: I'll do that the day u get it through ur thick skull  
that I don't love and will never love u

She rolled her eyes and I was dumbstruck not knowing  
what to do . Palesa got out

Me : bad day

Him : yeah

Me : look Luya I'm sorry for hitting u and doing much to u  
, I was just angry I ..

Him : look I totally understand,I also would have freaked  
out

Me : so u forgive me

Him : truce ?

Me : truce

We shackled hands and we chatted then I bid goodbye then went to the park. U sat there for a few minutes and my young and sexy gal came .

Me : babe

Uyi : boo

Me : unjani

Uyi: I'm gd babe and u

Me : if u are good then I'm also good

Uyi : ncaww babe Uhm I have good news

Me: kiss me first

We kissed it was getting heated so I pulled out .

Me : what are the good news

Uyi : ( giggled) are u ok

Me : yah I'm fine

Uyi : ok Uhm guess

Me : ok may u give me a clue ?

Uyi : my dad

Me : he wants us to get married

She laughed and I also laughed

Her : no silly , he approved our relationship

Me : are u for real ?

Uyi : yeah babe ,I'm serious

I picked her up and spun her around . We then kissed and played . This was the best day of my life . It was getting late so I dropped her at her house

Me : I love u ok , I will not get tired of saying that ok

She blushed

Uyi : ok I love u too and I will never get sick of saying that

Me : u promise?

Her : pinky promise

We kissed then she went home ohh I'm in love madoda


Guys on the next inset Imma fastforward to years later



Plz like ,share and comment 

Insert 16

3 years later

Uyintando's Pov 

Varsity!!!! Biggest step of my life , pursuing my dream ,( IT ) a career that I have always wanted .Away from home ,away from problems,away from the comfort of my parents,away from my best friend and my boyfriend, actually that hurts but ndzaba strong ( I'll be strong) I'm out here in a new place ,new vibe , new air . I feel like a new person, I feel relaxed, I guess dad was right .

Although I am sad that Bontle is not with me but I had to come here alone . Well life for these past couple of years has been rough but there has been moments of happiness but a few. Dad threatened me that if I don't come here alone I will go work in his businesses , dad knows exactly how much I would strive for my career ,I mean I spent 12 years in school for Information Technology and not to go to ' daddy's businesses' I miss Bontle we always planned everything together , we have been friends for years and being away from each other

hurts . A lot has happened these past couple of years but we all made it . I guess we make mistakes to learn from them and move forward right ? Well Gogo died , dad lost one of his companies,mom being going in and out of hospital ( even though they haven't told me what's wrong with her ) Luu and I having tricky and risky obstacles in our relationship, Luyanda and Palesa coming into the picture it's too much .Dad has changed ever since one of his businesses he been was taken away ,he has been controlling, distant from me and always busy . He is not the same baba ( dad) that I know .I'm worried about mom even though she said I should leave my worries in Cape Town and focus on school, be myself. I'll do that and make my mom proud.Well I didn't go to the Orientation instead I spent the whole day with Bontle ,Luxolo and Luyanda. Well that's a story for another day .Right now I'm in my new room eRes alone well my roommate hasn't arrived yet so I'm bored .I looked at the sketch map of the campus , this is just so confusing. Tommorow is my first day in varsity to be honest I'm nervous and excited . My phone vibrated and mom was calling

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : mama

Mom : molo mntanam unjani ( hello my child , how are u )

Me : well mom to be honest I feel nervous, excited,lonely but also relaxed.

Mom: those emotions are the perfect ones for a 1st year student

Me : (laughs )u think so

Mom : no I know so

We both laughed and she coughed

Me : mama ukahle ( mom are u alright?)

Mom : I'm ok Uyi

Me : mom I love u ok and plz get a speedy recovery because now u are making me worried

Mom : Uyi what's my name

Me : Liziwe

Mom : and my phrase

Me : wena uhlez ' uthi ukuba \*Ndingu Liziwe Kay one ,  
umna I'm not a second person fan \* I immitated her

We laughed

Mom : exactly and I'll recover ok and we'll become the family we were once

Me : and dad ?

Mom : Uyi your dad is doing everything to make your dreams come true.Him losing one of his companies was like losing his loved one and on top of that his mother died , now tell me mntanam if u were in his shoes how would u react or rather feel ?

Me : over protective of your loved ones

Mom : u see ? That's how he feels right now , mntanam we should consider other people's feelings and what they are going through. Judging a person so quickly sketches the person that u will be in the future

Me : I guess

Mom : Uyi u are our only child , a precious gift that we would not resist if harmed ok

Mom sniffed

Me : ok mom are u ok

Mom : yeah I'm fine , enjoy your stay and always remember where u come from . Represent the Ndaba surname whilst standing proud

Tears had their way of coming out

Me : ok , mom plz fight and get better ok

Mom : I will mntanam gd bye

Me : bye I love u

Mom : I love u too Uyi

\*\*\*\*\*

Okay that was a bit emotional after a few a gal came in with her bags escorted by the receptionist.

Rec : Miss Ndaba this will be your new roommate from now on

Me : ok

I said that standing up

Rec : okay I'll leave u to it then

She then went out

Me : hey I'm Uyintando Ndaba  nice to meet u

Her : Oh hello im Yomelela Kepe nice to meet u too

Kepe isn't that bontle's uncle's surname ,ohh well I'll chat to Bontle's later

Me : let me help u with your bags



Her : thanks

Me : hey can I get to know u

Her : okay I'm Yomelela Zoe Kepe , I'm from Mthatha .  
Well I'm 19 years old I'm a Xhosa gal. I'm a village gal , I  
like to help ,cook ,and clean and also not very talkative  
but I'm a nice person once u get to know me

Me : wow ,okay well I also have a best friend that is  
Xhosa so we mainly spoke English because we sometimes  
don't understand each other


She laughed

Her : don't worry I also like to speak English,but I couldn't  
speak it that much because I was surrounded by Xhosa  
speaking people so yeah...

Me : I like u already

Her : u know I still don't know u

We laughed

Me :ohh yeah ... I'm Uyintando Kyla Ndaba  I'm from  
Cape Town,I live with my parents,I'm the only child,im a  
Zulu speaking person who just speaks English so yeah is  
that enough for yah ?

Her : yeah so I'll call u Kyla

Me : and I will call u Naomi

Her : u good at musing names

We laughed

Me : I guess

Her : Kyla I have to call my uncle and inform him that I've arrived safely

Me : sure Naomi feel free

She called her uncle and I like her already . I got a message from Luu

~~~~~

Luu : babe

Me : boo

Luu : how are u settling in apho ( there)

Me : just fine

Luu : do u know that Andile's niece is also doing her first year apho

Me : ohh that's interesting

Wait what's her name ?

Luu : I can't remember

Me : ok babe I got to go

Luu : good luck babe

Me : thanks

~~~~~

Me : Naomi let's unpack our clothes

Her : ok no music ?

Me : okay I'll play some on my phone

Her : not too loud Ker

Me : \*laughed" oky

Her : no don't play it

Me : why ?

Her : we can use this time to get to know each other

Me : oky , starting with ?

Her : helping each other

Me : seems like a good idea

I just love her personality. Well she wants to be a Advocate I mean that's rich . We helped each other and got to know each other. I feel like I've known her for a long time . After 30 minutes we threw ourself on the bed

. Instead she went to her bag and took out some chips and two cans of drink . She gave me one and we ate

Me : Naomi I'm not full

Her : me too

I gave her , her jacket and took mine

Her : we are going out right

Me : yep

Her : okay let's go then

We checked out and went to Capsy's and ordered pies .

Her : lets buy some snacks

Me : ok let's go we paid well I insisted of paying and went to buy a week supply of food then went back to res . We got in our room and

Her : my uncle promised to buy a two plated stove and some items for us oky

Me : ok my dad insisted on participating also

We write what the elders should buy and then ate a sandwich prepared by Naomi

Me : chomz this is amazing

Her : thanks my mom taught me

Me : we can help each other at the kitchen though

Her : ok

Me : Naomi

Her : yeah

Me : u don't talk much about your parents..

Her : \*sigh\* that's a story for another day

Me : okay let's play some games on my laptop

Her : I also have some on mine

Me : oky let's use mine first

Her : ok ker tomorrow ndim

Me : oky Ker

We played games on my laptop then watched movies on hers . The time was now 8pm .

Me : let's sleep Naomi now

Her : \*yawn \* yeah we have a long day ahead of us


Me : I like u so much

Her : me too

We hugged then slept

Guys plz like ,share and comment 

Insert 17

Uyintando's Pov 

I was sleeping peacefully until my alarm decided to disturb me . I woke up and quickly went online well nothing much so i texted Bontle

~~~~~

Me : hey friend,I miss u so much , anyway have a great first day

~~~~~

I then switched on the lights and ...

Naomi : Argh is it morning already?

Me: yes sweetie let's go and take a shower

Naomi: oh ok

We made our beds and I had to find this out

Me : Naomi

Her : yeah

Me : what is ur uncle's name

Her : huh ? Why ?

Me : my friend's step dad's surname is Kepe and I don't want to die of curiosity

She laughed

Her : I'll tell u everything when we get back from school ok ?

Me : ok

We then took our toiletries and towels then went to the shower it wasn't that packed so I showered in a sec . After doing my hygienic process I wrapped my body and hair with a towel then went back to the room . Naomi isn't back yet so I wore my black and white Adidas tracksuit and my black and white sneakers. I combed my afro then put my things in order . I took some fruit and ate whilst on my phone and still Naomi isn't back . I'm starting to get worried. I had 30 minutes left to go to school . So I phoned mom

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Mom : sweetie

Me : hey mom how are doing

Mom : I'm alright an today I'm getting discharged

Me : wow ,really ?

Mom : yep

Me : ohh that's great mom

Mom : have u talked to your dad

Me : not yet

Mom : u have to mntanam ( my child)

Me : \* sigh \* I'll try

Mom : u called

Me : did I wake u up

Mom : kind of

Me : well I called to inform you that my roommate arrived yesterday

Mom : ohh really that's nice , what's her name ?

Me : Yomelela Kepe

Mom : Kepe ?

Me : yeah I also had the same reaction, maybe they are relatives

Mom : maybe



Me : mom chat later I got to go

Mom : have a great day

Me : thanks mom u too

\*\*\*\*\*

I got a text from Luu

~~~~~

Luu : babe

Me : hey hun

Luu : how's school

Me : school? Yeah I don't know yet and stop saying school it's varsity

Luu : says my galfrnd who hasn't even attended her first class

Me : says my boyfriend kak'sasa

Luu : hahaha come on don't tell me u are offended

Me : #seen

Him : babe ?

Me : #seen

Him : Imma call u Ker

Yeah he called in a sec . Tell u what I'm not angry it's just that I like it when Luu has to apologize,I'm better coz yena he can be pissed for hours

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Luu : babe I'm sorry

Me : ok

Luu : u know u are just being sarcastic

Me : am I ?

Luu : babe come on ,now don't over react

Me : over rea... Wow

Luu :\* whispering\* Argh Luxolo usisibhanxa

Me : I'm glad u noticed it

Luu : ouch

Me : no those were not my words

Luu : I don't like it when we fight

Me : ohh u think I love it

Him : no I...

And bang Naomi got in like she just saw a ghost

Me : u alright

Him : no I'm not because...

Me : I'm not talking to u Luu

Him : how many people are there then

Me : bye Luxolo

Him : but babe....

I hung up and texted him ~~~~~

Me : my roommate just got in like she was chased somehow, so yeah and I'm not upset at u

Him : thank God

Me : u better thank him and thank him good by going to church

Luu : #seen

Me : 😂😂 Luu

He just went off social media.i looked at the door and she was sitting down behind the door . I hurriedly went to her

Me : Naomi are u ok

Her : how could he ? I thought I moved on but he's here eventually

I was lost like really

Me : who now

She wiped her tears and stood up

Her : just some low assed guy

What she can swear , ok Uyi shut up

Me : tell u what chomz never mind that low assed guy ok

\* even though I don't know him \*

Her : I heard that

I laughed

Me : Buka ( look ) I'm serious this is your time , your year

, your day and don't let that guy spoil it for u . U came

here to learn how to be an Advocate now don't let

anyone even me , get in your way ok

Her :I just ....

Me : shhhhh don't cry come dress up so we can go

before we miss the shuttle .

Her : thanks ok

Me : don't worry anytime u need me I'll always be here

ok

Her : thanks sis

Me : anytime , u have about 20 minutes to get ready

Her : help me kaloku

Me : \* chuckles \* ok geh

I helped her on choosing an outfit and get she got make up items !

Me : u use these

Her : Argh was she serious ?

Me : gal I'm lost like really lost . Who?

Her : ohh Andiswa , my big sis , she's all about make up and party

I laughed

Me : and u

Her : I'm a down to earth person I mean .... No ...make up and parties aren't for me

Me : I like them even though I'm a non - alcoholic person but they relive I stress

Her : ohh well I don't know

Me : how about u were a bum short and a cropped top and amakwai - Kwai ( heels)

Her : in your dreams

Me : they come true Ker tana

Her : how about u fix my hair and books and I handle the outfit

I laughed

Me : I was just pulling your leg

Her : don't break it

We laughed then I took her bag and inserted all her items that she will need

Me : here u go madam

Her : u are an angel.. now my hair

Me : I didn't know that Angels can do a nice hairstyle

Her : \* laughed \* ok ker Kyla

Me : hmm no more angel ,I see

We laughed

Her : will u ever get done

Me : in a minute

Well she has dreads and I tied them into a adorable bunny

Me : how is it.

Her : innocent

Me : \*laughed \* wow take your fruit and let's go

Her : hmm I like it

Me : like what ? Fruit ? Who hates fruits ?

Her : u are so talkative

Me : so have I been told

Her : \*laughed \*an apple a day

Me : keeps an IT awake

Her : keeps and Advocate awake

We exited and the Shuttle is here already we went in and it was not that packed . We sat on a two seated seat

Me : how about we exchange numbers

Her : now ?

Me: no ,now

Her : I like u when u are bored vha ?

Me : and I don't

She laughed and exchanged numbers . We plugged our earphone on our ears and listened to music ,she was staring into space ,I guess she is thinking of what happened namhlanje,well whatever happened. The

Shuttle was full and we went to varsity we got out and everyone scattered to their classes.

Me : I guess I'll see u after varsity

Her : huh ?u mean after school

Me : yeah same thing

We hugged then I went to my first class ,well I was surprised that I wasn't lost . I got in and sat on the middle seats .

People were coming in .and we were settled until a lady wearing a leathered umbrella skirt and a white T - shirt and a black block heel came in . Everyone looked at her some gal next to me were bored already by her presence .I told myself that's my lecturer but instead she went to sit down . Yhoo everyone was presentative . A few minutes later a white lady wearing logged jean and Blasi shirt came in holding files and I was like is this how a person dresses on her first day ? She went down the stairs and put her files on the lecturer's table . She then said

Her : Good morning class my name is Lydia Joseph I am your lecturer .



Say what ? God come down now we need u . Hai Shem she is bad at choosing an outfit. The clothing that she's wearing,I'll definitely wear at KwaZulu Natal back in the village . I chuckled

Well the day was ok though I haven't made friends so I texted Naomi informing her that I'm going back to res . She then reply back saying she's in class ok that's odd . I guess we don't have the same classes.i arrived back at the res and threw myself on the bed I went online and Bontle's message was the first one to pop up

~~~~~

Bontle: thanx chomz I miss u also and varsity is starting to bore me

Me : why

Bontle: some guy has been checking me out

Me : ok u have many secret admirers Shem I'm jealous

Her : and they are creepy

Me : 🙄 Shem babe I got to go ok chat later

Her : ok

~~~~~

I locked the door and slept . What a long day

Guys plz like , share and comment 

Insert 18


Yomelela's Pov 

Hey I'm Yomelela Zoe Kepe ,I live with my Aunt (mom's sister) and my two twined sister ( Andiswa Bianca Kepe )and brother( Chumani Quinton Kepe) . They are 3 years older than me . They are identical and opposite kakhulu. Andiswa is a party and more party person whilst Chumani is a church goer and a down to earth person . I love my siblings so much never have a day gone by with me hating them . Well my parents ? They died in an accident when I was two years old ,I don't like to speak about my family much .I mean whats there to say ? My mom's sister is a traditional healer so we get money from invumisa zakhe. Well not knowing my mom and dad kind of leaves a huge gap kum . I know that everyone aroune is trying their best but I feel like I'm unloved .I mean I do love my siblings a lot but there's that love that I leak. I have a uncle ( my dad's brother). Well after my parents

funeral uncle and aunt offered to take care of us . There's a lot of things that have happened to me that kind of make me just quiet. Well a few years back my uncle and Andiswa and I were involved in a hijacking.They shot uncle's leg and Andiswa pretended to faint . I was just a child ,I didn't cry I just sat down and looked at them whilst they were going away . That day haunts me to this day . I don't even trust ubers anymore . Last year when I went to get a paper to the Garage to confirm if I passed I met Zukisani ( a well feared guy ) in our area he always gets his way with girls but with me he struggles that day he spoke to me nicely - like he always does - and I said no . That same night my friend Chulumanco was beaten and they said that they are coming for me if I always reply rudely.ever since then I always feared Zukisani .The only person who is not scared of him is Andiswa ,I never told Andiswa about it because she has a gangster kinda boyfriend and ... That will come back kum . I sometimes wish I had My sister's personality ..

Continuation of insert 18

Yomelela 's Pov 🌻

So coming here and meeting new people is a healthy environment for me. I like my roommate Kyla  she is like a sister to me . So on the first day of school I was woken by the lights and Uyi and I went to shower. Well I kind of didn't know how to turn on the shower so I asked another gal and she kindly agreed . On my way back to the room I heard a familiar voice behind me

Unknown: if only u could be mine .. arghh look at those legs

I turned around to be met by Zukisani

Me : u are here

Him : where would u think I would be ?

Me : Uhm excuse me

Him : not so fast missy , u still owe me

Me : owe u ? What do u mean ?

He cocked an eyebrow and licked his lips .

Me : u know what dude u are such a jerk of a guy

Him : say that again and u will wish u never stopped

Why did I even stop

Me : what do u want from me ?

I said that with tears

Him : shhhhh don't cry kaloku , u are going to make Ta'Zuks sad

I looked at him then hurriedly went in the room . I closed the door and thought of how they beat Chulumanco , how could ppl be so cruel mara ?

Luckily Uyi comforted me. School was ok ,I made friends though .Lukhona Ngaba and Sanele Masumpa . And I'm happy that there are people who actually love my company .So now we are in class our lecturer just gave us a group assignment to do that is due next week Monday,so we have one week to finish it.

Sanele : guys I think that we should start with our assignment right away so we can get it out of our way

Me : that's cool

Lukhona: yeah maybe we can go today to the library and start

Sanele : that's a bit short noticed

Me : yeah how about tomorrow

Lukhona : so how about today we get to know each other then

Sanele : Tommorrow we can begin with the assessment

Me : that's cool

Lukhona : well ,Imma start

Us : ok

Lukhona: I'm Lukhona Ngaba from Port Elizabeth, I'm a kind and hardworking kinda gal . I love partying but my school work is my first priority

Me : ohh yeah ?

Lukhona : yep

Me : well I'm Yomelela Kepe from Mthatha, I'm a quiet and hardworker , I like to keep my things professionally clean and tidy .

Them : ok

Sanele : I'm Sanele Masumpa ,I'm gay

Us : what ?

Sanele : yeah but I don't like talking about it , when I'm comfortable I'm me . I mean ndiyaqava and all . I'm a straightforward kinda kid and I fight for my marks

Me : I guess we are somehow share something in common.

Lukhona : yeah

her phone rang

Lukhona : guys I gotta take this ok I'll be back

Sanele : I don't like her

Me : who ?

Sanele : Lukhona

Me : why ?

Sanele: she's fake

Me : ohh so she is also those kind of ...

Lukhona : who ?

Me : Sanele 's friend

Lukhona : mind to share the story ?

The bell rang

Sanele : I'm sorry but I got to bounce

Me : yeah me too

Lukhona : ok see u guys Tommorow then ....

Me : yah Sanele let's go

Sanele : yah later

We got out of varsity and went to the Shuttle

Me : what was that all about

Sanele : be careful Ker Sisi , apha ( sis here)not everyone is who the imply to be

Me : like Lukhona

Sanele : Jonga( look ) u are an amazing gal and I would like us to be friends

Me : I thought we were

Him : \* screamed \* ohh my gosh we are ?

Me : yeah

I laughed

Me : so how do u know Lukhona ?

Him : well we were once classmates

Me : ohh

Him : I like u so much and u look like a great gal , so don't let her influence u

Me : wow this is so much to take in

We laughed and we arrived at Res

Me : I guess I'll see u tomorrow Nele

Him : ok ker gal



I went to back to the room . And I unlocked the door ,Uyi is peacefully sleeping, let me not disturb her I called my uncle

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*"

Uncle : Yomi

Me : malumz

Uncle : unjani

Me : I'm cool and u

Uncle : getting there

Me : uncle u promised kaloku

Uncle : shesh uyangxama( geez u are in a hurry )

Me : so ?

Uncle : they are on their way

Me : ok

Uncle : i have to go chat later ?

Me : ok bye

\*\*\*\*\*

Hmm the fridge is already here . Can I order pizza ? Let me wake Kyla up

Me : Kyla ?

K: Naomi

Me : am I able to order pizza

K : everyone is , there's no rule or anything

Me : iean apha ( here ) e Res

K : I don't know

Me : wake up

K : no

Me : I'll tell u something rhow

K : ok then I'll need ice creamand some of your sandwiches

Me : ok

We made mayo and grated cheese sandwiches.

K : u should consider being a chef

Me : maybe

We laughed and went to sit on our beds faced each other. Now how do I crack this ?

## Uyintando's Pov 🌸

So I was sleeping so good and she decided to wake me up . Naomi !!

She asked me a question that I can't even remember. I only remember when she said she needs to tell me something. I guess that 'something ' is about her family . She cleared her throat .

Her : Uhm Kyla u are the only person that I trust with telling u this

Me : ok but isn't too early

Her : I trust ok ?

Me : ok

Her : Uhm my parents died when I was young.

Me : what ? I'm sorry .

Her : shutting up would really help u know ? .

Me : ok 😬

Her : Uhm they died in a car accident. I have two siblings actually they are twins , older than me. Andiswa is a

female and Chumani a male . My aunt and uncle took care of us till this day but my childhood wasn't rosey with petals. I didn't grow up like any other kid I grew up very hard . Being a witness of many hurtful things still haunts me to this day .

She was crying and my tears were just making their way out.

Her : in the village there is always a guy feared .that guy is Zukisani, he has slept with almost the entire village but not all of us .I'm not very good at dating well I never dated and that's because of Zukisani. He said that if I ever hang out with any guy he will beat me to a pulp.I always wanted to go away , somewhere where people can love me . I have my family but their love is not enough. Today when I was crying behind the door because Zukisani threatened me .

What ?

Her : the reason why I'm telling u this is because I trust u ,and I love u like my sister .

Me : why ?

Her : Uhm

Me : look u don't have to answer that ok ,just wea focus on school and hang out with any guy u like . As long as we are roommates this Zukisani guy will never treat u like dirt ok

We were crying

Her : ok

Me : we are first year students and we should enjoy every bit of it neh . If that Zukisani guy ever threatens u tell me and I'll deal with him

Her : ok

We hugged

Me : don't worry everything is going to be alright.

We were disturbed by a knock I went to open and the security wanted to confirm if we are expecting some heavy items and we went to sign then we decorated our room and we cooked whilst singing . I tried my best to make her forget about her sorrows. We washed dishes , watched movies ,sang ,danced and had a pillow fight

Me : this room is such a mess

Her : yeah let's clean up

We cleaned up then checked our books . It was the best night with Naomi we then wore our pyjamas then went to sleep

Bontle's Pov 🌹

"Trrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrrr"

Argh that is my alarm I woke up made my bed and went on social media. Everyone is minding their own businesses well I stay alone bcz I don't want any roommate ndi ryt xandindedwa ( I'm alright when I'm alone ) I don't get bored I just miss my friends. I went to shower then come back and wore my clothes. A knock came through the door . I opened and there was a bunch of flowers and hearted chocolate. I picked it up and close the door , ok this is fancy.its written

"U are a sunshine that shines in the dark ,a sponge that makes an armor shiny . U are a star "

Ok two days in varsity and already a secret admirer. Well Ayanda and I are still inlove . He is working and I'm schooling and that's cool.

Oho he called

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Aya : my heart

Me : boo

Aya : how have u been

Me : amazingly inlove and u

Aya : crazy in love

Me : babe I have to go ,my class is starting in a few .

Aya : i thought we could meet up today

Me : u are here in Cape Town?

Aya : yep

Me : okay I'll call u after class neh

Aya : ok ,I love u babe ok

Me : I love u too 

Aya : goodluck and have a nice day

Me : same to u Mr

Aya : I loooooooooooooooooooooove u

Me : I knooooooooooooooooooooooooooooow that u do  
and I loooooooooooooooooooooove u too .

Aya : see u then

Me : can't wait

\*\*\*\*

Well life has been ok I guess. Ayanda and I are still inlove and I have creepy admires Argh .uncle A and mom are ok and Uyi and Luu are also ok . Luyanda and Luu are suddenly friends but he is great company,not that I like him but I'm also scared that me may repeat history. Palesa and Luu still share a baby . Yhoo drama repeats itself Sana .well I made a friend well she is Uyi's cousin Siyolise. We click so well together. I went to her room and knocked .

Siyo : u are going to break my door

Me : I didn't know I have powers of breaking

She opened laughing,

Me : let's go

Siyo : no hello

Me : I was going to greet u u know

Siyo : yeah right .

Me : Siyo u don't have to wait for me after class ,okay

Her : why is that ?



Me : Ayanda is fetching me

Her : ncaww

Me : stop that

Siyo : Hai I'm trying to be romantically happy

Me : u can do that when u find Mr right wakho.

Siyo : really ?

Me : no

Siyo : u are sarcastic r.n

Me : I know

Siyo : Ohhh my god here he comes .

Me : who ?

Siyo : shush

Me : ok

A tough looking coloured guy passed us

Me : really u just shuushede for that cow

She laughed

Her : u are jealous

Me : if we were talking about Ayanda yep I would be more than jealous .

Siyo : let's just go to school and focus on our classes

I laughed

Me : perks of not having a boyfriend

Siyo : Bontle's u don't have to worry urself ngoba mna  
I'm getting a boyfriend this Friday

Me : what's happening this Friday

Her : Bash

Me : ohh I'm not going

Her : come on

Me : nope ,no parties for me this year .

Siyo : u are going to be a granny

Me : a beautiful and loved granny

Siyo : mxm

I laughed and we went to our classes

Guys plz like ,share and comment 

Insert 19

Luu's Pov 

I was in my office busy with work and my friends decided to barge in .

Vuya : hey bro

Me : u guys need to learn to knock

Brian : I'll knock when your is a glassed door

I laughed

Sbu : guys there's something that Jayden wants to tell u

Me : so out of all the places , u chose to my office to turn to Nyan'Nyan

They laughed and I looked at them

Jay : are u even a therapist

Me : exactly therapist not a psychologist

Brian : shut your trap nikka , would u

Me : I'll shut my trap once u guys decide to do your confession somewhere else

Jay : come on guys I'm trying to be serious

Me : and I'm trying to work

Ayanda :u complain too much

Me : shut your trap

We all shut up and looked at Jayden , he smiled

Sbu : look Jay we know that we are so handsome which makes u to blush ,but we don't have all day

Vuyani and Aya laughed

Me : ok this is not a circus where u can blush at times of seriousness.

Jay : ok ,ok ,geez calm down

Sbu : we are trying so hard to calm down

Jay : u guys like peeking your nose in my business kodwa

Us : Jayden !

Jay : ok ,I think I'm inlove

We all laughed ,like literally tonthe point where I couldn't laugh anymore. I didn't realize that they stopped laughing

Me : sorry it's just that

Jay : can u shut up bro

Brian : so who are u ' inlove ' with

He laughed

Sbu : guys guess who

Me : your PA

Jay : I know my PA is hot but she's not my type

Vuya : ohh une type Kanti

Aya : a hoe

Jay : Yes I love them hoes but I'll never have feelings for one

Me : u never know with u

Brian :u know I'm bad at guessing so just tell us already

Sbu : should I tell them or ?

Jay : no I don't even know why were u following me .

Me : tick-tock

Jay : ok there's this girl who just uplifted my mood

Me : huh ?

Jay : no I can't do this

Me : u are not going out that door because u just wasted my time .

Jay : ok ker Ntando's friend

Me : my babe

Jay : yes

Aya : I hope it's not Bontle boi

He said that calmly looking at Jay .

Jay : actually..

Continuation of insert 19

Ayanda 🍁

Me : bro like Luu said , we are running out of time

Jay : Ohhh ok

Luu : we are still waitingu know ?

Jay : okay it's not bontle

Luu : ohh is it her roommate?

Jay : well ... Yah

Sbu: u look tense u good

Me : I'm cool

Then they all laughed ,did I do something funny or...

Vuyani : Luu it was nice to see u but I have to dash

Jay : what? No u will not dash

Aya : what do u mean ?

Jay : well I thought we all had to do confessions

Luu : Uhm except Aya and I

Me: and I'll be so enjoying this

I said sitting down well I was the only one standing but anyway .....

Vuyani : ohh no I thought Jay had to do his thing then we all go

Sbu : it's your turn

Luu : ohh ninazo ne turn Nah ( ohh u guy have turns Nah?)

Me : no it's Brian's turn

Luu : really Aya,u know I was starting to compliment him for keeping quiet for about..

He checked his watch then chuckled

Luu : 10 minutes

Vuyani : yah .. yah..

Sbu : eyakho I turn uyeza so don't think ba sizakulibala ( your turn is coming so don't think that we'll forget)

Luu : Brian ?

Brian: u mother fuckers love news

Me: we should have been presenters in the Broadcast ...  
We know

We then laughed

Brian : well I have been turned down by a chick

Sbu : \*mumbles\* if I was a chick I would also do the same

I looked at him and he looked at Brian. The kind of friends I have Shem ...

Luu : we'll have u never been turned by a gal darn

Brian: a few but that's not

Us: Ohhh ?

Brian: that's not the point, and don't act as if it's the not 'ouch' pain ever

Luu : yah i have been there

Me : everyone has

Vuyani: but I never thought Brian?

Brian: just let it go ok ... I mean she's not the only gal...

Guys I gotta bounce

Vuyani: haibo u won't stay for my...

Brian cut him off

Brian : no

He went out



Jay : akward

Me : Jay may u plz do a VN of this convo I'll have to dash ,my gal is waiting

Luu : ok

He said cocking an eyebrow

Me : do u have to be nasty everytime

Luu :\*laughed\* what ?

I stood up I have to..

Vuyani : u guys are so unfair

Me : excuse me ?

Vuyani: when I had to dash u had a problem but it's ok

Me : u are a gender switch gal wea

I said that going out and Vuyani cursing. Well I'm not really going to my gal ... I gotta check Brian , he

Voice: hey u

I turned around and Argh Zanele

Me : oh hey u work here ?

Zee: rha angandibulala u Luxolo ( nah Luxolo would kill me )

I didn't even smile,nor laugh I kept a straight face

Zee : can we talk

Me : about?

Zee: us

Me : I don't see any reason for us to talk totally about 'us'

Zee : well ...

She hugged me and I just stood there lost kakhulu

Jay : so is this your girl ?

Me : no ,my gal is well fit to be like this feather duster

Jay : ouch

He said that passing us

Me : yah I got to see u around

Zee : really

Me : what ?

Zee : never mind

Me : oho ok

I turned around and went to

Zee : really?

I rolled my eyes

Me : Ogg Father God what did I ever do

Zee : so u are going to walk away as if u did not hurt my feelings

Me : what do u want me to do ?

I swear I really wanted to be cool but yoh u gal uyaphambana ( is crazy )

Zee: u know what it's so unlike u to not care about my feelings

Me : well u better get used to it

I turned around and went outside,I'm sure now Brian has already left. I went to his workplace

Me : hey is Mr Freeman available

Her : yah check his office ,ok cool thanks

I went to his office and he locked the door .

Me : Bro open up

Brian: I'm not in the mood Ayanda

Me : I'm not going to beg u

Brian: then go

Me : ok sorry Ker

I heard shuffling and he opened up

Me : dude are u crying?

Him : no I have a infection

Me : I study psychology remember

Him : it's nothing really

Me : try again

Him : it's just that u wont damn understand

Me : then make me

Brian : bro please leave

Me : Brian how ..

Brian: Aya please

Me : \*sigh\* ok u know where to find me

Him : sure

I went out ... What exactly is wrong with him ,I mean he never got hurt by a girl rejection but anyway ... It's none of my business .

I just went to work and minded my own business.

Well I'm Ayanda Ngema ,I'm 24 of age and I am a student in training in Psychology.Im really worried about Brian and I'm going to find out who is this 'special'gal

Yomelela's Pov

Her : so u like this guy ?

Me : haibo Andiswa; how can I love a guy I just met a few days ago

Uyi got in the room

Her : u can never know

Me : sis I've got to go

Her : to your newly boyfriend?

Me : oh shut up we laughed

Me : bye big sis

Her : bye lil one

Me : I hate that name

Her : live with it coz it's yours forever

We laughed then hung up .

Uyi : so who's the guy ?

Me : no one important

Uyi :oho

Me : yah it is

Uyi : why are u blushing geh

Me: I'm not

Uyi : I'll find out

Me : and plz tell me if he's a criminal

Uyi : u like them innocent

Me : just stop I giggled

Do I really like this guy ? No eww I don't do cheese boy..

Uyi : u are thinking about him now right ?

Me : no

She giggled

Uyi : ok

Me : ohh god .. let me go bcz I'm going to go crazy

Uyi : 🎵crazy in love 🎵

Me : ohh shut it

Uyi : I got to see him

Me : feel free

Uyi : haibo u are not going to introduce me

Me : no , I don't even know the guy

Uyi : u are lying

Me : am I ?

She laughed and I just went to the beach to cool my mind

Me : mom.. I wish u were here to see me grow up , I'm sorry I couldn't visit u today . Happy birthday mom .

Voice : she heard u

I turned around Argh it's that guy again

Me : yah I know

Him : is it cool if I sat with u

Me : yeah sure

He sat down

Me : what brings u here ?

Him : To think ,ease my mind and staff and u

Me : it's kinda my mom's birthday,but she died

Him : sorry

Me : yeah it cool .

Him : I was serious about what I said

Me : look I'm not a dating type so yeah

Him : ohh ok but a title would work

Me: friends?

Him : Uhm sure

We talked and we parted ways . I went to my room and got busy with my books

Jayden's Pov ^\_^

Well after heading to the beach with my gal I went home . I live with my sis at my crib

Me : Kiara ?

Her : yeah

Me : ohh sorry I thought u were not here

Her : u know I hate guys right now

Me : offended

She rolled her eyes

Me : u are still young to date

Her : I'm 16

Me : dating starts at 18

Her : says who ?



Me : me

Her : who died and made u president

Me : Jesus

Her : oh god u wish

Me : u cooked

Her : no

Me : atleast my kitchen gets to rest

Her : excuse me

Me : order pizza I'll pay

Her : ok u going to sleep ?

Me : no I'll work in my room .

Her : are u ok

Me : yeah I'm cool

Her : look she will come around

Me : u think so

Her : I know so .. now stop sulking

Me: I wasn't

I went to my room took a shower and did work on my computer. After some time Kiara got in .

Her : the pizza is here


I gave her money

Me : please put mine in the warmer ok

Her : sure

I really like Yomi but I have to respect her rules ,time hit 11pm and I was still in my laptop. I decided to sleep.

I'm Jayden Mokoena. I'm 24 years old doing BA in law .

Guys plz like ,share and comment 

Insert 20

3 months later

Bontle's Pov 

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : babe I don't know but we must do some nice for her

Him : you reckon?

Me : yeah , I mean she's special to me , u know ?

Him: I guess , babe my lunch time is over see u this weekend neh

Me : your Apartment?

Him : yeah

Me : I'll see

Him : babe come on

Me: Bear u know I'm busy like nyan (really) this week

Him : I know

Me : I'm glad u do

Him : I love u bunny

Me : I love u too bear

\*\*\*\*\*

I then went to the café and ordered some juice and a slice of cake . I was on my book , minding my own business.....

Voice : flower amongst flowers

Me : Ohhh Bandile?

Him : may I join u

Me : I'm quiet busy at the moment

Him : please, I won't take long

Me : ok sit then

He sat and looked at me

Him : I have realized that u are good at hacking and investigating

Me : yeah I know , so?

Him : I've got a job for u

Me : no thanks

Him : please ,plus Imali yakhona( the money for it ) is good

Me : no thanks ,my uncle is financially supporting me

Him : come on

Me : Bandile it took me months to hack u and find out what u want .u wasted my time ,I thought u were some kind of a stalker\*mumbles\* well u were

Him : Bontle u didn't even recognize me ?

Me : how could I when u have gone for years and u have changed .

Him : ok I know , but u are good at your thing

Me : thanx , can I ask u some questions

Him : I'm still on the job hiring

Me : I'm studying and working part time so , I don't need your 'job'

Him : u call being a waitress a job ?

Me : yes , atleast it's clean money

He chuckled

Me : so where were u all these years?

Him : America

Me : so u studied there

Him : obviously yeah

Me : and u work there ?

Him : I have a few businesses that side

Me : mhhhh , so what brought u back

Him : my dad

Me : why ?

Him : uyay'baxa ngok ( u are exaggerating now)

Me : come on...

Him : he wants me to settle down

Me : like marry

Him : well yah

I laughed

Me : I'm sure u have found a great gal in the States

Him : Well....

Me : u are still a fuck boy?come haven't u grown up already

I said laughing

Him : I did

Me : and ?

Him :thing is uhmmm.

Me : yeah?

Him : I have a child

Me : shit ... Is she white

I laughed

Him : I'm going to go if u keep laughing

Me : I'm sorry I can't help it but laugh

Him : mxm

Me : so Where's the mom ?

Him : she's alive sexy and pretty nice

Me : let me guess u haven't told your dad ?

Him : no where will I start

Me : at saying sorry

I laughed

Him : Bontle !

Me : ok ,ok sorry

Him : ndzamxelela njani ( how am I going to tell him ?)

Me : atleast he will be glad that u still know your home language

We laughed

Him : Mocc uyayazi andisebenzisi ndibashiye abaXhosa ngasemva( u know moss that I will never leave the Xhosas' behind )

Me : esheeeee

He laughed

Me : u know that your dad won't allow it if u marry your US chick

Him : I know

Me : so u will have to date a Xhosa speaking gal

Him : no

Me : no ?

Him : how can I date a person that I don't love whilst I left my daughter and girlfriend that I love , in the States

Me : yhoo what's her name ?

Him :Nicole

Me : tough luck Ker

Him: Bontle I have to go

Me : ohh ok good luck on finding a perfect person for that job , cause it won't be me .

Him : mxm I'll see u around

Me : sure ,sure boi

Him : Argh South Africans

We laughed and i continued on looking at my book and eating.( Well if u guys remember Bandile was Luu's friend along with Luyanda, he's the stalker yep and we are great friends.He has changed so much that I didn't even recognize him). After 30 minutes or so I went back to Res and studied . I'm writing my final paper tomorrow,then I'm going home , I miss my family .As I was studying a knock came through and I went to open

Me : Daniel ?



Him : hey Bontle , may I get in?

Me: sure

Him : how are u ?

Me : ok, I guess

Him : have u seen Siyo?

Me : no , I haven't seen her all day , should I be worried?

Him : she is not taking any of my calls

Me : let me call her

Him : please do

She picked on the third ring

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Siyo

Her : Bontle

Me : where are u

Her : in my room why ?

Me : Daniel is looking for u .

Her : am I on loud speaker?

Me : no

Her : good

Me : good? What do u mean good ?

Her : look I'll explain later ,tell him I'm with someone on a dinner date

Me : for nton ( for what ?)

Her : ok ker tell him my sister took me out or something

Me : ok ker enjoy ukuxoka kwakho ( your lies)

Her : \* laughs\* I'll try to bye

Me : yeah ,yeah

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : so ?

Me : what ?

Him : where's she ?

Me : first tell me what's going on

Him : I don't have time and it's a long story

Me : u yaxoka .

Him : what

Me : I meant it fine

Him : ok now where's she?

Me : ohh her sister took her out for dinner.

Him : where ?

Me : uyazphambanisa kanjan wea

Him : English please

Me : I said she didn't tell me where

Him : ok thanks

Me : akhongxaki( no problem) close the door on your way out

He got out and I immediately called Siyolise

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Siyo I'm with Daniel and u are on loud speaker

Her : uphambene ( are u crazy ?)Bontle

Me : no

I laughed

Me : ndadlala ( I'm joking)

Her : phew u better study

Me : I can't, because I just lied to your boyfriend

Her : thanks and he's not my boyfriend

Me : He's what then ?

Her : a nobody

Me : mxm

\*\*\*\*\*

I hung up and studied

Yomelela's Pov 🌻

Me : so how old will u be

Uyi : 19

Me: I wish I can be there on that day

Her : don't worry I know that u have to go to your family,  
I mean u didn't see them for months

Me : so when is your birthday?

Uyi: this Sunday

Me : ncaww happy becoming birthday

Uyi : u know u still have Tommorow to spoil me

Me : tomorrow?

Uyi : yeah

A knock came through

Me : ok before I go home

I opened and it's Sanele

Me : Nele ?

Him : yeah chomz unjani

Me : I'm ok and u

Him : excited

Me : about?

Him : tommorow night

Me : what is happening on a Friday night ?

Him : party , alcohol, handsome guys and getting laid

Me : ewww save me the information

He laughed

Him : so ?

Me : what ?

Him: u are coming with right ?

Uyi : no she's not

Him : who are u with ? Your mom ?

I was a bit offended by that question so I just looked down and Uyi came

Uyi : no her sister

Him : Yomi never told me that she has a sister who is basically her age

Uyi : she didn't have to

Me : Nele may u please leave

Him : haibo Yomi are chasing me out

Uyi : yes she is

Him : I didn't ask u pig

I heard a slap so I looked up

Him : u bitch !

Uyi : hoe !

Me : Guys! Please just ...

Him : are u ok friend?

Uyi: are u ok friend?

She said immitating Nele .

Him : shut up

Uyi : u do first

Nele didn't go so I closed the door on his face and went to sit on my bed .he opened the door

Uyi : now that is trespassing

Him: bitch will u shut up ?

Me : what so u want Nele ?

Him : u don't have to be rude Yomi

Me : rude ? U just made fun of my mom whilst I told u that she is no more .

Him : Ohhh my gosh I'm sorry Yomi it's just that this girl just got on my nerves

Me : no it's not her

Him : are u taking her sides ?

Me: no it was never about Kyla it's always about u . U don't care how I feel ? U never did all u do is just influence me to do what I didn't come here to do

Him : \*sniffs\* what Yomi that's not true

Me : is it ? Sanele u were the one who told me to not date Jayden because he's a player

He looked down

Me : cat got your tongue?

Him : no Yomi I love Jay

Me : u should have told me , instead u made me chose what u said over me , Nele I love Jay but u broke me

Him : I never meant to flirt with him Yomi , I'm sorry

Me : u know what Sanele I'm done , I'm done with u fake people, first it was Lukhona now it's u

Him : I'm not fake ?

Me : Ohhh really if u are not then get out of my room actually get out of my life !

Him : u don't mean that .

Me : i don't ? Ok ker

I pushed him towards the door

Me : thank u for showing me who u really are ! And tell everyone not to mess with me

I then closed the door .

Uyi : I'm sorry I...

Me : not now Kyla

I took my bag and headed to the door

Uyi: where are u going ?

Me : somewhere



I then checked out and went to my favourite spot at the beach.

Me : mom I thought he was my friend but it claims that he is not .

I sat there crying

Me : I love Jay so much and I don't think he will ever come back

Voice : I will always be here by your side ,just next to u

I turned around and there he was wearing his short and shirt and he was smiling

Me : Jay

I got up and went to hug him

Me : I'm sorry ,he fooled me

Jay : it's okay

I don't know what happened but he kissed me and I just didn't know what to do so I pulled out

Him : don't know how to kiss ?

Me : well I have never dated before

Him : then I'll teach u , just go with the flow

Me : ok...

We kissed and it was the magical thing ever he pulled out

Jay : I love u

Me : u do?

Jay : of course

I smiled and we sat at the beach and watched the sunset

Me : I have to go ,Kyla must be worried

Jay : who's Kyla

Me : Uyi

Jay : ok I'll drop u off

We got in his car and he played some soft jazz and we arrived at the Res.He got out and opened my door

Me : thanks

Jay : so when am I going to see u

Me : tomorrow

Jay : ok can I get your numbers

Me: ok 076.....

Jay : I'll call before I sleep then


Me : ok

We kissed again

Him : bye my love

Me : good night

I then checked in and went to my room

Uyintando's Pov 

Well it's been a while since Naomi's been gone . I'm getting worried I called her and she opened the door

Me : uhmmm I was calling u cause I was worried

Her : ok

Me : your food is in the warmer

Her : thanks

Me : Uhm Naomi I'm sorry about earlier it's just that I was protecting u

Her : it's cool no worries

Me : ok then

I went back on my books and studied, she came to me and hugged my shoulder.

Her : I'm the one who should be saying sorry , I was angry at Sanele and i kind of switched u off I'm sorry

I stood up

Me : it's ok

We hugged

Me : so where were u

Her : at the beach

Me : u smell like a man's cologne

Her : that's because I have a man

Me : what !! Ok tell me who is it

Her : Jayden

Me : ohh when am I going to see him

Her : I don't know maybe Tomorrow

Me : Naomi may u please like stay for my birthday then u can leave on Monday

Her : I don't know ,I have already told my aunt that I'm coming tomorrow

That was disappointing

Me : ok then

Her : but I can tell her that my friend invited me for a sleepover at her home

Me : really !

Her : yeah

Me : ok thanks neh

Her : it's cool .

Me : so how do u feel

Her : loved / inlove

Me : that's good

We then studied and packed our clothes

As we were about to sleep Naomi's phone rang and she blushed

Me : may u give me my headphones please

She laughed

Her : ok

I wobt listen to her mna I texted Luu

~~~~~

Me : babe

Him : boo

Me : u didn't call me today

Him : I'm sorry babe I was extra busy, I am still busy

Me : ohh ok goodnight then

Him : bye love

~~~~~

I then texted Bontle

~~~~~

Me : what's up with your brother

Her : what do u mean?

Me : he's been distant kum

Her : to me also ,he said he's busy or something

Me : do u think he loves me anymore?

Her : haibo Uyi u know that Luu loves u to the moon and back

Me : then why is he not Caring anymore 🙄💔💔

Her : I don't know but I'll find out

Me : thanks bro

Her : anytime bra

~~~~~

I switched off my lights and went to sleep crying silently.  
Am I losing my babe ?

Guys plz like ,share and comment 

Insert 21

Luu's Pov 

Sunday is my babe 's birthday so I got to make it special,so I called my friends over to give me some ideas .

Me : so guys I need your help

Brian : geez we just got here

Me : so ?

Aya : bro u woke us up on a Friday morning

Vuyani: I'm sure it's not even 9am

Sbu : \*yawns\* can I go to sleep bro ?

Me : no drink water and u will be fine

Jay : let's go to the kitchen guys

Me : don't burn it down

Jay : calm down we are not Seth Rollins

Sbu : bro u still watch wrestling?

Jay : I'm addicted to it ?

Me : guys hurry up there and make something nice and appetizing

Vuya : we are not your chefs

I chuckled then went to take a shower . The way these guys got here is faster than lightning. One would think that they slept here they are in their pyjamas . Just one message saying " guys I got some gals over and I'm having a party come over as soon as possible" and they would get here in a minute. I got out of the shower and did my hygienic process then wore my blue shorts and a sweat shirt. As I was heading down the stairs Bontle called

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : are u not in class ?

Her : I'm about to go to class

Me : yeah cool what do u want

Her : don't give me that attitude as if I'm asking u for money

Me : Bontle !

Her :\*laughs\* ok ,ok she is suspecting



Me : must I then smell who u are talking about

Her : mxm

I laughed

Me: ndlalala mntase'khaya ( I'm joking my sis )

Her : u joke bad Ker

I smelled something burning

Me : ohh no u guys are burning my kitchen

Aya: calm down ,would yah

Me : sorry sis I'm just so worried about my kitchen

Aya snatched my phone and went outside . U know what I regret calling them here .

Me : sbu : what are u doing ?

Sbu : drinking sugar water

Me : amen !

Vuya : hallelujah!

Me : guys my kitchen is such a mess !

Brian : and u are going to clean it

Me : what about the others

Sbu : Hai we are doing something

Me : like what ?

Sbu : chatting to the chef

Me : Brian will never pass in the kitchen

Brian : yo fucker shut it would ya...

Me : sorry

I then went to the TV room and watched soccer

Aya : thanks atleast now I can think

Me : u are such a poop

Aya : u are a blocked drain

Me : give me my phone

He laughed

Aya : u are waaaay too much

Me : watch it

Aya : watch what

Me : leave

Aya : Hai Luu don't be like that

Me : I'm exactly like this

Aya : oho

He threw my phone next to me and went in front of the TV.

Me : u are ugly for me to look at u

Aya : offended

Me: Ayanda

He switched off the TV

Me : u guys bring out the worst in me

Aya : and u bring out the best

I got up and went to the kitchen. i went to the fridge and took out an apple

Vuya : ola bra Adam

They laughed

Aya : Brian are u cooking stones ?

Brian : I hate u Luu

Me : I know and I don't

Sbu : guys let's not stress the chef please

Me: please hurry up ASAP

Brian : u guys better not think that I'm making Breakfast for everyone

Us : what ?

Brian: Vuyani and crew the stove is yours

Me : wait u cooked for about an hour and it's only for u ?

Brian : almost exactly , I'm coming ' he went upstairs

Me : I'm not in a mood to cook

Aya : me too

Jay : me three

Sbu : me four

Vuya : let's order

We ordered pizza and it came and we went to watch soccer and ate pizza. Brian came down looking fresh with my clothes on

Me : looking smart

Brian: thanks

Vuya : are u going somewhere?

Brian: nope

Sbu : but ?

Brian : I'm expecting someone

Jay and the guys got up and went upstairs and they left all alone

Me : I guess they went to wash

Brian : the better

He went to the kitchen and I followed him

Me : who are we expecting

Brian : someone special

Me : clue

Brian : Sivuyise

Me : I don't know ...

. Wait a second

Brian : yeah the one and only

Me : bro u have hurt that chick in a most painful way now what do u want ?

Brian : I got feelings just like u and asked her out

Me : when

Brian: 3 Months ago

Me : so she's the girl that rejected u

Brian : yeah

I laughed

Me : if I were that girl I ...

Brian : please let's not go there

Me : sure

I texted Bontle

~~~~~

Me : text her and u guys meet at my place ok

Her : sure ,I'm bringing a special long lost relative

Me : who is it ?

Her : u are going to see him / her on Sunday

Me: ok the plan is still in motion mocc neh ?

Her : yep

Me : thanks sis

Her : pleasure bhuti wam

~~~~~

A knock came through

Brian : I'm going to get it

Me : ok

I went upstairs and they are all dressed in my casual clothing

Me : wow u are ok

Them : mxm

Me : come down Brian's girlfriend is here

Them : what ? He has a gal

Me : don't look at me I just found out 3 minutes ago

Vuya : let's go down and be third wheels

Sbu : yeah! yeah!

We went down and they were eating breakfast they was prepared by Brian .

Continuation of insert 21

Brian's Pov 👁👁

Me : So here are some few ideas of the decor

Sivu : she does love maroon and grey

Me: that's a perfect match

Luu : Yeah u guys are a perfect match

Sivu rolled her eyes

Vuya : well since our guy doesn't want to introduce us I will . We are his friends my..

Sivu : \*smile\* I know who u guys are

Them : u do

Sivu : yeah

She then got up and went to Luu

Sivu : nice to meet u Luu

Luu : do I know u ?

Sivu : ohh sorry I'm Sivuyise Cele

Luu : hey u are Ntando's cousin

Sivu : yep

Luu : nice to meet u

They hugged .

Me: Hey Luu we were discussing the plans of the weekend

Luu : hey thanx so what have u guys been up to

Vuya : so Luu u called us here for ?

Luu : let's sit down



We went to sit on the lounge and I went to put the plates on the kitchen. I went to sit next to Sivu.

Luu : so guys I have a huge planning for this Sunday. I need this crib to be amazingly decorated .

Vuya : this guy is going to mark his territory

Luu : I was getting there shut up

Jay : Guys The gals are going to be here in about 10 minutes

Me : so soon

Sbu : yeah they are early

Luu : so guys please pass by me if u want to include something

Sbu : Soo money is not a problem

Me : of course u heard him

Aya : I'll be on the meat

Vuya : refreshments and drinks will be on me

Sivu : Brian and I will decorate

What ?! Ok

Sbu : Luu and I will be on snacks

Luu : no u are alone on the snacks

Jay : I'll be the host

Luu : ok so it's set guys whatever u do don't give any signs to Uyi that u are planning something.

Me : sure

Jay : they are here ,guys Yomi and I will disturb Uyi all weekend whilst u guys plan ok

Us : ok

They got in . They were 4 girls with bags so we greeted them

Uyi : hey guys I didn't expect u here

Me : it was our day off ,so we chilled here at Luu's crib

Sivu : lil sis ?

Her : big sis

They hugged

Me : ok I'm lost

Uyi : ok Brian we need to talk sometime


She winked her eye and I smiled

Me : sure

Uyi : ok Brian this is Yomelela,my roommate, Bontle my best friend, Siyolise,my cousin and Sivuyise her sister

Me : nice to meet u guys

Yomi : likewise

Uyintando's Pov 

Bontle called

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Bontle : we are u guys

Me : in our room and u

Bontle: outside your Res

Me : are u for real

Bontle : yeah come out already

Me : ok we're coming

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Naomi let's go Bontle's waiting

Naomi : ok

We checked out

She requested a Uber . We got in

Me : hey chomz

Bontle : hey chomm'am

Me : B meet Naomi,my roommate. Naomi ,This is Bontle my best friend

Naomi : nice to meet u

B: likewise 

We then went to Cape Town

Naomi : no I'm starving

B : u are talking my language

Me : sir may we please stop at McDonald's it's 5 streets away

Him : sure

Naomi : your music is boring

Him : mam this is an Uber ride

B : we know but ....

She put some of her music .we sang and it was fun Bontle and Naomi were getting on so well . We stopped at McDonald's and bought some burgers and chips and we also bought for our driver. About an hour or so ,we arrived at Luu's crib. All of his friends are here

Naomi : so this is Luu's crib

Me : yep

B : why are they all here?

Me : beats me .

Siyo also came with an Uber

Me : Siyo ?

Siyo : hey cuz unjani

Me : I'm cool

Siyo : who is this beauty?

Naomi : Yomelela

They hugged

Siyo : u smell nice ,what perfume do u use ?

I left them talking and we got in. Sivu is here ?

We greeted and I pulled Brian to the pool

Me : Brian what's going on?

Brian: Ntando what are u talking about?

Me : u and Sivu

He sighed and sat down . I joined him .

Me : I'm waiting

Brian: Uyi I didn't know that Sivu is your cousin

Me : it's cool

Brian : Ntando I have hurt Sivu in a way that I can't describe

Me : ohhhhkay

Brian : I doubt that she will ever be with me again

Me : what did u do ?

Brian: played with her heart

Me : ouch

Brian: now I don't even know how to fix that

Me : well u can start by saying sorry

Brian: and

Me : well Brian what's done is done , u can't go back and fix the past ... But u can try and be a better person in the presence of her .

Brian: u think

Me : I know so , know cheer up and go to her

Brian : ok thanks

Me : it's cool

We got in and watched movies. Naomi was sitting next to Jay , Bontle next to Ayanda ,Sivu next to Brian ,Siyo next to Vuyani and sbu alone . I went to sit next to Luu . After a while a knock came through

Sbu went to opened we all looked at the door . A young girl came in and they hugged . Okay !?

They came to us we were looking at them like what's going on .

Sbu : guys this is Kiara , Kiara meet everyone and your brother.

Jay : Kiara ?

Kiara : yeah big bro ,hey everyone

Us : hey

Jay pulled Kiara and they went towards the kitchen

Luu : what the fuck bro

Sbu : \*Chuckled\* what ?

Vuyani: don't tell us that u are dating Kiara

Sbu : are u dating Siyo

Siyo : no we are not

Sbu : exactly

Brian: nikka , that chick is young

Sbu : who said we are dating

Me : the hug ?

Sbu : don't u hug Bontle

Bontle: that's different

Sbu : how ?

No one answered

Sbu : exactly u guys just jump to conclusions without knowing the Mear fact .

Jay and Kiara got in the lounge. Jay went upstairs and Kiara sat next to sbu.

Kiara : what's with the damp mood

Naomi : we just watched a sad movie

Kia : ohh I get it .

We sat down and watched other movies. We then played games on the TV . Naomi went upstairs probably to check on Jay .

Jayden's Pov ?



I pulled Kiara to the kitchen

Me : what are u doing here

Kia : to spend time with everyone

Me : what's going on between u and sbu ?

Kia : nothing

Me : whats with the hug

Kia : it also took me by surprise

Me : u are young Kiara

Kia : so ?

Me : I don't want anything going on between u and sbu

Kia : how many times must I tell u that we are not that close. We are friends,pure friends

Me : I know

Kia : then don't interogate me

Me : I'm not I just want u to be safe

Kia : no , u are just like dad u want things to go your way

Me : excuse me then Kia for being a big brother

Kia : No u are not

Me : I'm sorry Ker

Kia : no Jay ,how could u think I'm dating sbu , for goodness sake I'm not even 20 .

I just shut up. Kiara is right ,I only think for myself. I just went upstairs and played some PlayStation at Luu's room .I don't feel like being in a crowd . I got bored so I planned my speech for sunday.a knock came through. I opened cause I locked the door .

Me : babe ?

Her : are u ok

Me : yeah I don't feel like being in a crowd

Her : ok so what are u up to .

Me : preparing for Sunday.

Her : so what are u guys going to do for her .

Me : all will be clear soon love don't worry .

Her : ok let's go downstairs then

I kissed her , I missed her juicy lips and she pulled out

Her : let's go

She pulled me by my arm . And we went downstairs

Them : ncaawww

Yomi smiled and I kissed her cheek . We played and cooked supper . Everyone participated in the kitchen it was fun . We made sure that we make Uyi tired so she can sleep early. We then washed dishes .

Luu : babe let's go and sleep

Uyi : I'm not sleppy

Us : what ?

Uyi : yeah I'm not

Luu : well I'm tired so let's go .

Uyi : ok goodnight guys

Us : night

Everyone went to their room. I went to mine with Yomi.

We sat on the bed .

Me :Look babe don't sleep that much coz at 3am we are getting up

Her : huh why

Me : u will see

I went to the bathroom and changed to my pyjamas.she was also on her pyjamas and busy on her phone . I sat on top of her .

Me : babe I love u

Her : I love u too but uyasinda get off.

Me : hey I'm trying to be romantic here

She took her pillow and hit me with it .

Me : ohh u are on

I took my pillow and hit her with it. We had a pillow fight and the room was super messy . We were sitting on the bed .

Me : see what u did ?

Her : and u participated

She then sat on top of me

Me : u are heavy

Her : ohh please \*giggled \*

Me : let's clean up

We cleaned up and we cuddled and slept.

Luu's Pov 

It was hard for me to get Uyi to sleep . Well we haven't been intimate and I'm cool with that ,I don't want to rush her into anything. I had to sing for her so she can sleep at 3am my phone vibrated.

I slowly got off the bed and looked at her ,she is fast asleep and softly snoring . I woke up and went out of my room and locked her inside so she doesn't hear us. I went to knock on everyone's room and we all went to the lounge . I poured everyone some coffee and we sat down.

Me : guys I called u here because I'm planning a birthday party for Uyi .

Them : ok

Me : so everyone has their own job to do . Yomi and Jay ,u guys are going to go with Uyi the whole of today , u will come back at 6pm not early but late .

Them : ok

Me : Bontle, Siyo u guys are going to help us on what she likes and dislikes.

Them : oky

Me : Kiara and sbu u guys are on the snacks . The rest knows what role they have .I'm on the invitation and

everything u want to include please inform me . And don't worry her dad gave me money to plan for her party but they all don't know that I'm going to mark my territory except u guys .are we clear ?

Them : yeah

Me : thanks u may go to sleep .


Everyone went to sleep ,Kiara helped me tidy the lounge and I went to sleep .we have a long day tomorrow

Bandile's Pov

I don't know how to tell dad about Nicole but I'm planning to tell him tomorrow.

Guys plz like ,share and comment  

Insert 22

Uyintando's Pov 

I woke up pretty early and I took a shower . I got back in the room and did my hygienic process and wore my

dusty pink shoulder off Drees and my Reebok push- ins . I went to Luu and pecked his lips and went downstairs to the kitchen. Hmmm everyone is still asleep I mean it's 8am . Anyway I made breakfast and about 30 minutes Naomi and Bontle came to the kitchen,still in their pyjamas

Me : morning gals

They looked shocked

B: when did u wake up

Me : it's been a while why ?

Naomi : nothing

They went out and Kiara got in the kitchen

Kia : hey u

Me : morning

Kia : mind if I help u

Me : thanks

She helped me and we had a chat ,she is quiet a nice gal

Me : so next year u are going to matric

Kia : it's unbelievable but yeah

We chatted and we dished and called everyone. We were sitting on the dinning table and everyone was having fun . Wethu it was ok

Me : B may u accompany me today

B: where are u going?

Me : I'm planning on visiting my parents

B : Uhm I can't

Me : why not

Naomi : don't worry Jay and I would be more than happy to accompany u

Me : thanx ,B u have plans ?

B : yeah I'm busy all day , sorry chomz

Me : it's cool

Naomi : so when are we going?

Me : when u guys are ready.

Jay : babe let's go and get ready

Me : I didn't mean now

Naomi: we are excited to meet them and ... Uhm

Jay : yeah and we wanted to spoil u today



Naomi: yeah

They went upstairs and it was quite at the table

Me : so B what are your plans for today

Brian: Siyo and her have an assignment to do right ?

Siyo : yeah

Me : seems like everyone is busy

Luu : babe pass our greetings to your family

Me : I will babe

Kia : I got to go and bath before Jay kills me

They laughed ,more like faked it .

Me : ohh well ...

I took the dishes to the kitchen with the help of Sivu .

Me : Sivu why is everyone acting weird

Sivu : weird ?

Me : yeah

Sivu : I think that they don't like to talk when they just got up ,like me

She laughed

Me : I guess

We got done with the dishes and I went to my room. I heard water running, I guess he's in the shower. Why are they all bathing at the same time ? Something is going on. I wore my white block heel and took my handbag and went downstairs.

Me : Naomi!! Jayden!! Come on let's go !

I then texted mom

~~~~~

Me : mom I'm coming over with my friends, plz tell dad .

~~~~~

They came looking hot

Me : ok guys before we go I need u to promise me one thing

Them : sure

Me : I won't be a third wheel

They looked at each other and shrugged

Jay : ok

We then hopped on Jay's car and went home.

I buzzed us in and opened the door .

Me : mom we are here

She came running towards me

Mom : ohh my child

She hugged me

Mom: I'm so happy that u are here

Me : so am I

Jay cleared his throat

Me : mom this is my roommate Naomi ,I mean Yomi .

And her friend Jay

Jay looked at me with shocked eyes and I laughed. Mom hugged them

Mom: nice to meet u my children

Them : us too ma

She smiled and we went to the kitchen following mom, of course and dad came down

Dad : ntando!

Me : hi dad

Dad : no hug ?

Me : my voice already hugged u .

They laughed

Me : dad meet my friends Yomi and Jayden

Dad greeted them

Dad : honey it was nice to see u but I have to go

Me : can't business wait , I've just got here.

Dad : can time wait

Me : no

Dad : I love u and I have the whole holiday to chill with u  
ok .

Me : hmm ok

Jay : is he always busy

Me : yep that's my dad for u .

Naomi: Ma u have a beautiful house .

Mom : thank u mntanam, Uyi shoe them around

Me : sure

I took off my heels and toured Naomi and Jay around the  
house.

Khayaletu's Pov 😐

Luu : is she there already

Me : yeah they are here and she didn't suspect a thing

Brian : ok so what about tomorrow?

Me : what about it ?

Aya : sir he meant how are we going to distract her .

Bontle : she loves to go to church,that might do the job.

Sivu : ok ker bab'mncane ,what are u going to do ?

Me : I'm on the cake and anything u need help with , I'll be here .

Sbu : ok guys let's get to it .

Well I went to Mr Zungu 's house,we really have to talk . I knocked and a young gentleman opened .

Me : sawubona

Him : oh molo Tata

Me : is your dad available

Him : yeah , please come in .

I got in and he lead me into his dad's study .

Me : Mzwandile!

Him : eyyy ,Khaya what a surprise.

Me : I'm here malungana the wedding

Him : ohh

Me : can we please postpone it to next year

Him : No Khaya I have given u many years already,I'm dying and I need to see my grandchildren before I die

Me : Mzwandile she's 19 for goodness sake.

Him : I'm not changing my mind

Me : ohh ok I guess this is the year I have been praying not to come

Him : we are going to be inlaws soon ,I can get one of your business back .

Me : do I have a choice

He laughed

Him : no

Me : this was just a waste of time .

I went out his house and went to my favourite restaurant. I got a call from Maka'uyi

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : love

Her : sthandwa Sam they are gone

Me : where

Her : they said something about going to the beach ,  
restaurant and mall .

Me : ngiyabonga maNdaba, I will inform the others

Her : ok

Me : bye

Her : bye

\*\*\*\*\*

This hiding will make my head spin .I called Luxolo .

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Luxolo

Him :baba

Me : find out to that young boy where they are going  
now and text me .

Him : will do baba

Me : ok thanks

\*\*\*\*\*

A few minutes later I got a message from Luxolo

~~~~~

Him : baba they are heading towards the beach now  
,then they will go to the mall and restaurant

Me : ok

~~~~~

I'm stressed out,how am I going to tell my child that I  
have arranged a marriage for her , worst of all at the age  
of 19. I hope she understands. I then ordered and went  
to the office and attended some of my meetings and  
went home .

Hey I'm Khayaletu David Ndaba, Uyi 's father .I'm 49  
years old and I own a business. I have a wife, Liziwe  
Agnes Ndaba and a child , that's going to never forgive  
me . I had no choice it was either my wife and child or I  
die . Well I was a gangster back then but I quit because  
my wife wasn't happy after their kidnapping. I still have  
guns and money though, so I'm cool . How am I going to  
tell my child this ???



Bandile 's Pov 🌸

Me : dad can we talk

Him : yeah sure son come in

Ohh this is harder than I thought.

Me : Uhm dad I don't want to settle down yet

Him : Bandile u are 25 and have no wife or child ,I'm going to die without having to see my grandchildren.

Me : dad u don't understand

Him : make me

Me : I do have a child and girlfriend

Him : what ?!

Me : yeah back in America, I have a daughter she is 4 years old .

Him : why am I hearing this now

Me : dad I was scared and I still am scared because u will lose it .

Him : u see son u got it right there , I will lose it

Me : now can we leave the arranged marriage thingy

Him : u may have a child but I want a Xhosa and respectful wife for u and I have got one .

Me : dad please

Him : no , if u don't want to marry this girl then u will have everything to lose

Me : are u threatening me ?

Him : yes I am

Me : dad look , I can do anything please

Him : no , everything is set and if u dare go to America in these months ,u will never go back.

Me : dad I have a child there to raise

Him : do I look like I care ?

Me : wow I are so cruel

Him : I'm just doing u a favour.

Me : a fav.... U know what I don't care .

I stormed out with him calling me. I thought I could get through dad but no . How am I going to raise my child ,Nicole will never accept this nonsense. What am I going to do ? I went to my room and locked the door. I then Video called Nicole

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey babe

Nikki : hey boo how are u

Me : not ok

Her : what's wrong

Me : my dad is putting a lot of pressure on me

Her : what kind of pressure

Me : uhmmm.... He ... He wants me to handle his businesses this side .

Her : so when are u coming back

Me : I don't know but it's not going to be soon.

Nikki : that's sad

Me : I know ,where my little princess?

Nikki : she just went out ,Imma call her

She then called her.

Me : Hello my angel

Her : hello daddy

Me : how are u ?

Her : not good daddy

Me : what's wrong?

Her : daddy mommy doesn't want me to get those ice cream candies

Me : but angel ,it's still cold for ice

She got teary

Her : but daddy ...

Me : look don't worry ok , daddy will bring u some

Her : daddy where are u ?

Me : in South Africa

Her : where is Salt Aficka

I laughed

Me : it's very far away

Her : so daddy when are u coming back

Me : soon angel

Her : \*sniffs\* I miss u daddy

Me : I miss u too my angel

She cried ,my heart broke in a million pieces

Me : Chanté look , don't cry ok , daddy is going to come back

Her : daddy may u please come back soon .

Me : I will my angel

Her : u promise

I kept quiet

Her : daddy ?

Me : I promise my angel now give mommy the phone

Her : daddy I also want a phone

Hai Ker ngok

Me : I will buy u one if u promise that u won't give mommy some trouble until I come .

Her : but daddy that's a huge promise

Me : I guess then u don't want a phone

Her : can I think about it daddy

Me : ok goodnight

Her : goodnight daddy ,mommy wants to talk to u

I laughed

Me : think about that promise and don't tell mommy ok

Her : ok daddy , it's going to be our little secret

Me : exactly

I heard some shuffling I guess she is giving Nicole the phone

Me : babe please look after her

Nikki : ok please come back when u can

Me : I will and I will call everyday

Nikki : ok I love u

Me : I love u too babe

\*\*\*\*\*

As I was about to sleep mom knocked. I went to open .

Me : hey mom

Mom : hunny come and eat ,the food is ready

Me : I'm not hungry mom

Mom : oky I'm going to put it in the microwave just in case u get hungry.

Me :ok thanks

I miss my kid so much . She was hurt and even cried,but dad is so cruel

Hey I'm Bandile Kalin Cele . This is my life

Jay's Pov 

The gals painted the mall red ,now it's 7pm and we are still in the restaurant.

Me : guys let's go ,we have been gone for the whole day and I'm tired

Uyi : ok ,guys I had a great day with u thanks

Us : anytime

We then went home ,they were watching rugby

Me : I'm going to sleep ,my feet are so sore

Yomi : me too


Uyi : come on guys I was wearing heels but I'm not tired .

The reason why she said that because we were her slaves . She was sitting down and sending us to do everything for her .I went to my room and wore my pyjamas

Yomi : babe I'm super tired

Me : me too ,let's sleep .

We cuddled and went to Lala land

Guys plz like , share and comment 

Insert 23

Jay's Pov 

I was sleeping so peaceful until babe shooock slightly

Me : hey beautiful

Her : hey handsome

She perked my lips..

Me : isn't there more ?

Her : no I have prepared your clothing all that's left now is for u to go take a shower

Me : do I smell bad ?

Her : for church,yes

Argh I forgot that we are still distracting Uyi ,but I'm tired

.

Me : I can't go to church

Her : u have feet and u can walk properly, why not ?



Me : it's been a while since I have entered Church.

Her : Jay stop making excuses and go take a shower, u better be done when I come back

Me : but babe ..

Her : no buts tuu.

Think Jayden think uhmm..

Me : Uhm my head is pounding

Her : worry not because Jesus heals every sickness.

She said that walking out. I dragged myself to the shower, then did my hygienic process. I then wore my formal wear ,babe got in .

Her : we have about an hour left to go

I nodded and she went to take our phones on the charger and put it on her purse .

Her : let's go and have breakfast

Me : Uhm babe

Her : yeah

Me : have I ever told u that I love u

She got closer

Her : yeah everytime

Me : well I love u and u look beautiful by the way

Her : I do ?

Me : u should wear those kind of dresses a lot ,they suit

Her : ncaww thanks babe ,u look good too

I got closer to her

Me : how good do I actually look

Her : amazingly good

Me : good is not a good word to describe how I look.

Her : u look perfect

Me : hmmm thanks babe 

Her : yeah , yeah let's go

I holded her arm and she turned and I attacked her with a kiss , it was getting heating and...

Uyi : guys let's ...woah ...

Babe pulled out

Me : u are disturbing

Uyi : whatever let's just go

Her : but Kyla we have a few minutes left

Uyi : are u not going to eat breakfast?

Me : we are

Uyi : now come down so we don't be late for church

Her : we coming right after u K

She got out

Me : now where were we ?

She took her purse

Her : we were about to go and eat breakfast

Me : but babe....

Her : let's just go ...

We then headed downstairs

Me : when am I going to get my kiss ?

Her : after church

Me : what that's like hours later

Her : that's good

Me : good ?

Brian : yeah good ,here's your breakfast

Sivu: what took u guys so long .

Me : I will tell u when u guys are dating

Brian and Sivuh looked at each other

Uyi : don't look at each other because it will turn into a state ,then love ,then kiss and I don't want to witness u .They laughed and we are our breakfast over light conversations.

Uyi : where are the others ?

Brian : they went for a jog

Uyi : Jog ? Luu hates running

Me : there's a first time for everything

Siyo got in the kitchen

Siyo : morning everyone, happy birthday Uyi

Uyi : thanks u are the first person to say that today .

Me : haibo I did

Uyi : I don't recall u saying that

Us : happy birthday

Uyi : arghh singers , but thanks

Babe : guys let's go

Brian : enjoy

Me : enjoy?

Babe : yeah enjoy

She said winking. Mxm this is not fair

Uyintando's Pov 🌸

I was woken up by Naomi

Me : what is it ?

Her : it's church today .

Me : so ?

Her : it's a blessing to go to church on your birthday.

Me : but I'm tired

Her : wake up and go take a shower

Me : Argh ok

I got up and Luu is not next to me . Ohhh well I made the bed , took a shower and did my hygienic process. I wore my black umbrella dress and a white renate shirt ,and a black block heel and went downstairs well ... We ate breakfast and went to church. Church was alright I guess ,my feet were sore .

Me : guys let's go home

Naomi : no

Me : No ?

Naomi : well Luu asked me to first do your hair and nails

Jay : yeah , I will accompany u guys there.

Uyi : I guess I do need some manicure

Naomi : ok , so we are going?

Me : I don't have a choice now do I ?

Jay : no u don't .

Jay accompanied us to the Salon and left . I did my hair and manicure and Naomi also did .

Hairdresser: u guys are hot , your boyfriends will stare till their eyes pop out

We laughed I wish . Naomi's phone beeped and she looked at it and smiled .

Me : Jay is on his way ?

Her : Uhm .. uhh.. no he'll fetch us after

Me : after what ?

Her : u will see let's go .

We went to the mall .

Me : we are going shopping again?

Naomi : no

We got in a dress shop

Naomi : we are going to look super good when we get out .

Me : Ohhh I guess

We spent about an hour and we were done .I looked at those long mirrors.

Me : Ohhh my gosh I look amazing

Naomi : I told yah ,Jay is here let's go .

Well I have a dusty pink mermaid dress and Naomi has a black tight dress . We got out and Jay was dressed good I mean he was also formal .I have a feeling that we are going to a significant place for my birthday

Me : u look amazing

Jay : thanks

He winked at Naomi and she smiled ,I'll act like I didn't see that .

Me : nice car , whose is it

Jay : Vuyani's car

Me : a Audi Q5,wow he is loaded

They looked at each other and we got in the car . Naomi and I were sitting at the back . Jay put on all my favourite songs and I didn't sing , I was just smiling looking outside the window .I don't know this route that we are taking and he stopped in a street .

Me : what's going on

Naomi : I'm sorry babe ,but I have to do this

Me : do what ?

She blind folded me

Me : guys what's going on

Jay : if u shuush we will get there soon .

After a while he stopped.

Me : ok what is going on

Naomi : u have to go out

Me : guys u are stressing me out

Jay : all will be revealed soon

Me : I'm scared

They laughed .mxm

I then got out of the car and walked for a while



Naomi : K I'm going to unblind u but u have to promise that u won't open ur eyes

Me : ok I promise

She took it off.

She then knocked

Me : why are u knocking

Jay : u may open your eyes.

Boom ! We are in Luu's crib

Me : really ?

I was bored already

I got in and it was dark

Me : yhoo why is it dark , and I'm starving.. these heels are. ..

I switched the lights on

**SURPRISE!!!!!!**

I was shocked everyone was here ,the apartment is decorated nicely .

Me : WOW ! I'm speechless

Me : dad ? Mom ?

I was teary by then I hugged them

Them : happy birthday sweetie thanks

Then everyone was saying happy birthday to me and suddenly it went dark again and everyone was lost and I was too . Smooth Jazz was playing

Me : ok what's going on

Candles were lit up and Luu appeared behind me

Him : babe

I turned around

Me : Luu what's going on

He got down on his knee and no he's not doing what I think he is about to do . He took out a ring WHAT??!!

Him : Mandaba ever since I set my eyes on you I recently fell in love with u ,I was still a playboy and I thought u will never date me because u knew that I never loved any girl , but u gave me your heart to keep . Even when your dad tried distancing us ,you fought for our love . Thats when I realized that we were meant for each other. Babe will u make me the happiest man on earth and marry me .

I was dumbstruck tears were rolling down , I didn't know what to do

Me : I love you too and i would love to marry u

Everyone screamed and whistled

Dad : Uyi u won't marry that boy

Me : dad what do u mean ?

Mom : Khaya please .

Everyone was shocked and all eyes were on dad

Dad : I said u will not marry that boy ! We will talk at home , right now enjoy your birthday

Him : Sir in all due ...

Dad : u will not marry my daughter and that's that .

I just went upstairs running and crying I went to Luu's bedroom and locked the door .

Continuation of insert 23

Bontle's Pov 🌹

Uyi's dad and mom went out after Uyi ran upstairs.

Me : what the hell was that about?

Brian : it's a fucked up family .

Luu got out

Me : we shouldn't have said that

Naomi : guys what are going to do ?

Sbu: I don't know but I'm going after Luu .

He got out

Vuya : Jay and yomi can u guys handle the crowd .Kiara and the rest just find a way to entertain the guests

Them : ok

I went upstairs to Luu's bedroom

I knocked

Uyi : go away!

Me : chomz it's me plz open up

Uyi : no just go away B!

Me : maybe I can help u .

Uyi : how ?

Me : open up .

I heard shuffling and she opened up . I hugged her and she cried .

Me : should I lock the door ?

Her : yah

She went to sit on the bed

Me : babe are u ok ?

Her : I just ... Don't understand dad

Me : \*mute\*

Her : B he gave us his blessings, and now all of a sudden he doesn't ?

Me : I'm sorry ..

Her : this was supposed to be a happy day , B I'm turning 19 and Dad hurts me on my special day . What have I done ? Huh ? Did he have to do that but why ?

She was now crying so painful and I joined her .

I don't know what to say , this is absolutely the first time that I don't have advise for anyone

Me : I'm sorry chomz ..

After a while she stopped crying

Her : Where's Luu ?

Me : He got out after your dad

Her : Dad really made my day .

Me : yeah neh , I think that he doesn't want his daughter to marry at a young age .

Her: no B he said that Luu will never marry me .

Me : so this is a mission?

Her : u are ready?

Me : well if u are I am .

Her : ok ,I will go downstairs and act like nothing happened, whilst u and Vuyani's go and hack my dad .

Me : me and Vuyani ?

Her : yeah he is also doing IT

Me : so when will this party end ?

Her : the time now is 3pm at 6pm everyone goes home .

Me : So who also needs to know ?

Her : only the 3 of us and Luu .

Me : Luu ?

Her : yeah I know that he won't approve it but he will live

.

Me : he is still hurt Uyi

Her : I know ,I'm doing this for my relationship with him  
ok ?

Me: ok

Her : please do your best

Me : yeah ,so will u go home?

Her: Uhm... Yeah I have to dig some information at home

Me: what if he's just protecting u?

Her: from what B?

I shrugged and someone knocked

Me : who is it ?

Uyi's mom: sweetie can we talk?

Uyi: not now mom, just go away

Uyi's mom: sweetie I can ...

Uyi: no mom ,dad said his piece and nothing can change that

Uyi's mom: I'm sorry

Uyi : \*mute\*

Uyi's mom: ok then, if u need me ,I'll be at home ok

Uyi : Just go

Me : Uyi but that's not fair ?

Uyi : what's not fair B ?

Me : she's your mom and ....

Uyi : please not u too

Me : Uyi..

Uyi : no B no ,I'm done with my parents absolutely done

Me : ok what if she didn't know ?

Uyi : then why did she plead dad ?

Me : \*mute\*

Her : exactly now let's go

Me : Clean yourself up

She laughed

Her : Ohhh yeah

To be honest I don't think that Uyi's mom had something to do with her dad's decision but hey ...

She got done and we went downstairs and took the microphone from Jay

Uyi : may I have your attention please

Uhm .. u guys witnessed the incident that happened but that won't stop me from taking care of my guests. Uhm .. at 6pm the party will end due to... Uhm

Me : cleaning

Uyi : yeah,yeah so let's enjoy the party ohk !!



Guest: YEAH !!

Uyi: I CAN'T HEAR U SAY YEAH !!!!

Guest: YEAH !!

Uyi : ok awesome

Yomi : what happened to her ?

Me : she's a strong girl ,Vuyani can we talk

Aya : before that can we talk ?

Me : ok babe , Vuyani don't move .

Vuya: I'll try not to

We went to the garden

Aya : Babe I'm going today

Me : what ?! Didn't u day tomorrow ?

Aya: something urgent came up .

Me : Ohhh ok

Aya : but we can spend the day together

Me : I can't ?

Aya : why not?

Me : can u keep a secret from your friends including Uyi .

Aya:ok

Me : Uyi, Vuyani and I will hack Uyi's dad

Aya : why ?

Me : she wants to know why did he refuse to let Luu propose to Uyi .

Aya : ok I will

Me : this is between me and u

Aya : ok

Me : so Where's Luu?

Aya: I'm clueless

Me : ok

Aya : Uhm ok go on geh

Me : no gals next to u

Aya : haibo babe

I stood up

Me : see u

Aya : I will call u neh

Me : please do .

This is such a big doubled mess

Uyi : don't worry I have already asked Vuyani and he agreed ,just go before they notice that u guys are not here

Me : ok where's he ?

Uyi : in his car

Me : ok good luck on the party

We laughed and I went to the car .

Vuya : so where are we going?

Me : Home

Vuya : ok direct me

Me : how about I drive

Vuya: u have a license?

Me : no

Vuya : now which direction are we going to

Arghh uyabora

Luu's Pov 🌸

Sbu : so what are u going to do

Me : I don't know

Sbu : how about u go to talk with her dad .

Me : ok ,I will have to swallow my pride

Sbu : she's really hurt

Me : so am I

Sbu : look bro go home and talk to your girlfriend than sit here and do nothing

Me : this was supposed to be perfect

Sbu : just do what I'm telling u to do then Tommorow go to her dad and confront him .

Me : it's easier said than done

Guys plz like, share and comment     

Insert 24

Yomelela's Pov

Me : hey Uyi ,have u seen Vuyani

Uyi : I last saw him hours ago ..

Jay : arghh I hate cleaning

Kia : I'm glad u are finally admitting it

Brian : I'm so fucked up

Siyo : and now ?

Brian: I'm tired bro

Sivu : me too

Aya : me three

Me : we are all tired

Uyi : guys the crib is not that dirty

We all looked around with big eyes

Me : yah it's not that bad

Aya : how is bad ,if this apartment is not that bad ?

Me : ok I'm at the pool

Brian : no I was going to clean the pool

Kia : no ,no ,no I already said that I will clean the pool

Uyi : I will tell u who will clean what

Jay: pls group us

Aya : she was going to anyway

Uyi laughed

Uyi : ok uhmm... Kia Naomi and I will be in the kitchen ,Jay and Aya will be at the pool and Brian ,Sivu and Siyo will be here in the lounge

Me : ok I'm cool with my place

Uyi : I'm not done

Siyo : u are not ?

Sivu : no she's not

Jay : but it's late to clean

Me : Hai Jay

Uyi : as I was saying,there are six rooms and a yard left to clean

Me : how about everyone clean their rooms then we all clean the yard.

Kia : but Sbu and Vuyani are not here

Siyo : so will u fetch them ?

Kia : that's not the ...

Siyo : then shut up .

Yhoo I wonder what's wrong with these two

Me : let's go guys

Everyone scattered to their places. The guys that were in the dining room played music out loud man it was fun .We cleaned whilst singing and dancing. After an hour we were done .We all then went to sit in the lounge . The house was clean . Everyone was quiet and I was enjoying the silence until Aya spoke .

Aya : so Uhm Uyi how do feel.

Uyi : tired

Aya : no I mean about what happened.... Earlier

Uyi : well I won't lie to y'all but I'm hurt like kakhulu. I mean here I thought I was going to marry Luu and move on with my life ... But

Brian : so will u go home ?

Uyi : I'm planning to I mean after all it is my home .

Me : Are u mad at your dad or mom ?

Uyi : I don't know , I don't know ..

Jay : your mom was crying bro

Uyi : I don't care

Kia : yhoo

Siyo : yhoo nton wea can't u just shut up

Kia : what's wrong with u

Siyo : nothing

Kia : u clearly have a problem

Me : girls please...

Sbu came in followed by Luu

Siyo : my problem is u

Kia : are u jealous?

Siyo : of u ?

Siyo laughed

Jay: Kiara and Siyolise please just...

Kia : clearly of Sbu

Siyo : Sbu ohh please u guys are not dating so why would I have a problem?

Kia : ohh so u want him ?

Siyo : those are your words

Kia : then why being jealous,I mean we are not dating

Siyo : exactly u guys are not dating, and I don't have a problem and stop questioning me ,I'm not friend .



Kia laughed and they both looked at the door . Sbu and Luu were still enjoying the argument

Kia : ohh here comes your crush

Siyo : shut up or I'll slap that mindset out of yah.

She said that going up . Hai ii drama yalapha never ends

Sbu : where's Vuyani

Aya : he went out hours ago

Luu : ohh

Luu's Pov 

Me : Babe may I talk to u

Her : uhmmm ok

We went upstairs to my room and she got in first . I got in and locked the door then stood behind it ,my back facing the room.

Uyi : babe ?

Me : \*mute\*

My mind was running wild I'm losing Uyi ,IM LOSING MY SOULMATE!.

Uyi hugged me from behind and I snapped out of my thoughts. I turned around.

Uyi : babe are u ok?

Me : \*mute\*

Uyi : babe please talk to me .. please

Me : babe I'm losing u

Uyi : I'm sorry

Me : I know that your dad never liked me ,but this hurts so deep.

Uyi : I know

I hugged her so tight .

Uyi :babe ?

Me : love

Uyi : I asked B and Vuyani to hack my dad

Me : how's that going to help?

Uyi :We are going to find out why he Uhm ... U know ?

Me : then do what ? It's not like he's going to change his mind or something

She pulled out of the hug

Uyi : Wow! U already gave up on us ?

Me : no that's not..

Uyi : no I get it , I totally do . I try my best to save this relationship and all u can say is " it's not like he's gonna change his mind "!!!!

Me : IS HE ? Huh ?! What exactly do u want me to say !!!  
? Maybe to say , Yeah maybe if we hack him he might give us his blessings?!!!

Uyi : Wow !?

Me : Uyi I'm hurt !

Uyi : who's fucken happy Chris !! Huh ?! Who is ?

I kept quiet and went to sit on the side of my bed .

Me : I'm sorry

Uyi : \*mute\*

Uyi : all I wanted was my boyfriend's support and love , I wanted us to fight for this relationship but I guess Im wrong .

Me : I'm sorry

Uyi : those are the only two words that u know best !!! I thought we were going to do this together but no , im alone in this. Really Luu!!?

Me : what do u want me to say ?!

Her : here we go again!

I went to her ,she was crying.

Me : babe I love u ,I'm scared to lose u . I totally lose it when I think that I'm going to lose u . I'm sorry I snapped at u \*sniff\*

Uyi : I'm also sorry

Me : I love ok

She nodded . We were both teary and we kissed ,the kiss was getting heated and we were disturbed by a knock on the door .

Me : who is it ?

Sbu: Bro Uyi 's mom is downstairs and wants to talk with her

Me : SBU U ARE A DISTUBER!

He laughed

Me : babe go talk to your mom

Her : no

Me : no ?

Her : I don't want to see or talk to my parents today ok ?

Me : babe maybe she..

Her : u can go to her if u want to talk to her .

Me : babe please

Her : no Luxolo, I don't want to ok !

Argh I went downstairs and found Uyi's mom drinking tea and watching TV. I wonder where are the guys

Me : molo mama ( hello ma )

Her : molo nyana uphii u Uyintando ( hello son , where is Uyintando)

I scratched my head

Me : she's upstairs

Her : why is she not coming downstairs

Me : thing is... She is upset at both of u

Her : ohh I'm sorry my child ...He didn't mean to hurt anyone

Me : but ma I love your daughter very much at that ..

Uyi's mom : I know..

Me : why did he do that ?

Uyi's mom: I don't know nyana( son)

Me : \*sigh\* ok

Uyi's mom: let me get going

Me : ok ma travel safely

Uyi's mom: enkosi

She got out ,this has been the longest day ever. I went to the kitchen and made popcorn. I went to the lounge and watched movies after a while Bontle and Vuyani got in and their facial expressions were not cool.

Me: u look like u have just seen a ghost.

Bontle : u don't want to know .

Me : well I have to because I'm in this also

Vuya : brah can we four go to a secretive place

Me : let me go wake up Uyi

I went upstairs and woke her up .We went to the basement and locked the door .

Bontle: wasn't there another hiding place than this storeroom?

Me : no

Uyi : so what did u guys find ?

Bontle 's Pov

{Earlier}

Me : Vuya come check this out

Vuya : what's up ?

He looked

Vuya : What ?

Me : yeah , I think that's the reason he doesn't want Uyi to marry .

Vuya : To protect his family and keep his enemies away

Me : I think we are done here

Vuya : good job Detective

Me : \*smiled\* u too Mr

He flashes a smile and we went outside. It was dark.

Me : geez what time is it?

He looked at his watch

Him : 9pm

Me : I'm hungry

Him : me too

Me : let's go buy some take-aways

Him : right after u

We went to buy some take-aways and sat in the car .

Me : this is so messed up

Him : yah neh , thinking u have found your soulmate and propose to her ,but eventually her dad doesn't agree

Me : on your birthday?

Him : yah

Me : so who's yours ?

He laughed

Him : who's who ?

Me : your soulmate

Him : I'm still looking

Me : pity them

Him : so u are serious with Ayanda

Me : yep I love him , we know each other so well and I can't imagine him without me .

Vuya: I wish I could also say that



Me : don't worry u will find you "TRUE LOVE "

HIM : Mxm

I laughed and we went to Luu's crib

Me : shall we go in ?

Him : yeah ,we have to tell them

Me : ok

We got in and found Luu watching a movie. He then went upstairs to call Uyi and we went to the basement. Gees it's dusty

Uyi : so what did u find ?

Vuyani and I looked at each other and kept quiet.

Luu : so must we guess what u guys found

Vuya : \*sigh\* uhm.. I don't know how to say this but I'll just say it

Them : ok

Vuya :Uhm your dad is ...

Uyi : my dad is what ?

Me : he's a gangster

Them : what !?

Vuya : that's not all ?

Luu : there's more ?

Me : uhmmm Vuya that .. her mom will have to tell her

Uyi : tell me what

We kept quiet

Luu : guys ?

Me : no Luu ,Uyi should go home and talk to her mom .

I got out of the base and went to my room ,I found Aya sleeping peacefully. I kissed him all over his face

Aya : u back already?

Me : how can u tell it's me ?

Aya : I know your kisses.

Me : babe what happened today ?

Aya : I should be asking u that .

Me: I had a long day babe

I went to take a shower. I wore my pyjamas and slept on Aya's chest

Aya: I missed u

Me : me too

We kissed

Me : babe didn't u say u had to go Today

Aya : I couldn't


Me : yazithanda iindaba A ( u love news A)

Aya : I know B

I smiled and slept on his chest

Guys plz like ,share and comment  

Insert 25

Uyintando's Pov 

●●●●●●●●●●●●●●●●●●

"Uyi I'm sorry mntanam forgive me and your dad"

I was crying by then

Me : mom please don't leave me alone in this world

"I have to go mntanam I love u ok "

The machines beeped loud and she closed her eyes

Me: MOM! MOM! Please wake up mom !

Wake up ! No ,no mom !

●●●●●●●●●●

Someone was shaking me

"Uyi wake up"

I jumped up and it was Luu I hugged him and cried

Me : no Luu she can't go now , ... She... can't

He was brushing my back

Him : shhhhhhhhh don't worry it was just a dream

Me : but it felt so real

After a while ...I then opened my eyes and my friends were all in the room , with worried expressions on their face

Me : I'm sorry .... I'm sorry

I ran to the bathroom and locked the door then sat behind it and cried . After a while someone knocked

Me : what do u want?

B: come on Uyi u can't stay in the bathroom forever.

Me : watch me .

Naomi : Hai wea B , Uyi open up please maybe we can help u

Me : no ! JUST GO !

I was crying like really

B : please

They were knocking

Me : quit knocking

Naomi: open up

Me : how many of u are there ?

B: it's only me and Yomi

I stood up and opened. They got in and Naomi sat on the toilet seat whilst Bontle sat next to me . Silence took over.

Naomi : so ... Uhm

B : how do u feel ?

Me : I don't know... Hurt ,I feel like crying .. B I need to go

...

I tried opening the door but it was locked

Me : Will u guys hand over the keys

Naomi : no

B : tell us what's eating u, then you will be free to go

My tears ran down my cheeks and I sat down, Naomi came to sit next to me

Naomi : what's wrong?

Me : mom is going to die .

Bontle looked at the side .

Naomi : yhoo

Me : yeah ... And she said I must forgive my dad including her

Naomi : don't say that ... She's not going to die .. it was just a dream

B : Uyi's dreams are often true

Me : Bontle u know something that I don't. And please tell me

B: I'm sorry Uyi but it's not my place to tell u

Me : and u call yourself my friend?

B looked away

Me : now can u hand over the key ?

B : no

Me : what do u guys want me to say ? I have told you what I know ,B doesn't want to tell me so what ?! I asked

u guys to do something and u don't give me what I sent u  
!!!

B : don't u dare shout at me !! Ok , if it was insensitive I  
would have told you !and u know that !!

Me : u know what just leave !!

B : yeah that's the real Uyi !!! U love to run away from  
your problems and blame everyone when it backfires!!!

Me : wow ! B ,thank u for telling me how u feel !

My tears were rolling down .

Naomi : girls please..

Me : can u guys give me the key so I can go ..

Naomi : Kyla please..

Me : just give me the fucken keys Yomelela!!

Naomi : ok

She gave me the keys and I opened the door only to find  
the rest eavesdropping

Me : not u guys too

Jay : what did we ...

Me : save it and get out the door way

Sbu: Ntando we know that u are angry but we are...

Me : save me the lecturer! Will ya !?

I pushed them and went out to the garden.

Me : Gogo why did u guys have to take mom already...? I need her in my life I really do

Luu came to sit next to me

Luu : babe are u ok ?

Me : what do u think ?

Luu : Ohhh ... Will u tell me what's wrong?

Me : not u too please!

Luu : please don't push me away.

Me : can leave Luxolo

Luu : I'll be here if u need me then .

He side hugged me and he went to the house.

Am I really running away from my problems? Am I really pushing everyone away ?

Sivu: penny for your thoughts

Me : I would give u a dollar

She laughed and sat next to me

Her : so your mom is really going to ... U know ?



Me : I don't know and I hope not

Her : find out then

Me : yeah I'm going home this afternoon..

Her : Do u still remember our song

Me : yeah

Her : don't only sing it ,,listen to the lyrics too

Me : because the lyrics make the song a lot better ...

Yeah I know

Her : may u sing it ?

Me : \*sigh\* 🎵 Will u remember me when I'm gone ? U know u were the only one , who could get in my heart and give me advice.. where would I get one now I'm lost . Don't run away , away . Don't run , away,away . Don't run away ,away from the truth , even though u don't know what to do . Come to me and u will feel safe but will u remember me when I'm gone ? 🎵

Her : why did we write this song ?

Me : because Gogo .. because she was our everything.

Her : do u think everyone deserves to be unhappy because u are ?

Me : no but ...

Her : but what?

Me : I don't know ?

Her : babe everyone inside is not happy with how u reacted towards them. If u push everyone away .. how shall we know whats wrong with u

Me : I'm sorry

Her : cuz u are apologizing to the wrong person .

Me : \*sigh \* I'm always messing up right

She giggled

Her : why do we make mistakes?

Me : to learn from them

Her : exactly.. now go to your best friend and the others to and apologies.. but bear in mind this scene when u are angry again .

Me : thank u Sivu

Her : anytime now let's go

I feel so terrible

I got inside and immediately they stopped talking. I looked at Sivu and she cocked an eyebrow and nodded

Me : uhmmm.. guys .. I'm sorry .. I erh ...

Sivu : calm down

Me : okay , Sbu and Jay I'm sorry I snapped at u .. I know u guys are older than me .. and I took advantage of u that .. I'm sorry

Sbu : it's okay .. now give us a hug

I smiled then gave them a hug

Me : Uhm to everyone i have hurt including u babe ... I'm sorry ... I mean I was selfish and insecure , I only thought about myself and no one else ... \*Sniff\* u guys have been trying your best to get along and smile with me... U guys even threw me a birthday party and I disrespected u guys .. \*sniff \* I'm not good at apologizing but I'm sorry

Them : it's ok .. we understand

Me : have u guys seen Naomi and Bontle

Aya : Bontle is in our bedroom

Luu : guest bedroom

We laughed

Me : and Naomi ?

Jay : she's taking a shower

Me : ok thanks

I went upstairs to their " bedroom" 😊 and knocked she opened

Me : hey

Her: yeah

Me : may I come in

Her : no

Me : Ok I guess I deserve that ... B I'm sorry .. I'm sorry I blamed u .. u are my best friend and u being upset with me isn't cool .. starting from now on I won't push u ... I'm sorry ok please forgive

Her : u know u can't apologize right ?

Me : please don't remind me ... So am I forgiven

Her : only if u promise me that u won't do that again.. Uyi u hurt me

Me : I'm sorry ..

Her : it's ok

Me : so what are u hiding in this room ?

Her : nothing much , just packing

Me : ohh may I help u

Her : u have your own clothes to pack .

Me : I guess u are right ... I just wanted to show u how sorry I am

Her : I know .. it's cool

Me:Ok then let me go

Her : ok

She closed the door and I opened it

Me: hey B

Her : Uyi

Me : is Naomi mad at me

Her : no .. not really

Me : so should I also apologize

Her : just check if she's ok then apologize

Me : ok then

I closed the door and went to pack my clothes with my headset on . I was singing Adele ,Remedy .

Someone plucked out of my headset

Naomi: u can sing ?

Me : yeah

Naomi: why didn't u inform me ?

Me : u never asked

She laughed

Naomi : may I help u

Me : yeah thanks

She sat next to me ..

Her : I'm sorry

Me : about

Her : the pass of your mom

Me : yeah .. I wonder how will I cope without my mom ?

Her : u will ... I promise

Me : so how does it feel ?

Her : what ?

Me : losing your parents

Her : well I won't lie to u .. it's not the coolest feeling ever ..

Me : what am I even asking?

She laughed

Her : it's cool .. Uhm I'm going today

Me : do u have to ?

Her : Hai Kyla

I laughed

Me : ngyadlala

Her : I know

Me : so u and Jay?

Her : I don't know I guess we'll see each other when the school reopens

Me : so Sanele ?

Her : I don't care about him .. I'll make new friends

Me : good luck chomz

Her : thanks

We hugged

Her : thank u Kyla

Me : for ?

Her : for welcoming me in your life and for being my sister

Me : it's a pleasure babe

Her : I will miss u

Me : me too

Her : ok go and take a bath then we'll go and eat breakfast

Me : ok thanks .. u are such a darling

Her : I know

Bontle's Pov 🌸

Me : so when will u come this side ?

Him : after a week?

Me : I will miss u so much

Him : babe I will miss u too

Me : I love u Ayanda

Him : ndak'thanda nam mntuwam

Me : so u won't eat breakfast

Him : I will

Me : Aya may we sit down

Him : are u ok ?

Me : I'm worried?



Him: about?

Me : we haven't u know ...

Him : babe I totally understand.. I want your first time to be special

Me : thanks

Him: babe I mean it when I say I love u and when I say a u are my love I mean I won't force u into anything

Me : I love u too

Him: shall we kiss this love ?

I blushed

Me : it will be a pleasure

We kissed and I went to take a shower and he bathed after me. I wore my royal blue floral dress with sandals . Ayanda also wore white shirt and a royal blue shirt sleeve shirt.

Me : u copied me

Aya : \*whisper\*babe no don't say that

Me : \*whisper\* why not ?

Him: couple goals

I laughed

Me : babe u gay

Aya : pchh how do I look

His cut suits him well and his Tatoo is visible

Aya : don't worry babe I'm yours

Me : I wasn't staring

Aya : I got a hot body why not stare?

Me : u are gay

Aya : Imma get u for that

I ran down the stairs and he chased me as I was about to sit down in the lounge he caught me

Me: u cheated

Aya : so what ?

He looked at me with those charming eyes and I blushed

Me : nothing

Someone cleared their throat

Aya : fuck u Brian .. go and kiss Sivu

They looked at each other and we all laughed

Kia : matching outfits wow

Me & Aya : couple goals and we laughed and then we ate breakfast and it was time to go

Luu 's Pov 😞

Me : I'm scared boi

Sbu : don't be fer

Vuyani : u have to fight for your relationship

Me : yeah

Jay : so when are u going to him .

Me : I don't know but today

Aya : good luck

Me : I'll need it

°2 hours later °

Everyone was going home .. what we came here was done

Yomi : bye guys and Uyi and Luu good luck

Us : thanks

Jay : Kiara let's get going

Kiara hugged Sbu

Kia : I'll see u soon friend

Sbu : I hope soon is too soon

They laughed and Siyo was blowing her bubble gum. Ohh she's jealous

Jay and Yomi kissed

Me : do u have to kiss in front of us ?

Jay : fuck u

Yomi and Uyi talked for a while and they hugged crying. Arghhh women and tears .Yomi went to an Uber

Jay : bye bros see u around

Us : bye

Sbu : guys I got to go bye

Us : bye

Everyone went home it was only me, babe and B left

B : that's my que to go

Bye love birds

Me : bye

Uyi : bye friend

We got inside the apartment

Uyi : it's so quiet without them

Me : yeah

Her : babe my Uber is here see u

Me : ohh ok

We kissed

Her : bye

Me : bye

She got out I also went out . I need to go to Uyi's dad . I then went to his work place

Me : hey

Receptionist: afternoon sir

Me : may I see Mr Ndaba

Rec : did u make an appointment sir ?

Me : no


Rec : ok uhmmm.. he's in a meeting right know .

Me : when will this meeting end ?

Rec : about 30 minutes

Me : ok I'll wait

Rec : ok

Guys please like, Share and comment 

Continuation of insert 25

Luu's Pov 

I was waiting patiently and nervous on the chair. The lift opened and I looked .. Mr Ndaba and Mr Zungu were talking but u could see that Mr Ndaba was uncomfortable. They handshaked and parted ways

Me : Mr Zungu

Him : Ahhh nyana uyaphila ? ( ohh son Howa are u )

Me : yes I'm ok

Him : ok ker let me get going before Bandile comes and fetch me

Me : ok ker ... Wait is Bandile here

Him : yeah he's in the country

Me : ohh I didn't know

Him : it's been a while since he arrived

Rec : Sir Mr Ndaba is waiting for u

Me : ok .. it was nice to see u Sir

Him : likewise

We handshaked and he went out

Me : Uhm.. which way is Mr Ndaba's office?

Rec : it's kinda complicated.... Let me accompany u

Me : ok .. thanks

Yeah she was right it is complicated

Rec : ok sir it's the glassed door on your left

Me : ok thanks

She smiled

Rec : it's my job

I arrived at the door and I knocked. He looked up and signed me to get in I took a deep breath and got in . I got in and sat on the chair opposite him .

Me : afternoon Mr Ndaba

Him : Yebo Luxolo ... What do u want ?

Me : I wanted u Sir to ...

Him : ohh u want a job ?

Now he's mocking me

Me : no .. I want a reasonable explanation of what what u did on DAUGHTERS birthday

Him : why would I explain myself to u ?

Me : because there's something that u haven't told your daughter about and I'm planning to go to her once I'm done here

Him : are u threatening me boy ?

Me : those are your words

Him : \*sigh\*

Me : why do u hate me as if your wife isn't friends with my mom

Him : I don't hate u son

Me : but ?

Him : I made plans for my daughter and sadly u are not part of them

Me : Ohhh then why did u give your blessings if u already had plans for your daughter



Him : I want her to be happy before..

Me : before what ?

Him : u have heard enough

Me : Uyi is happy with me

Him : No she's not

Me : u just made your daughter against u

Him : no she isn't

Me : keep telling yourself that

Him : she will understand

Me : clearly u don't know your daughter

Him : nothing u say will change my mind

Me : I know ... I'm not God anyway

Him : I'm glad u know where u stand

I stood up

Me : u will regret this

Him : I plan not to

I chuckled and got out . I received a call from sbu

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Bro

Sbu : how did it go

Me : that guy is weird

Sbu :how

Me : he said something about he wanted his daughter to be happy before...

Sbu : before what ?

Me : beats me

Sbu : bro u gotta fight and let him get the idea that u love Ntando

Me : what have I been doing darn ?

Sbu : \*laughs \* how's your relationship with Ntando

Me : weird , awkward

Sbu : no bro ... Turn a blind eye on what happened and love Ntando more than ever and she will also fight for your relationship

Me : thanks bro

Sbu : anytime

Me : \*laughs \* how come u don't have a girl

He hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

I wonder what did I say 😂. I went home and buzzed myself in

B : who's there !

Me : no one !

B : u are boring yaz

Me : what is so amazing in wrestling

B : don't start

Me : like for realz this is just an Entertainment

B : mxm that isn't cool

Me : I will never understand u

She switched off the TV

B : so how did it go ?

Me : how did u .... Never mind

B: so ??

Me: I don't know ..

B : u don't ?

Me : Bontle I had a long .... Very long day and I don't need to tell u something

Her : maybe I can help u

Me : ok can u help me go upstairs

Her : u have feet

Me : exactly

Her : please

Me : ok ... I kinda threatened him that I will tell Uyi about his gangster ways

Her : u what ?

Me : yeah that was the only way he could open up to me

Her : and he did ?

Me : whats my name ?

Her : dummy

Me : I will beat u to a pulp

Her : and I will tell Uyi that u beat women

Me : atleast I have a reasonable explanation.

Mom came in

Mom : my children

Us : ma

Mom : Ohhh my God u are alive

Me : why wouldn't we be

B : just leave him ma ... He's grumpy

Mom : are u ok mntanam ( my child)

Me : no

B : he so moody ma .. uzakuphoxa

Me : shut up

I went upstairs . And threw myself on the bed .How did things get here mara . As I was deep in thoughts a call disturbed me

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : babe

Her : hey love u seem down what's wrong

Me : everything..

Her : \*mute \*

Me : \*sigh\* babe can we meet tomorrow

Her : sure text when and where and I'll be there

Me : ok love u neh

Her : love u too

Me : I'm glad then bye

Her: bye babe

I hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

Voice : I heard ...

Me : Andile ?

Him : that's dad to u

Me : \*chuckled\* I'm not in the mood stepdad .

Him: what ? Girl problems?

Me : yeah more or less

Him : wanna go for a spin

Me : no

Him : it's no use to sit and pity yourself ntwana come  
let's go

Me : what kind of a person are u ?

Him : the one u hate

I chuckled. And we went downstairs

Mom : where are u guys heading to

Him : somewhere

B : can I crash in

Me : no !

B : what's up with u

Him : Daughter B leave my son alone

We went to his car and he drove

Me : where are we going again

Him : u will see

We drove for about an hour or so and we got into this weird building

Me : Andile ?

Him : don't worry marn Luxolo

We got out and entered in this building we walked for a while and we finally got into a office. The office had a picture of Him ,mom , bontle and I .

Me : so will u tell me why are we here ?

Him : to tell u something I've been meaning to tell u .

Me : ok

Him : uhmmm Luxolo I'm a gangster

Me : so ?

Him : u know ?

Me : yeah B found out .

Him : Bontle is always curious

Me : and boring sometimes

Him : I need your help

Me : no I won't get involved in your gangster ways

Him : please

Me : no Andile .. no

Him : just this once

Me : why not ask your workers

Him : none of them are tourists

Me : what ?! U are putting my job on the line bro

Him : to save u guys yes...

Me : to save us ?

Him : as u know I'm a gangster but I need clients

Me : what kind of gangster are u ?

Him : hijacking one

Me : so u hijack cars?

Him : and sell them to other countries



Me : what happened to your clients ?

Him : 2 died earlier this year so I need others

Me : I don't know

Him : please just think about it

Me : ok if I were to help u ... What will I do

Him : u will go to certain countries and get me clients

Me : how will I do that ?

Him : I'll teach u

Me : I don't know ..


Him : I'm not forcing u though

Me : ok so this is a spin ?

Him : u need it ?

Me : we were going to do it anyway

Him : ok let's go

Uyintando's Pov 

{Earlier}

Me : mom I'm home !!

Mom : ohh mntanam!

She came to hug me

Mom : unjani mntanam ( how are u my child)

Me : I'm getting there

Mom : go put your suitcase upstairs and come eat lunch with me

Me : ok

I went upstairs.. so mom will act as if nothing happened ..  
wow . I went downstairs and found her in the kitchen eating

Me : this looks amazing

Mom : it tastes even better

Me : hmmm ok let me dig in

Mom : Uyi

Me : ma

Mom : I'm sorry

Me : about.

Mom : about what happened yesterday

Me : yeah it's cool

Mom : no it's not . Your dad hurt u both and I'm sorry

Me : mom but why did he do that ?

Mom : nana your dad has plans for u

Me : what plans ?

Mom : we will tell u one day ok

Me : ok

Mom : ouch !

Me : mom are u ok ?

Mom : I was ok a minute ago

I stood up

Me : ma what's wrong?

Mom : it's just a headache.. help me up

Me : uhmmm ok

We went upstairs to her room .

Mom : go to my bag and get me my pills

Me : your pills ?

Mom : hurry up marn Uyi

Me : ok

I'm so clumsy when I'm confused I went to her bag and found her pills and there was a letter attached to them . I took the letter as I was about to read it ..

Mom : are u making those pill Uyintando

Me : sorry I'm coming

I put back the letter in her bag and brought her pills with water .

Me : here u go

She drank her pills

Me : how do u feel ?

Mom : I need to rest

Me : shout if u need anything

Mom : ok .

I went downstairs and watched cartoons. A while later I called Luu and we talked . I'm worried about him . I watched TV and got bored then I went to cook ,it was getting late and dad isn't home . Why am I even worried . Mom called me . I went upstairs and as I opened the door she was lying on the floor

Me : OHHH my god !!!

Mom !! Mom !!! Mom !!

I Shook her and I felt her pulse .ohh she's alive .I quickly went to the lounge and called dad . He picked on the last ring

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Dad : hey sweetheart

Me : dad come home please mom..

Dad : your mom what ?

Me : mom collapsed

Dad : ok I'm coming

Me : please hurry

Dad : I will

I hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

After a while dad got in and picked mom in bridal style

Dad : take her phone and bag and follow me

I was crying and thinking about my dream

Me : ok

I took her bag and followed dad to the car .Ohh my god  
mom please

Guys please like ,share and comment

Insert 26

\*A week later \*

Bandile's Pov 🍷

Me : morning family

Dad : hello son

Mom : Yebo

Me : Uhm dad so when am I going to America?

Dad : tomorrow

Me : ok can't wait ...

Dad : u must be back next week

Me : really dad 7 days

Dad : take it or leave it

Mom : here's breakfast

Us : thanks

Me : what will happen to my girlfriend and child if u guys force me to marry someone I don't know

Dad : I don't know u are a man .. make your own decisions

Me : I would if u didn't arrange me some marriage

Mom : Bandile

Me : no ma ! Just drop it coz it's not cool .. I don't even know the girl

Dad : but we do

Me : arghh I won't let u ruin my morning

Dad : like it or not u are going to marry that girl

Me : Nicole won't like this

Mom : who's that

Me : no one let me go

Dad : u have an attitude these days

Mom : Baba no leave my child alone.

Liqhawe : hey family

Me : hey lil sis

Mom : hey u .. are u not going to work

Her : no

Mom : why not ?

Her : uhmmm... Uh.. it's a day off for me

Me : is it

I cocked an eyebrow and she smiled

Her : yes big bro it is

Me : let me go ,Qhawekazi ?

Her : bhuti

Me : may u please pack my clothes

Her : u are going back ?

Me : yeah .. for a week

Her : what do I get in return?

Me : we will talk about that when I come back

Her : from work ?

Me : yeah

Her : ok have a great day

Me : I'm planning to

Her : bye big bro

Me : we'll talk over the phone wena



She laughed hai my sister shem . I went to my company and...

Receptionist:Uhm morning sir and welcome back

Me : thanks Uhm..

Rec : Lerato

Me : yeah .. Any meetings

Rec : well Sir your dad suggested that u should get a PA

Me: well I'm going to America Tommorow and I'll be back next week Tuesday

Rec : yeah we know Sir

Me : ok my meetings ?

Rec : u don't have any

Me : huh ?

Rec : u have to interview 20 individuals and choose one today since u will be going tomorrow

Me : Paperwork

Rec : uhmmm ... Here u go .

Me : u are a darling

Rec : thanks

Me : so when will the interview start

Rec : in an hour or so

Me : ok thanks Lerato

Rec : anytime Boss

Well that's a positive attitude I feel this day will be easier than I thought. I went to my office as I was going through some paperwork Nicole called

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : babe

Her : honey how are u

Me : I'm ok

Her : when are u coming back

Me : sorry babe I forgot to inform u ... I will be there Tommorrow

Her : \*screamed\* ok babe I will be waiting

Me : yeah where's my Angel

Her : she's at school

Me : ok see u then babe

Her : I love u

Me : i love u too

I hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

I wonder how will I tell Nicole about my parents  
arranging me a marriage.. . Yhoo life .. someone knocked

Me : u may enter

Rec : Sir

Me : Lerato

Rec : u have 5 minutes left to interview

Me : ok... May u please arrange me 2 bottles of water  
and prepare the board room.

Rec : done

Me : where did my dad get u ? I will enjoy having u  
around

Rec : I'm just doing my job sir

Me : thank u

Rec : Sir your dad informed us that u don't eat sweet  
things before 12pm .

Me : yeah

She got in

Rec : a fruit a day


Me : keeps an interviewer awake

She laughed

Rec : exactly .. sir please make your way to the boardroom and I will send them in one by one

Me : ok thank u

She got out and I went to the boardroom... I have to put my serious face ... And I'm perfect at doing that .

Uyintando's Pov 

Life has become unpredictable these days ... My mom is in a Coma and dad haven't told me what's wrong with her . Now I'm at the café with B and Luu

B : how did you get your friends?

Luu : it's a long and crazy story

Me : I would love to here this

Luu : not u too babe

Me : come on

Luu : ok so I met them at the campus and we became friends

Me : mxm

B : that was short

Me : yeah

Luu : leave my friends out of this

B : what is going on between Brian and Sivu ?

Me : everyone had their own partner this weekend

Luu : I think Sivu is the girl that rejected Brian .

Me : that is Soo like Sivu

B : what do u mean ?

Me : she doesn't like to be in a relationship

Luu : so she will die single?

We laughed

Me : leave my cousin out of this .

I got a call from dad

Me : it's my dad

B : what does he want ?

Me : beats me .

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : baba

Dad : come to the hospital as soon as possible

Me : what's wrong?

Dad : come will you ?

Me : I'm coming

Call ended

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : babe .. friend.. it's my mom ... I got to go ?

Luu : let me get u to the hospital

Me : \*sniff\* thanks

B : don't worry my friend it's all going to be alright

Me : I wish

We then went to the hospital.

Me : thanks babe

I kissed his cheek

B : I'm also here u know ?

Me : \*rolled eyes\*

She laughed

Me : I will seem around guys

Luu : I will call u later neh

Me : ok will be waiting for your call

I rushed inside the hospital and went to my mom's ward and found dad sitting on a chair next to mom's bed

Me : mom u are awake

I went to hug her

Mom : yes my child I am

Dad : Uyi may u sit down we kinda have something to tell u

Me : ok what is it

Mom : remember when u asked me why did your dad cancelled Luu's proposal

Me : yes ...

Mom : what did I say

Me : u said that u will tell me one day

Mom : that day is today

I shifted my focus on them

Me : okay

Dad : nana u know that we love u right

I'm puzzled

Me : yeah.... What's going on ?

Dad : \*sigh\* I'm sorry

Me : mom ... Dad what's going on ?

Yomelela's Pov 

I was sitting outside and chatting to Jay online

Andiswa : so ...

Me : what

Andiswa : u can't fool me kaloku

I laughed

Me : I didn't say I was fooling u

Her : who's he ?

Me : who's who ?

Her : The guy that is making u smile over the phone

Me : who said it's a guy ?



Her : u are blushing.

I laughed

Me : I'm not

Chumani: yes u are

Me : bro u are also in this

Her : we just wanna know

Me : u won't even know him

Him : so u are admitting that he's your boyfriend?

Me : save me the questions

Andiswa snatched my phone and ran with Chumani

Me : TWINS !!! U BETTER GIVE ME MY PHONE !!

They were laughing and running

Me : guys !!

Chumani stoped

Him: are u dating Yomelela?

Me : no.... Yes...maybe...

Him : mxm

Her : Chumani u are dumb ... Can't u see that she is dating ?

Him : if I'm dumb u are dumb too .

Her : what did u say ?

Him : what did u say ?

Me : twins .. I'm giving u my permission to fight but give me my phone back

Her : first tell us about your boyfriend

Me : why are u acting like kids

Him : Hai Hai yinton ngok wena

Me : sorry twin bro but u guys are

Her : So...

Me : ok .. his name is Jayden he is friends with Luu and Luu is Uyi's boyfriend and Uyi is my roommate and friend

.

Them : Ohhhh

Him: I think u skipped something

Me : what ?

Her : that u are dating

Me : and we are dating

Him : was that hard ?

Me : may I get my phone now ?

Him : let's go to the shop first

Me : arghhh ok

Her : how much do u have Chumani?

Him : how much do u have?

Her : do u have to repeat every question without giving me an answer ?

Him : u also do that

Me : does a day go by without u guys arguing

Them : shut up

Me : hmmm....hmmm.hhmmm

Her : what are u doing

Me : humming

Him: leave her .... Johannesburg made her crazy

Me : mxm

They laughed. I love my big twins

Guys please, like ,share and comment  

Insert 27

Khayaletu's Pov 🌸 ( Uyi's dad )

Me : this is harder than I thought

Uyi : dad what's going on

Me : uhmmm your mom has .... Uhm she has Cancer

Uyi : what mom ?

Liz : yeah Nana it's true

Uyi : then why didn't u guys tell me ?

Liz : we didn't want to worry u mntanam ( my child )

Uyi : Ohhh mom

She hugged her mom

Me : there's something we should tell u

Uyi : ohhhhkay

Me : the reason why I cancelled your proposal is because the are plans already made for u .

Uyi : but dad what plans ?

I am sweating

Me : ok ... I'm a gangster

Uyi :what ?

Me : yeah

Uyi: wow

Me : a few years ago when your mom was heavily pregnant with u uhmmm... She got hijacked and kidnapped

Uyi : what ? Who would do such a thing ?

Me : yeah .. she got kidnapped by my dad's enemy .. so in order to get u guys back and safe we had to pay a certain ransom. Which were millions .. and at that time both businesses were sinking... Then Mr Zungu my dad's friend's son came in the picture and offered to help us ... We were , well I was desperate and I took the offer . And in return he wanted half of my dad's shares . We agreed to the plan and u guys came back safe . A few weeks later your mom gave birth to u and we were happy and all but again a few months later your mom got shot on her womb which leaded to her not having children anymore... She was upset about that and she knew who shot her and told me . Out of stupidity I killed the guy but turns out that the person I shot was Mr Zungu's brother . I got arrested and suddenly Mr Zungu dropped the charges against me and in return he wanted his son to marry my daughter... That time I was desperate and I

wanted to fix my reputation... When I told your mom she left me for a year ... I apologized and she came back ... I wasn't at fault here but ever since that day he threatened to kill u guys ... I'm sorry my child but it had to be done ... If u don't marry to that family he will kill u and trust me when I say I have no power against him because he's big in the industry

Uyi : so to cut it short u arranged a marriage for me

Me : yes

She stood up

Uyi : WOW! DAD ! WOW!

Really .... U want me to go to a family I don't know u want me to marry someone I don't know nor love ...

Wow !

Liz : sweetie...

Uyi : save it ... Just when I thought of forgiving u guys u have something way above me !


Liz : sweetie we are sorry .

Uyi : sorry !? Sorry !? Mom !! Huh ! Will sorry fix this huh .. ?!!! U know what newsflash I'm not going to marry a stranger

Me : u will

Uyi:

Continuation of insert 27

Uyintando's Pov 

{After dad went out }

Me : \*crying\* mom

Mom : come here sweetie

I cried whilst lying on her chest

Me : mom so it is true ?

Mom : I'm sorry sweetie

Me : but why mom?

Mom : we didn't agree to it sweetie

Me : so this is it ?

Mom : look sweetie it's ok to be hurt and remorseful

Me : but dad was a bit rough

Mom : ukrwada kaloku utatakho

Me : I won't do it...

Mom : sweetie I know that u are hurt and all but please do it for me

Me: mom I'm risking my future here

Mom : I know ...

Me : how long have u had this cancer ?

Mom : about a year

Me : how many years do u have left?

Mom : it's a few weeks

Me : so soon ?

Mom : I know that's why I want to leave this world knowing that u are happy

Me : I doubt that I will ever be happy

Mom : don't say that look on the bright side

Me : there are no bright sides here mom , they are all dark

Mom : u get to go to a new family and have another mother figure

Me : mom don't speak like that

Mom : it's true ...

Me : so who is the guy that I will marry ?



Mom : I don't know

Me : when are u getting discharged anyway ?

Mom : Tommorow

Me : ok ...

Then silence took over ... I started crying silently

Mom : what's wrong Uyi

Me : mom what will I say to Luxolo

Mom : Ohhh ..

Me : Ohhh I hate my life right now

Mom : tell him first before he hears it from anyone else

Me : yeah that would hurt

Mom : there's no other way u have to tell him

Me : he will be so upset

Mom : he was going to be anyway

Me : Hai mom .

Mom : I'm sorry Uyi but he was ..

Me : Ohhh so next week I will be someone's wife ?

Mom : don't over think it

Me : what am I supposed to do mom ... Sit and watch as my life fades away?

Mom : maybe u guys were a match made from heaven

I laughed

Me : a match made from heaven... Which heaven ..?

Mom : what do u mean ?

Me : ma wami Luxolo was my heaven and earth and still is ...

I blushed

Mom : Hai I give up

I checked the time

Me : mommy I have to go

Mom : so soon ?

Me : I'm stressed out mom

Mom : ok ker I love u

Me : me too.. see u tomorrow

Mom : can't wait

I went out the hospital and request a Uber . It got here in a few minutes and I went home . I changed into my all-in-one and went to the mall . I bought some accessories and

I went to mug and bean . I ordered and sat there thinking about my life .

Voice : I hope u won't run away

I looked up

Me : ohh Luyanda u are back ?

Him: yeah ,may I join u

Me : sure

He sat down

Him : what's eating u

Me : who me ?

Him : yea you

Me : nothing

Him : Ohhh ok anyway I was passing by ...

Me : Ohhh

Him : Uyi u seem so down what's wrong?

Me : Luyanda everything

Him : mind to share ?

Me : not now ... How is Luu ?

Him : depressed, devastated all the sad emotions are playing with him

Me : Ohhh .. where's B

Him : went out with her boyfriend

Me : ohh Ayanda is here ?

Him : yeah ... Happy belated birthday

Me : \*smiled \* thanks ... How is Busi

Him : Ohhh she my one and only angel ... She's ok but I'm worried about her mom though

Me : Palesa ?

Him : yeah ... She goes out a lot

Me : haibo ... Busi is not even 7 years yet

Him : I know right ?

Me : sit down with her and found out what's wrong

Him : she has always been like this before Busisiwe was .... U know ?

I laughed

Me : Ohhh ... So u think she has gone back to her usual self?

Him : I guess

Me : speak to her

Him : thanks ..

Me : hey Lu how would u feel if your girlfriend which u love very much...

Him : u mean Palesa ?

We laughed

Me : yeah ... Yeah ... was arranged a marriage

Him : yhoo tough one ... I guess I would be angry but eventually let it go ... Because she will never be mine xa injalo imeko ( if that's the situation)

Me : Ohhhh

Him : wait .... Are u ..

Me : no my roommate is arranged a marriage now I don't know what to say ?

Him : how does she feel ?

Me : upset , angry , hurt everything

Him : yhoo

His phone beeped

Him : I got to go ... And fetch Busi

Me : kiss her on the forehead for me

Him : will do aunty .

He went out I also paid and went home . Dad wasn't back yet so I started with the pots a while later he got in .

Dad : I will be upstairs

Me : ok

That was weird yep ... He decided to make our relationship weird . About an hour later I dished up and went to his study

Me : uhmmm... Your food is ready

Dad : please put it in the warmer ... I'll be right there

Me : ok

I put his food on the warmer and ate mine and went to sleep

Guys plz like share and comment

Insert 28

Bandile's Pov 

Me : Honey I'm home !!

Nicole : hey babe !

She came to hug me and took my bags upstairs I followed her with my suitcase

Me : babe where's Chanté ?

Her : she is in her room

Me : she didn't go to school ?

Her : yeah that's kind of what I wanted us to talk about

Me : ok ...

We went to sit in the lounge

Me : what's up ?

Her : Bandile what are your plans for us ?

Me : what do u mean ?

Her : I mean we have been dating for 3 years and Chanté can't have my surname for the rest of her life .

Me : \*clears throat\* can we talk about this Tommorow ?

Her : why not now ?

Me : Nicole I have been on the plane for several hours for u to interogate me ... No I'm tired

Her : sorry

Me : whatever ...

I stood up and went to my Angel's room . She was sleeping peacefully ....ohh she's cute

Me : Sweetie

I Shook her lightly

Her : no mommy I don't wanna go to school... I want daddy .

She said that with her eyes closed

Me : but I'm here .

Her : daddy !

She jumped on me

Her : daddy I missed u .

Me : I missed u so much also .

Her : daddy why did u not come back sooner ?

Me : I'm sorry angel ... I had a family matter to attend

Her : but daddy u should have called on the walkie - talkie?

I laughed

Me : it's called a phone Chanté

Her : \*laughs\* no it's not called that



Me : Limthande why didn't u want to go to school?

Her : daddy I don't like that name

Me : but it's yours

Her : but I can't even say it correctly

I made a sad face

Me : but I gave it to u

Her : ok daddy I love it ... If u gave it to me

Me : ok then ... Say Lim

Her : Lim

Me : then Thande

Her : Thunder

Me : no Thande

Her : Thande

Me : yes now say Limthande

Her : Limthande

Me : good ... High five 🖐️

We high fived

Me : when a person asks u what's your name ... How would u respond to them ?

Her : daddy what is respond ?

Nicole : guys ... Lunch is ready

Me : u cooked ?

Her : not really

Me : Nikki u know that cooking is not that hard right ?

Her : u just saying that because u can .

Me : I can teach u

Her : u have before and I burnt it ...

Me : but u can't just give up

Chanté: yeah mommy u can't give up

We laughed

Her : ok this is the last time

Me : no it's not

Chanté : yay ... Dad what is let's go in your language

Me : masambe

Chanté: mas ... What ?

Me : masambe

Chanté: masambe

I nodded

Chanté: ok mommy ,daddy masambe to the kitchen

Me : ok

We went to the kitchen and and we wore our aprons

Her : so what's on the menu

Chanté : lasagna

Her : yeah ... Lasagna is great for lunch

Me : ok

We cooked and also baked sweet banana bread .

Chanté: daddy the lasagna is ready

Her : and the banana loaf is ready

Me : okay let's put them in the fridge

We did that and after a few minutes we dished out for ourselves and went to sit on the dinner table .

Chanté : mommy this food tastes great .

We laughed

Me : how is school angel

Chanté : well daddy school is ok and we are going on an outing the day after tomorrow

Her : why didn't u tell me

Chanté : I forgot

Me : ok let's hurry and go shopping

Chanté : ok ... Daddy when will u go back to your family?

Me : Uhm I don't know kid

Chanté : will u go with us when u go back ?

I coughed

Me : I ... I don't know

Chanté : how come ?

Me : what ?

Chanté : daddy it's just that my friends keep on talking about their families and I don't have a family .

Me : but baby u are my family...

She kept quiet

Me : Chanté ?

Chanté : no daddy I heard u ... U don't want us to go to your family.

Me : haaayi lomntana ( yhoos this child )

Her : Chanté ,we will go to daddy's family when the time is right ok ?

Chanté: it's fine mommy... excuse me

Me : Where are u heading to ?

She just looked at me and went out ... I looked at Nicole

Her : no don't look at me Bandile

Me : what's wrong with her ?

Her : she was like this the whole week

Me : ufuna ubethwa kengok ( she needs a beating)

Nikki : huh ?

Me : never mind

I stood up and looked for Chanté.

Me : Ohhh here u are

She was feeding her dog

Her :\*mute\*

Me : angel let's go to the mall

Her : no thank u daddy Ricky ( her dog ) needs me

Me : please ...

Her : only if u buy me a chocolate ice cream and dog food for Ricky.

Me : dog food ?

Her : yes daddy , Ricky doesn't like that flavour.

Me : did he tell u ?

Her : it's a she daddy

Me : Ohhh ok did she tell u ?

Her : yeah ...

Me : how ?

Her : she shows signs that she doesn't want it .

Me : ohh so what flavor does she want ?

Her : I don't know ... We should go shopping with him so he can choose his flavour

Me : Hai Hai ... Whake saying bona phi inja e mall? ( no ... No ... Where have u seen a dog at the mall )

Chanté: please daddy

Me : u heard me ?

Chanté : yes ... U said no

Me : ok then ...

Chanté : yay ! Ricky lets go to the mall

Me : is she going to go with us today ?

Chanté : yes daddy she is hungry

Me : yhoo hai lenja ( yhoo this dog )

Her : daddy stop speaking jibberish

I laughed

Me : u should learn how to speak Isixhosa

Her : no thank u daddy ... Let's go

Me : Ricky do u wanna go ?

I gave that dog a mean face thinking that it will not answer but instead it barked .I went inside

Me : Nikki please talk to your child

Her : what's up with her

Me : she wants to go with the dog to the mall

Chanté : it's not a dog daddy

Me : then what is it ? Yi mpuku ? ( Is it a mouse)

Chanté: I mean it has a name

Her : Chanté dog ate not allowed at the mall

Chanté: but mommy it's not a dog , it's Ricky

Nicole rolled her eyes and I chuckled. We went to the mall with 'Ricky'and we bought some food for her outing and went to the dog food section

Chanté: so Ricky what flavor do u want ?

He barked at cat food ,oho I dom nalenja ( ohh this dog is Dom )

Me : but that's cat food

He barked again looking at the same flavour that we bought for it .

Me : Nikki u guys will find me in the car

Her : but babe

Me : no thank u ...

Yhuu i love Chanté but she can be super over ngok .

As I was heading to the car Siyabonga (my big brother)called

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : grootman

Siya : yeah Bandile unjani ( how are u )

Me : at peace

He laughed

Him : u better enjoy that peace while it lasts



Me : what do u mean ?

Him : I overheard utatakho ( your dad ) talking on the phone

Me : so ?

Him : he said that they will set the date next week

Me : set the date for what ?

Him : I forgot that u are a slow learner

Me : mxm

Him : your marriage

Me : arghhh

Him : I think u are going to marry next week

Me : what so soon

Him: what did u expect

Me : maybe after a year or something.

Him : well I was just giving u a heads up .

Me : uhmmm thanks I guess

Him : have u told Nikki ?

Me : no

I saw Nikki and Chanté coming towards the car

Him : u gotta tell them and fast because...

Me : look Siya we'll talk later ok

Him : but Bandi...

I hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : so what flavor has Ricky chosen

Chanté : I don't know daddy ... I cannot remember

I looked at Nikki

Her : the same one

We got in the car and Chanté was playing with that dog  
and laughing

Me : we should take the dog to granny today

Chanté : no daddy

Me : pumpkin granny asked for her ... Just for two days

Chanté : Ricky do u wanna go to granny

It barked ... Yes !!!

Me : Uhm... U know that granny loves Ricky also right  
?

Chanté : daddy how come daddy love Ricky but she has not met her yet

Her : she saw Ricky on a picture.

Chanté : u took a picture of Ricky

Her : yes

Chanté : may I see it mommy

Her : I deleted it

I laughed

Chanté : why mommy ... U don't like Ricky ?

Her : I do but I had to save space

Chanté : hmmm ok

Ricky u are going to granny right .... Oh yes u will ... Oh u will my little pumpkin

Me : u guys are making a noise

Chanté : Hai daddy no

Yhoo lomntana ( yhoo this child ) will make me a grandpa at a young age. How I hate her dog ... Yhoo imagine living with a dog 24/7 . We went to Nicole's mom and dropped the dog and went home .

Khayaletu's Pov 🌸

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : I have a bad relationship now with my daughter

Him : don't worry she will forgive

Me : why so soon though

Him : I will not explain myself again

Me : when next week

Him : I'll set a date next week then u will be free

Me : are u done ?

Him : \*laughed\* don't worry Me Ndaba

Me : shut up

I hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

Liz : so he didn't change his mind ?

Me : no but it's good

Liz : good

Me : babe u are dying soon

Liz : I know that... There's still treatment

Doc : I would be so sure Mrs Ndaba

Her : Doc

Doc : Morning Mr Ndaba

Me : yeah

Doc : I'm sorry Mrs Ndaba but your cancer is starting to spread throughout your body

Her : but I thought that the treatment took care of it

Me : yeah what's changed

Doc : well the Cancer has gotten used to the treatment

Me : what ? Is that even possible?

Doc : yes and at the moment we haven't figured out a cure ...

Her : so how many months do I have left

Doc : 3 months

Her : \* sigh \* ok

Doc : but if u try and be happy and stress free we could be telling another story

Me : how can happiness change her condition

Doc : the impossible can be possible Mr Ndaba..

I have to go take care

Us : thanks

She got out

Me : so no talking about death now sthandwa

Her : I'll try , How is Uyi

Me : hurt ... This morning I heard her crying in the shower

Her : I hate all of this

Me : make it both of us .

Guys plz like,share and comment 

Insert 29

Luu's Pov 

I woke up and took a shower then went downstairs. I went to the kitchen and took some fruit and went to the lounge

Me : Luyanda

Him : hey bro

Me : how are u doing?

Him : I'm ok and u ,how are u holding up

Me : I feel like I'm dying...

Him : that's why I'm taking u out

Me : me ... Out no thanks

Him : I'm not taking no for an answer

Me : I don't feel like going out

Him : bro u know Uyi is exactly like u

Me : and where did u meet Uyi?

Him : yesterday at Mugg and Bean

Me : ohhh

Him : what ?

Me : she goes there everytime she wants to think

Him : sadly she is ...no it's not my place

I sat down

Me : sadly she is what

Him : ohh me and my mouth...

Me : and I love your mouth

Him : let's go I'll tell u on the way

Me : ok so where are we going

Him : restaurant

Me : how about a café

Him : no

Me : ok I will be right back

I went upstairs and took a light jersey and my phone then headed downstairs.

Me : are u ...

He was on his phone

Him : .... Uhm yeah

.....

Him : ok cheers

He hung up

Me : ok let's go

Him : sure ...

Me : where is B and the folks

Him : B went out and I haven't seen your rents

Me : Ohhh well



We went to a fancy restaurant. There weren't a lot of people there

Me : so how will this restaurant help me

His phone beeped

Him : ohh no ... We are not here for the restaurant

Me : huh ?

Him : u are here for her

He turned around and I saw Uyi blindfolded led by B , Luyanda got up and Uyi sat on the chair opposite me . I was smiling like an idiot. B released the blindfold off .


Her : babe

Me : love

She got up and hugged me and she began to cry .

Me : babe let's sit down

Luyanda and Bontle were nowhere to be seen

Uyintando's Pov 

I was sleeping and someone shook me

Me : if u value your hands ... then continue to do what I are doing.

B : just wake up already

Me : what time is it

B : time for u to go out

Me : isn't early to go out ?

B : for me ... No

Me : no ... B I wanna sleep

B : what will sleep do for u ?

Me : beauty

Her : get up

She snatched the blanket away

Me : u are a sleeping pooper

Her : so have I been told

Me : mxm

I went to take a shower wore my black Adidas tracksuit. I then took my phone and went downstairs. B went towards the door

Me : are we not going to eat first

As she was about to answer she got a call and then she disappeared in the house I took some salad and ate ,she came back a few minutes later .

Her : do u have to eat everytime?

Me : u won't understand the way I was hungry ... My tummy was doing vosho

She rolled her eyes and we went to the car .

Me : u are going to drive ?

Her : yes

Me : no thanks

I said that opening the door

Her : okay I will try not to speed Ker

Me : try ?

Her : ok I'll decrease my speed

Me : ok

I got in

Her : but u have to blindfold yourself first

Me : are u trying to kidnap me ?

Her : yes ... Now here

She gave me a cloth

Me : why must I ...?

Her : I'll do it if u don't

Me : are u threatening me?

Her : no I'm telling u

Me : mxm

I blindfolded myself and she drove

Me : no change that song I don't like it

Her : it would be much better if u listen to the lyrics

Me : if the song was a jolly song then I would

Her : mxm

She continued driving and we arrived at this place .

Me : should I know take the blindfold off ?

Her: no ... Let's go

Me : what if I fall ?

Her : u won't ...trust me

Me : trust u?

We went inside I think and I sat down . She took the blindfold off

Me : babe

Him : love

I suddenly felt the need to cry I then went to him and tears made their way out

Him : come.. sit down .

Me : I'm sorry

Him : about ?

Me : \*sigh\* about what I'm about to tell u

Him : ok let's order first

Me : ok

The waitress came and we ordered

Me : Luu ... My parents told me the reason why the cancelled our proposal

Him : ok ...

I'm scared now ... Ok I won't cry

Me : uhm ... Dad said that he has plans for me ...

Him: he also said that to me

Me : Ohhh

Him : what plans ?

Me : they kind of Uhm... arranged a marriage for me

Him : What ? That son of a ....

He stood up ... Ohh he's angry his veins were popping in his forehead.

Me : but they have a reasonable explanation

Him : reasonable explanation my foot . Uyi u are my life how could... u know what ..... ?

He stood up and exited , I quickly paid the bill and went after him . Luckily I found him in his car . I knocked on his window.

Me : Luu open up

He didn't,I knocked again and he opened.

Me : I'm sorry

Ohhh God he is crying

Him : but babe u are young ...

Me : yeah I know but they do have an explanation

Him: \*sighed\* ok what is ?

I told him everything

Him : so u are going to agree to this rubbish?

Me : do I have a choice

Him: yes ... Uhm let's run away

Me : run away ? I can't

Him : what do u mean ?

Me : Luxolo I love u so much ... But I can't leave my mom ... I mean this guy said that he's going to kill mom and u know that my mom is on her death bed to be worried about me

Him : Ohhh so u are going to marry a dude that u don't know ?

Me : I have to it's not like I have an opinion

Him : wow ! Uyi ,

He closed his door and he vroomed away . B and Luyanda came running to me

B : what's wrong babe

Me : everything in my life has never been right !

With that said I requested an Uber and went to the beach where Naomi used to sit when she is stressed .

Guys plz like , share and comment  

Continuation of insert 29

Bontle's Pov 🌹

Me : yhoo Luyanda

Him : shit just happened

Me : ok we did this so we have to fix it

Him : ok what's the plan ?

Me: let's go to my house

He drove and we buzzed ourselves in .

Me : please don't tell anyone what I'm about to show u

Him : is it a gun ?... Nah don't worry u are suitable to have one

Me : mxm ... Do u have to think of your gangster ways everytime?

Him : don't talk so loud these walls have ears

Me : ok promise?

Him : yeah yeah

Me : Luyanda

Him : \*laughs\* ok I promise

Me : ok let's go



We went to my room and I locked the door

Him : is it that dangerous?

I laughed

Me : u scared?

He just looked at me and I went to my watch opened it and took out a key

Him : wow ! U are good at hiding

I then went to my walled wardrobe. And unlocked it and at the bottom I took out my things

Him : what are these

Me : these are some inventories that I kinda made ...

We then unlocked all the inventory and the room went dark

Him : what the...

Me : I know ... Now wear this

Him : ok

Me : it's for safety this can ruin your eyes ... It's too bright

Him : ok ...

I then did my things and he helped me here and there

Me : found them

Him : how did u ?

Me : I made a hacking device and camera and put in on Uyi's necklace and Luu's watch

Him : wow ... U really are smart

Me : I know ... So u are going to go to Luu on this Club and I'm going to my friend on the beach

Him : ok

We then packed the things away and went downstairs.

Me : are u in for this ?

Him : yes ma'm

Me : Luyanda?

Him : yeah

Me : I appreciate you being here and what u are doing for Luu

Him : I just want my friend to be happy ... U know a brother for a brother

I smiled

Me : thanks

We then parted ways and I went to the beach . There's something big that one of them is hiding. Let me find out . I went to the beach and found her sitting there .

Me : hey

She looked up

Her : hey

I sat next to her

Me : what's up ?

Her : I'm getting married

Me : huh ?

Her : yeah

Me : u and Luu?... No but why are u crying... Both of u ?

Her : because I'm not going to get married to Luu

Me : what ? Please be clear

Her : my parents arranged me a marriage

Me : Ohhh

Her : so please B tell me what did u and Vuyani find out?

Me : that your mom has Cancer

Her : ohh yeah that too

Me : the way things are looking... I'd say Luu is upset

Her : I know

Me : so ...

She told me everything

Me : so u don't have a choice huh ...?

Her : it's either the marriage or my mom and I will die

Me : I'd say go for the marriage

Her : that's what mind says ... But I love Luu so much

Me : chomz so u are going to die for love with your sick mom dragged in this ?

Her : I don't know

Me : don't worry he'll come around

Her :B u don't understand... I will never have to date Luu again... Do u know how painful it is going to be when I see Luu with another chick ?

Me : it is going to be painful but your mom has a few weeks left ... Make her happy

Her : while I'm miserable...

Me : I'm sorry

Her : the thing that irritates me is that my dad is not sorry...

Me : he's not ?

Her : he seems to enjoy this

Me : that's cruel

Her : I know right ?

Me : but Chom'am ... I will support whatever decision u make ... And I promise u that I will never leave your side ok

I side hugged her

Her : ok

Me : so when are u getting married?

Her : next week

Me : next.. ? Wow !

Her : do u think i should tell the others ?

Me : the others ?

Her : yeah .... Naomi and my cousins

Me : talk with Luu first before u guys spread this

Her : but he's pushing me away

Me : then try and try again...

Her : B I'm getting married to a stranger that I don't even know ... Whilst there's someone that I love wholeheartedly...

Me : don't worry chomz everything will be alright... eventually

We sat there for a while

Luu's Pov 🍷

I'm at this particular club just to release some stress

Voice : is this seat taken ?

Me : no ... Absolutely not

Her : Ohhh hey I'm Sasha

Me : Ohhh nice to meet u Sasha

Her : likewise Mr ...

Me : Luxolo

Her : nice name

Me : yeah thanks

Her : so what's eating u ...girl problems?

Me : u could say that .

Her: I can make those problems disappear in a minute

She licked her lips seductively

Me : u think ?

Her : I know so

This girl is turning me on

Voice: moved on already?

I looked at the side

Me : Luyanda?

Him : lady may u please excuse us ?

Her : sure

She whispered in my ear

Her :\*whisper\* I'll be waiting

I smiled ... Lu sat next to me

Him : Really bro ?

Me : what ?

Him : U know Uyi would be broken if she saw that

Me : she shouldn't be because she is about to get married...

Him : that's alcohol talking

Me : I doubt it has a month...

Him : bro Uyi is somewhere crying and u are busy here flirting with hoes ...

Me : it's been a while since I got some...U know.. A nigga got to eat some.

Him : wow , I'm shocked?

Me : u better be brother

Him : bro do u even love Uyi ?

Me : does she love me ?

Him : what ?! kakhulu ... And u know that ...

Me : then why is she agreeing to this arranged marriage?

He looked shocked

Me : u didn't know ?

Him : no ... That's bad

Me : for who ? It actually opened my eyes

Him : hmmm ?



Me : yeah ... Just noticed that I need some fresh pussy....  
so excuse me

Him : no I will not excuse u ... Instead we will both excuse  
ourselves

Me : huh ?

He paid the bill and pulled me to his car and we went  
home

Me : what are we doing here in this boring house .

Him : u will see ...

We got in and Andile was watching the news

Him : baba here he is ...

Me : mxm what will Andile do ... Give me some ...? I  
doubt..

Andile : come let's go ...

Him : ok thats my que to go ...

Andile : thank u Luyanda

Him : it's cool

He got out

Andile : what's gotten in to u

Me : alcohol and shocking news

Andile : go and sleep we will talk when u are up .

Me : really ?

I went upstairs and went to sleep . Im really drunk

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

My phone beeped ... It's mom

~~~~~

Mom : sweetie where are u

Me : at the beach why ?

Mom : may u please come visit me ... I miss u

Me : I'm not ok mom

Mom : please ...

Me : ok I'm coming...

~~~~~

B : who was that ?

Me : my mom

B : ohh

Me : I got to go to her...

B : now ?

Me : yeah I haven't seen her ever since ... U know

B : the news ?

Me : yeah ...

B : ok let's go

Me : ok

We got up and went to the hospital

Mom : hey girls

Me : hey mom

B : Mamzo

Mom : come here ...

We hugged her

Me : sorry mom we didn't bring u anything

B : ohh shoot we forgot ...

Mom : don't worry u guys are already gifts

We laughed

Mom : so did u do it ?

Me : it wasn't easy but yeah ...

Mom: how did he take it ?

B : yoh ma ... U know my brother he didn't take it so well

Me : he cried mom ...

B's phone vibrated

B : sorry I got to take this

She went out

Me : mom were u not going to get discharged today ?

Mom : I was ..

Me : mom when ?

Mom : in a few hours..

Me : please do come back it's so quiet back home

Mom : u are not on speaking terms with your dad ?

Me : no

Mom : when are u planning to forgive him

Me : I don't know ...

Mom : have ever known something ?

I laughed

Me : yes

B got in ...

B : fam I just got a call from my uncle ... So I must dash

Me : ok

She hugged my mom then me

B : ma ,my mom is coming over

Mom : yoh it's been a while...

B : she's been very busy these days

Mom : yeah I understand

B : I'll try to come with a gift when I come back

Me : she getting discharged today

B : ohh at your house then ...

Mom laughed and she exited

Mom : Bontle is a rare friend

Me : yeah ... I don't even feel like she's my friend... She's a sister to me

Mom : yep ...

Me : mom... I'm scared

Mom : of ?

Me : duh .. I'm marrying a stranger

Mom : don't worrythe way his dad discribed him ... He seemed like a nice person

Me : I wish ... Let's watch movies on my phone

Mom : ok

Well we watched movies on my phone and after a while... B's mom got in

Her : afternoon ladies

Me : sawubona ma

Mom : hey Asange

They hugged

Her : Liziwe why didn't u inform me that u are here?

Mom : ohh I'm sorry friend it slipped my mind

Me : uhh moms' let me go

Mom : ok ker good luck

Me : yeah

Me : it was nice to meet u again Mrs Kepe to - be

Her : ohh u are still the same Uyi .. ayy

I laughed and went home . As I was about to get in I saw two cars parked next to dad's . Ok that's odd . I buzzed myself in and got inside. Ohh visitors

Me : sanibonani bant'abadala

Them : Yebo

Well it was 2 old looking man's and 3 women including an old woman .

I went to my room and I went to sleep .

\*\*\*\*\*

I woke up 2hours later and went downstairs. The guests are gone . I ordered Domino's pizza and went to make some garlic bread and some cupcakes... Well I feel like baking .

Dad : do u need some help ?

Me : no thanks I have got everything under control...

He sat on the high chair and I got a message that the order has arrived

Me : but u can help by getting the order at the door and paying it

He smiled and headed to the lounge. He came back.

Dad :nana let me go and fetch your mom at hospital

Me : sure ...here

I gave him two cupcakes

Him : they look lovely but I doubt that they taste great .

Me : im not young anymore dad

He laughed

Him : I hope I don't get a stomach ache

I slightly hit him on the shoulder

Me : come on

We laughed

Dad :I missed your smile

Me : and I didn't

Dad : ouch ! But I know that u did ... So I'm not offended

Me : Really?

Dad : I'm sorry my child for everything that I have caused ... I mean I never meant for u to be unhappy it was never my intention. I'm truly sorry

Me : yeah right .

He looked down

Me : dad I don't think that I will ever forgive u ... Ever


I went upstairs



Guys plz like, share and comment 

Insert 30

 Cropped 

Uyintando's Pov 

"Sweetie wake up "

Me : mom ?

Her : wake up ... There's something that I need to tell u

Me : what time is it ?

Her : 9am

I got up

Me : let me go wash my face and teeth

Her : ok

I did that and came back ,then sat on the bed next to her

Me : morning

Her : hello

Me : what's up

Her : please don't be upset

Me : I'm not

Her : but u will be

I'm lost

Me: mom what is it ?

Her : as u know that u have 5 days left to marry

Me : yeah I know

Her : we have to go

Me : where ?

Her : there's a guest downstairs...

Me : mom u are not making sense

Her : just take a shower and the rest I will tell u something downstairs.

Me : ok .. but right now I'm hungry

Her : I will bring u breakfast

Me : pancakes please

Her : ok

She went out ... I went to take a shower and did my hygienic process.. I went to my wardrobe... What am I going to wear ...

Me :\*talking to myself\* Ohhh bum short and cropped laced top ... Looks good

I wore my bum short and my laced top with my black bra . I styled my hair and went to the kitchen

Me : mom ...I'm ready where are my pan...

Mom : what are u wearing?!

Me: clothes

Mom : Khayaletu!!

Dad : coming love !

He got in the kitchen

Dad : hey Nana

Me : hey dad

Dad : Nana u can't wear that ...

Mom : don't worry sthandwa.... Please continue with these pancakes and I'll be back

Dad : ok

I'm so lost she pulled me to my room and we sat down on the bed

Me : mom what's wrong with what I'm wearing

Her :\*sigh\* baby the guest is your mother-in-law

Me : what

Her : yeah ... So please be a good girl and change your clothes

Me : change my clothes?

Her : yeah to give a good impression to them ...

Me : I won't impress them mna ...

Her : please sweetie

Me : mom this is too much ...

Her : I know .... Just for today

Me : fine ... What will I wear

Her : a doek and a dress that reaches to your ankle

Me : Hai I won't do that mna

Her : haaai lomntana!

Me : what ma ?

I took out my black and red umbrella skirt ,white sleeved top and my red block heel And wore them

Mom : where's the doek ?

Me : do I have to wear it

Mom : yes

Me : ok

Continuation of insert 30

Uyintando's Pov 

Mom : now u look like a true Makoti

Me : year a 19 year old Makoti

Mom : come on don't be like that

Me : be like ?... Mom let's just go eat breakfast

Mom : sweetie...

Me : leave it mom ...

I took my phone and headed downstairs. I went to the kitchen and ate my pancakes then drank juice. I then went to the lounge... Forgetting my manners at the kitchen

Me : are we ready to go

Dad : morning to u too

Me : yeah hello

M-in-law : hey I guess u are Uyintando

Me : u guessed right

I said that faking a smile and sat down

Mom : sweetie we have a long day ahead of us

Me : long day ?

Her : yeah ... Oh I didn't tell u ?

Me : tell me what?

Mom : we are going dress fitting

Me : say what ?

M-in-law: it's exciting right ?

Me : yeah I guess

I faked a smile... This mother in law is boring me and I'm not in the mood

Mom : what are we waiting for ... Lets go

Dad : enjoy

I looked at him and he winked . Mxm my dad shame ... .

The drive was long and boring... My mom and my

"mother in law " have a lot in common so they just talked and I minded my own business. To be honest I'm hurt ...

But I don't want to think about it ... I'm 19 for goodness sake to marry ... But why me ? No Uyi u are thinking

about it !!!

Mom : are u ok sweetie?

Luu is the love of my life and...

Mom : helloooooo !?

I snapped out of my thoughts

Me : hmmm

Mom : are u ok ?

Me : yeah why ?

Mom : u are crying

Me : am I ?

She wiped my tears with her fingers

Mom : don't worry sweetie it's going to be alright... Just be patient

Me : yeah I know

Mom : let's go

Me : Ohhh ok

We went inside the mall and went straight to the wedding dress shop and I fitted plenty of dresses and I found a suitable one . A mermaid dress I love it .

Mom : this looks good on u .

Me : thanks ... If only I was going to marry Luu I would have been more than happy

Mom : sweetie

Me : no mom ... It's life right ? ... U always say that in order to receive God has to take some and be patient... I know . I turned around and went to undress the dress and m-in-law paid and I offered to go put the dress in the car . I wanted some 'me ' time . Suddenly I bumped to this guy and the car keys fell

Me &him : ohh sorry

We both bent down and took the key and we then looked at each other in the eyes

Me:\*clears throat\* Uhm hey

Him : hey

I then stood up and he did the same ,he took the key.

Me : I'm sorry I wasn't ...

Him : don't worry it's cool ... I'm also sorry ..

Me : I got to go

Him : Uhm ok drive safely

He said giving me the keys



Me : I tend to

We then parted ways ... What was that about... Anyway I went to the car and put the dress in then went back to the mall . Mom texted me that they were at McDonald's. I then went there and spotted them eating

M-in-law :Uyi we kinda ordered for u ... I hope it's not a problem

Me : no ... Not at all

After that we went to do my hair

Me : mom do we have to do my hair I mean I just did this hairstyle

Mom : yes ...

Me : ok

As they were busy with my hair B called

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

B : choma

Me : chomz

B : are u ok ?... U sound down

Me : I'm cool

B : can we meet today ?

Me : I don't know... I'm booked for the whole day

B : booked ?

Me : yeah I'm at the mall with my mom and mother in law .... U know shopping for the wedding

B : ohh ok ... Good luck

Me : yeah I'll need it

She laughed and hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

The hairstylist finally got done with me

Me : are we done ?for today ?

M-in-law: there's a lot to do ...

Arghhh but I'm already tired

Luu's Pov 

I woke up with a heavy headache. I went to my bathroom and washed my face and teeth and went downstairs.

Mom : morning and good bye

Me : u are already leaving?

Her : yeah..I have got a big wedding to organise this week  
... I'm sorry

Me : it's cool

She kissed my cheek and went out . I just took a Jug of  
cold water and a glass and drank it ...

Andile : we need to talk

Me : not now

Andile : when ?

Me : the day after tomorrow

Andile : u are joking right ?

Me : I have a hangover to joke about.

Andile : Ohhh ok

He said that going out . I was enjoying the silence in the  
house but no B had to ruin my day

Her:HELLOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO!!!!!!!  
AFRICA!!!!!!!!!!

ME : what the fuck !?

Her : hey big bro ... No work today?

Me : i have a deputy so why bother ?

Her : I wish they fire u .

Me : please shut up

Her : hangover?

She laughed

Me : get out

Her : in your dreams

And my morning became even worse , Luyanda came in also ...

Lu:MOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOR  
NING XABA HOUSEHOLD

Me : I'll be in my room

I tried standing up but my head was heavy

Lu : Hey B ?

Her : Luyanda

Him : let's start

Her : yeah let's do this

They both looked at me ... I was so lost that I also looked at myself.

Me : what !?

Him : do u love Uyi ?

Me : why are u ?..

Her : have u ever loved her ?

Me : yes ... Where is this coming...?

Him : have u ever been horny around her ?

I laughed

Me : always ...

Her : have u ever forced her into sex ?

Me : no ... I would ..

Him : then why did ....?

Me : can u please let me finish my sentences before u ask  
...

Did they listen? ... No

Him: have u ever felt man enough to be Uyi's boyfriend?

Me : yes .. all the ..

Her : have u ever ...?

Me :yes... I have a hangover...

Her : have u moved on ?

Me : yes

Him : ok ... Don't u think it's best that u guys talk it out ?

Me : talk what out ..?

Her : u know

Me : My bro and sis ... I won't lie to u ... I am hurt but where's she now ?

Him : maybe she had ...

Me : u will go crazy if u still believe in maybe(s)

I left them there and sat in my room the whole day

Bandile's Pov 🌹

So I'm back here in South Africa but I haven't informed my parents yet . I brought Nicole and Chanté with and shit will get cold for the first time .. when I introduce them to my fam. So now am outside the mall ... My brothers( Siyabonga and Xhanti) asked me to come eat with them breakfast. I went in the mall focused on my phone and I slightly bumped into a chick ... Well that moment was awkward... So I went to Spur and found them laughing

Me : molweni ( hello )

Them : hey lil bro

Me : yeah ... Big bros

We rocked and they talked shit

Siya : u really brought your galfriend and kid here ?

Me : yeah

X: I have a bad feeling about this

Me : do u have a better idea because Limthande doesn't want to move on until she has met her father's family.

Siya : yhoo how old is she ?

Me : 7

Siya : and she knows that much ?

Me : trust my kid to entertain ,bore and love u at the same time

X : what do u mean bore ?

Me : she has a puppy and she communicates with it daily

Siya : trust kids when it comes to pets

X: maybe she is bored

Me : how ?

X : u know ... She needs a lil sis or bro ..

Me : no I don't think that I'm going to go through that again..

Siya : through what ?

Me : never mind ..

Siya : Ohhh

Me : enough about me... How are u guys ?

X : yhoo mfanakithi I won't lie shame but marriage is good

Me : yeah it should be ... Yhoo your wife has an ass

X : watch it lil bro

I chuckled

Me : what's wrong with complimenting?

X : we'll see on your Future wife

Me : do u have to bring that up ?

They laughed

Siya : being single is cool

Me : u are gay wea ...

Siya :who ? Me ? your dad is gay .

Me : it's been a while I've noticed it though



X : me too I mean who chews different meals in a day ?

Siya : ndavala bafethu

We laughed

Me : it's good to laugh man ngoba these past few weeks hell will break loose

Siya : ouuu cold .

X : I don't wish to be u

Me : u better ... Guys I think Liqhawe is dating?

Siya : don't worry I sorted that out

X: why do we have to be the last ones to find out everything?

Siya : because u guys are slow

Me : no ... It's because u are lonely

Siya : hey watch it

We laughed and ...

Me : thanks for the breakfast guys ... Really appreciate it

X : I sniff something

Siya : yeah me too

I also sniffed

Me : what is it ?

Siya : u are running from the fact that Nikki can't cook .

Me : no I'm not

X : we are not stupid

Me : mxm let me go ... Bye

I went back home and worked home . I dont want my dad to find out that I'm here .

Nikki: babe ?

Me : yeah

Nikki : I'm going out ?

Me : excuse me ?

Her : year I gotta scout the place

Me : don't come back late

Her : ok ... Your daughter is asleep

Me : uyathanda ukulal kodwa ( she loves sleeping)

Her : what ?

Me : never mind ... Ugh enjoy

Her : thanks cool

Guys plz like , share and comment

Insert 31

Uyintando's Pov 

{2 days before the wedding}

It's in the afternoon and I was sitting in the lounge and eating ice cream whilst watching a romantic movie .

Someone barged in

B : morning chomz

Me : \*sniffs\* yeah hi

B : u haven't bathed yet ?

Me : as u can see no ...

B : then go bath ...

Me : no I just wanna sit on this couch before tommorow because I'll be going

B : and u won't do that ndikhona mna ( whilst I'm here )

Me: ok ker

I got up and

Me : make some lunch ... I'm hungry

B : who was going to make it if ...

Me : blah ... Blah... Blah

I went upstairs and took a shower and did my hygienic process, I then wore Luu's sweatpants and a laced white shirt with my Reebok push - ons

B got in the room

Her : what are u wearing?

Me : what I feel like wearing...

Her : ok let's go Ker lunch is ready

Me : I'm coming..

She went downstairs

I took my phone and wore my watch and went downstairs

Me : I hope u didn't cook

Her : no I didn't

Me : fruit salad ?

Her : it's healthy

Me : but I'm hungry

Her : no we don't have time

Me : where are u going?

Her : We are going to Luu

Me : ok

We then finished eating and rinsed the dishes . Then went to Luu's crib and B left me and went home . Ohh this is not going to be nice . I knocked and Ayanda opened

Me : Ayanda

Him : hey Uyi

He hugged me

Him : come in ...

Ohh his friends are all here

Him : they are at the pool .

Me : cool thanks

I went to the pool Aya following me .

Me : morning Guys

Then they all looked at me

Them : hey Ntando !

Me : may I please speak to Luu privately

Brian : sure

Jay : take all the time u need

Me : thanks then they all hugged me ... I went to Luu and sat next to him .

Me : hey

Him : hey

Me : how are u holding up

Him : ok I guess

Me : Ohhh I'm sorry...

Him : it's cool ...

Him : look Uyi I have been a jerk in these couple of days ... Instead of supporting u and loving u... I did the opposite... Thing is I'm scared to lose u

I'll continue 

Continuation of insert 31

Uyintando's Pov 

Him : I'm scared to lose u Uyi ... Just the thought of it makes my skin crawl ... I'm sorry... Will u forgive me

Me : yeah babe it's cool ...

Him : thanks

He took my right hand and placed it in his heart

Him : can u feel this beat ?

Me : yeah

Him : my heartbeat dances to your tune....

I looked at him lost

Him : u lost right ?

Me : very

Him : what I'm trying to say is ... Uh... I'm...have to ...

Uhm

Me : have to what ?

Him : I have to let u .... No I can't do this

He stood up and ran ...

Me : what's going on ? Luu ?

I don't understand...I ran after him upstairs in his room ...

Shoot he locked .. I knocked

Me : babe open up !

Him: \*mute \*

Me : Luxolo I know u are in there ... Open up !

Him : \*mute\*

I knocked and then gave up and went to the lounge where his friends were

Me : guys what's going on with Luu?

Vuya : what do u mean ?

Me : we were talking and he wanted to tell me something but instead he ran away...

Brian: so the mother fucker didn't tell u ?

Me : tell me what ?

Jay : I was complimenting u guys ... I thought u were playing catch...

Aya laughed

Me : no we were not ...

Aya : he was supposed to tell u something but I guess he didn't have the balls to do it...

Me : y'all are not making any sense right now ...



Sbu : thing is he was going to break up with u and tell u something...

I looked down sad

Aya : but he didn't do it ... Means that he still loves u

Me : I guess let me get going ... Thanks

Jay : good luck

Me : thanks

I so wanted to cry but I holded myself together and went home . I buzzed myself in and went to my room and went to take a shower. I'm feeling sad , hurt ... All those feelings. I stepped into the shower and sat down ... Allowing the water to hit my back ...I then cried out bitterly

Me : nooo! Noooo! Why does it have to be me !!! I hate my life ... I hate this world and everyone in it !!! I love Luuu !!! Not anyone else !! But why !!

I continued crying... After an hour I came out of the shower with my towel on my body and hair ... I went to my window and looked at the sky ... After a while my phone rang it's B

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*"

Me : friend

B : come over to my house ... I have a suprise for u ...

Me : is it God ?

B : are u high ?

She laughed

Me : no

B : come over

Me : make that suprise useful because I'm not okay ...

B : trust me , it is ...

Me : okay I'm coming

\*\*\*\*\*

I then stood at the window for a few minutes then wore my casual wear then went to B's . I got in and knocked and Siyo opened

Me : cuz !?

Siyo : hey babe

We hugged

Her : get in

I got in and Naomi and Sivu were also here

Me : girls

Naomi : Kyla !

Me : hey chomz

We hugged

Sivu : cuz

Me : cuz !

We hugged ...

Siyo: let's go ... Come

Me : huh ... Where ?

Naomi : just come

Me : ok

We went ... No \*scratch that \* They pulled me to B's room

Me : and then ?

Naomi : wear this ...

Me : a swimming costume?

Siyo : yeah and hurry

Me : ok

I wore it

Me : ok where are we going?

Naomi : u will see

Siyo : we are going to the pool

Me : ok... Where B

Siyo : can't u live without Bontle?

Me : no I can't

We went to the pool and Everyone was here ... I mean my high school mates and varsity mates and Kiara

Me : what's going on ?

B : we are throwing u a bridal party

Me : why because...

Kia : come on... here

She gave me a wine

Me : I don't drink

Kia : don't worry it's non-alcoholic and just chill

Me : okaaaaay

I took it and I was directed to a chair written

"It's going to be alright"

Wait ... So everyone here knows that I'm arranged a marriage... No! Some of them are gossipers!

Me : Naomi where's Bontle ?

Naomi : chill ... She's in the kitchen

Me : ok thanks

I stood up

Sivu : where are u going

Me : I need water

Insert 32

Bontle's Pov 🍷

So earlier this week I asked Kiara ,Sivu ,Siyo and yomi to help me organize a bridal party for Uyi. I kinda told them the situation and let them swear that they won't tell anyone. We invited as many girls as possible... Just to make her feel okay just for a few hours.

So now I was in the kitchen preparing some snacks

Her : Bontle

Me : hey friend

Her : what's this ?

She said indicating everyone at the pool

Me : thing is .. these past few days u have been through a lot and I just wanted u to just cool off..m just for a few hours

Her : then why didn't u tell me?

Me : it would be a surprise if I told u now ... Would it ?

Her : no .... So who did u tell about the ... U know

Me : Kia , siyo ,Sivu and yomi

Her : how was their reaction?

Me : sad ,and feeling sorry for u , angry upset..

Her : thanks ... For being there

Me : ah ...ah... ah ... Save the speech for a few minutes...

Now let's go

We went outside by the pool and ...

Me : girls ... Ladies may I get your attention please

They settled down

Me : the reason why we are all here is to congratulate and party with my best friend... Who is going to get married in a few days

Them : whoooooo!!!

Me : chomz I just wanted u to relax and enjoy being unmarried... I know u have been through a lot and u just deserve to be one of us and around us ... I wish u the best in marriage life ....

Everyone clapped hands

Them : whoooooo !!!! SPEECH !! SPEECH!! SPEECH!!

Uyi stood up

Her : well the isn't much to say ... As y'all know I'm not good with words ...

I cleared my throat

Her : u have a problem babe ...

Me : who ? Me ? Absolutely not ...

I said laughing

Uyi : well I would like to thank everyone for coming and making me feel woman enough... And I would also like to thank my best friend who has always been there for me through thick and thin ...

She then looked at me

Her : u are the best friend a person could ever ask for ...  
Thank u for organizing this ... Party

Siyo : SHE HAD HELP ... U KNOW!!!

Everyone laughed

Uyi : and also thank u for those who participated... As I said ... I'm not good with words but thank u

Siyo : ok ... Ok ... The speeches are done ... It was about time ... Now can we PARTY !!!!

US : WHOOOOO !!!

Then the party started and ended at midnight. We could not let anyone go at that time so everyone slept at my house....

Luu's Pov 🌸

After a while I sent Brian a text

~~~~~

Me : Brian is Uyi still here ?

Him : no ... She left a long time ago

~~~~~

I went downstairs and they all laughed at me

Me : did I do something funny

Brian: bro are u scared of your chick ?



Me : no

Aya : then why couldn't u not finish the job ?

Me : because I already planned to tell her tomorrow

Sbu : shame ... I don't want to be in your shoes

Me : mxm

My phone rang ... It's Andile

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Andile

Him : son

Me : what's up ?

Him: I got the tickets and your flight is going at 1pm

Me : ok thanks ... U got everything ready

Him : yeah

Me : ok cool

Him : Son ...

Me : Step dad

Him : thank u ... I promise u ... I will never involve u again  
in my dealings

Me : I'm just helping a desperate bro

He laughed

Him : is it ?

Me : or u are not ?

Him : u are rough with words

Me : I know

Him : so did u inform Uyi

Me : I'm gonna do it tomorrow

Him : why not today

Me : Hai ... Too personal

He chuckled

Him : ok ...

Me : is mom there with u ?

Him : bro u are going to disturb me now ...

I laughed

Me : no ... It's only going to take a few seconds

Him : ok ... Sthandwa Luu wants to speak to u

I heard shuffling I guess she taking the phone

Mom : Luxolo how are u ?

Me : hey mom ... I'm fine ... Uhm can we talk

Mom : yeah ok

Me : not know... tomorrow if u have time

Mom : I'll always make time for u boy

Me : Hai ma ... Man is the perfect word

Mom : mxm ... U will always be my lovely bit

I laughed

Me : okay ker bye

Mom : goodnight

Me : same to both of u

Mom : I love u ok

Me : me too mom

Mom : I'm smiling right now

Me : me too ... Bye

Mom : see u

I hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

Vuya : so ?

Me : u guys always want news

Aya : duh

Me : well I'm going Tommorow... I guess u will see me after a month or two ...

Jay : \*sigh\* what's about work

Me : work ? Well Im barely at work ...

Sbu : and therapist?

Me : to be honest... I never wanted to become a therapist ... But my parents didn't want me to be a tourist... So I had to take a therapist career even though I'm not going to use it ...

Aya : so what exactly do u want to be

Me : I wanna be a tourist and a photographer... I would love to own my own photography business

Vuya : wow !

Me : yeah ... So how about a bros night ?

Them : yeah ! Ok !

Well we had a braai and a few drinks and sat by the pool ... I hope this helps me a lot ... U know traveling...

Bandile's Pov 🌻

Chanté : daddy I had a great time today at the zoo

Me : is it ?

Her : yes daddy

Me : ok now my angel ... Sleep we will talk in the morning

Her : daddy where's mommy??

Me : uh... She has an urgent matter that she had to attend

Her : daddy don't use those big words when speaking to me

Me : u don't understand?

Her : yes ... Your home language is better than those big and confusing words

I laughed

Me : do u wanna learn my language?

Her : \*yawned\* not now daddy

Me : u are feeling sleepy

Her : yes ...

Me : ok sleep ... Because tomorrow we have a long day ahead of us

Her : ok daddy ... Goodnight

I kissed her forehead

Me : goodnight my Angel

I then went to my room and called Nicole three times and she doesn't answer ... I wonder where she is ... Ever since yesterday she didn't come home I'm starting to get worried and Chanté too. I called her again and voicemail

Me : Nikki please come back or phone to assure me that u are safe ... I'm getting worried and so is Limthande ... Please get back to me as soon as yesterday...

She is starting to irritate me ... I then went to sleep ... I was woken by Chanté crying and screaming. I jumped up and attended her ... Oh my angel is having a nightmare... I shook her slightly

Me : Limthande wake up

She jumped up in tears

Her : daddy !

She hugged me

Me : what's wrong? Nightma....I mean bad dream?

She nodded

Me : wanna tell me ?

Her : no daddy ... Not now I'm scared... Where's mommy...

Ohhh shoot Nicole u are going to pay for this

Me : she didn't come back ...

Her : how long does her meeting take

I wanted to laugh but this is a time of seriousness

Me : about a few hours

Her : daddy is mommy going to leave us ?

Me : leave us ? To where ? Angakulinge andiqhele mna u

Nicole ... Xa endishiyile wena uzajongwa ngubani ...

Andaz niks mna ngobu mama ( Nicole wouldn't dare leave ... If she does who will look after u ? I don't know anything on being a mother )

Her : daddy please

Me : what ?

Her : u are talking something that do not make sense now

Me : u said it's either my big words or my language right ?

Her : but I can't here u

Me : iyandicenda naleyo ( that helps me )

Her : what ?

Me : I said ... Uhm sleep maybe u will have a good dream

Her : daddy may I sleep with u

Me : sure come ...

Her : daddy I miss Ricky

Me : I'm sure it misses u also but now it's still early in the morning to think about a dog .

Her : it's not a dog daddy ... It's Ricky

Nanko ker

Me : come let's go and sleep

Her : ok daddy

She took her teddy bear and we went to sleep . Im really worried about Nicole I hope she come back

Guys please like , share and comment 🌹❤️

Insert 33

Uyintando's Pov 🌹



{The day before the wedding}

As I was sleeping my phone rang and I checked the time

Me : eish ... It's not even 8am

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Mom : uyintando uphii ( where are u ?)

Me : somewhere... What's up ?

Mom : your in-laws are here to fetch u

Me : now ?

Mom : yes hurry

Me : no I won't hurry

Mom : Uyi ....

Me : I will be there in a few hours

Mom : must they wait ker ngok ?

Me : I'm the bride ... So it's their choice

Mom : your dad won't be happy about this ...

Me : who's happy

She hugged up

\*\*\*\*\*

Mxm good for her . I tried sleeping again but ...

B : girls !! ... Girls ....

Me : do u have to be so loud mara

Siyo : yhoo my head ...

Sivu :serves u right

Siyo : mxm

B : girls I hired cleaners to help us tidy the house

Siyo :what's the use of hiring them if we get to help them

Me : hai ker ngok Siyolise

B : get up and let's go and clean

Me : where's Naomi ?

B : cleaning

Me : ok

We got up and cleaned ... Everyone had gone it's just the 5 of us and the cleaners . After an hour we got finished. I went to B's bathroom and took a shower then wore a ripped jeans and cropped top and sprayed my hairstyles. I then wore my black takkie and went downstairs

Me : anybody seen my phone

Naomi : here

Me : thank u ... What's for breakfast

Cleaner 1 : there's soft porridge in that pot

Me : thanks

I ate then bid goodbye then went home . I buzzed myself  
in got in . Yhoo the eyes that I got

Me : starring is rude

Mom : excuse her in - laws

There were 3 women with mom

Woman 1: is this our Makoti

Me : in the flesh

I said turning around...

Woman 2: and the Jean ?

Me : ohh u like it.... I can buy it for u .... No I don't think  
they have your size ... U should lose some weight...

Mom : are u high ?

Me : no I'm low

Mom : come

She pulled me to my room

Me : what ?

Mom : those are your in-laws and what did u think of wearing a Jean

Me : u like it too .... B has a taste with jeans

A slap came through and I think I saw double ... I touched my cheek

Me : wow !

Mom : pack up your clothes and come downstairs when done ... And Uyi please don't try me ... Wear decent

She got out

Me : wear decent ... Mxm

I went to the mirror and checked my cheek .

Me : I show u flames mom ... Watch me

I packed my clothes and I came along with Luu's shirt . I also put it in my suitcase... Mom got in

Mom: What's taking u so long ?

Me : \*mute \*

I just closed my suitcase and wore my long dress and my white all-star and a 'doek' 😬

Mom : see ... U look amazing

Me : yeah right

We went downstairs to the lounge

Woman 1 : now that's a proper wear for u

Me : yeah right

Woman 4 : let's go ...

We went to my in-laws's house ... Mom didn't come with  
.... We finally stopped at a high classed house it was  
beautiful

Woman 1: we are here

Me : what's up with the people around it

Woman 2 : Tomorrow u are getting married kaloku

Me : I can't wait

I faked a smile ...

We got in and I was put in the kitchen to wash dishes...

Excuse me .... Argh I hate washing so much dishes ...

Bandile's Pov 🌻

I woke up and took a shower I then went to wake Chanté up and she also went to bath and wore a blue dress and pumps.

Me : u look cute

Her : thank u daddy ... What's for breakfast

Me : pancakes?

Her : ok

We made pancakes and ate then with juice

Me : let's go

Her : are we not going with mommy

Me : she is not here ... Yet ...

Her : ok .... Are we going to your family ?

Me : yes .

She jumped up and down

Her : ok let's go

We went to my dad's house yhoo it's so full in here

Her : yhoo daddy your family is big ...

I looked at her and laughed ... We got in and went to the lounge

Me : molweni

They stopped what they were doing and looked at  
Chanté

Her : hey I'm Limthande

They then looked at me

Me : this is my child ... Mom where's dad ?

Mom : outside

Me : ok ...

This is going to be nice I went to the kitchen and saw that  
girl that I bumped into the mall

Me : hey

She looked up

Her : yah

Me : how are u

Her : tired and u

Me : ok

She bent down

Her : who's this cutie

Chanté : I'm Limthande

Her : that's a nice name ...

Chanté: thank u ... What's yours?

Her: uyintando

Chanté: daddy can u stay with this lovely lady

I smiled

Me : sure

She smiled and I left them there and went to dad ( enkundleni )

Me : Tata

He looked at me shocked

Me : so ....

Guys plz like share and comment 🌹❤❤

Continuation of insert 33

Bandile's Pov 🌻

Me : so... May I help out

Dad : sure son

Me : and Dad I wanna introduce u to someone... Later on



Dad : ohh ok ... U can take this

Well I kinda worked till I was super tired ... I can't believe I'm getting married tommorow...

Me : let me get some rest

Dad : sure son thank u ... U have been great help

Me : yeah mxm

I went to the kitchen and found Thandeka ( Xhanti's wife )

Me : Makoti

Her : sbari

Me : long time hey ?

Her : yeah u could say that ... How are u?

Me : I'm ok ... And u ?

Her : I guess I'm also fine

Me : ok cool ... Have u seen my child ?

Her : your child?

Me : yeah ... Limthande

Her : Ohhh that's your child?

Me : yeah ... So?

Her : she's in the dining room with your mom

Me : my mom ?

Her : yes and they are having fun ...

Me : fun? ... Uh thanks Thandi

Her : anytime bro in-law

I then went to the dining room

Me : mom may I borrow Limthande

Mom : Uhm ... Can we talk first

Me : ok ...

She stood up and we went to the garden

Mom : my child I'm sorry ...

Me : mom that won't change anything... Tomorrow I'm getting married

Mom : I know I just wanted to say sorry ...

Me : why didn't dad choose Siya ? ... Because he's older than me and he's single ?

Mom : thing is Siya doesn't...

Me : ohh don't worry I know ... Siya would never do that right ?

Mom : \*mute\*

Me : u guys wanted me ... Because i will never debate or something but guess what

Mom : what ?

Me : better pray that I come to this wedding of your ngomso ( Tommorow)

Voice : don't worry u will ...

I turned around and ...

Me : who are u to tell me what to do ?

Him: the father of your wife ...

Me : hmmm interesting...

Him : it will be so ... If u dare not come at the wedding

Me : is that a threat

Him : no it's a command ...

This guy is scarry

Me : I only take commands from men who dont let their children marry to strangers because of money

Him : nc...nc...nc.. look Sonny I have risked everything for this wedding and u would not try me

Me : is that a dare ?

He clicked his tongue

Me : I thought women do that ...

Mom looked at me

Me : bye

Mom : wait Bandile

Me : what ?

Mom : True love is patient

Me : mxm .... True love ? In an arranged marriage? Are u in it ?

Mom : \*mute \*

Me : I thought as much

I went inside and

Me : Limthande masambe( let's go )

Her : but daddy I'm still ...

Me : Now !

Her : but daddy don't shout ...

Me : I'm sorry ... Please let's go

Her : no daddy j wanna stay here ...

Me : well I don't ... And u are going with me

Her : but daddy ...

She wanted to cry ...

Me : ok ker ... I'm leaving u with strangers

Her : granny daddy is leaving and I don't want to

Mom : don't worry my child he's going to come back

I looked at them and left

Luu's Pov 🌸

Me : so ma... There's something I wanna ... U know ...

Uhm confess

Mom : ok

Me : mom no offence but I don't want to do Therapy

Mom: why not ? I thought u liked it

Me : well I didn't... It's just that when I told u guys that I wanted to be a tourist and a photographer u disagreed so I had to come up with a better job...

Mom : Ohhh

Me : mom... To be honest ker ... Have u ever see me advising a person

Mom : no

Me : exactly and another thing...

Mom : what ?

Me : I'm going away ...

Mom : away where

Me : somewhere far away ... I wanna find peace ma

Mom : but Luu u can't leave me

Me : it will be for a few months and I promise I will come back...

Mom : Ohhh my child I'm sorry

She hugged me

Mom : I'm sorry that u spent most of your years studying something that u don't want to be ...

Me : it's cool mom

Mom : and good luck... I hope u find peace that u are searching for and don't be stranger ... Phone me

Me : I will always phone mama

Mom : ok

She shed some tears

Mom : be safe mntanam and look after yourself

Me :\*sniff\* I will and u too ...

Mom : please come back soon

Me : I promise I will

Mom : ok ker one last hug?

Me : ok

S

We hugged and ..

Mom : I love u ok ?

Me : me too ...

Mom : ok ker travel safely

Me : thanks

I got out of her office and went home

Me : Bontle

Her : brother

Me : I came here to say goodbye

Her : I know ...

Me : u do ?

She gave me a hug and a gift

Me : what's this

Her : open it on the way

Me : \*smiled\* ok

We hugged

Her : and also here

She gave me dad's belt

Me : no u don't have to ...

Her : no I know how much u love this belt and here it's yours

Me : thanks

Her : I'm sad that u are leaving lil bro

Me : hey watch it

We laughed

Me : I love u sis and no one will ever change that

Her : I know bro ... I know

We hugged again

Me : I guess I will see u in a few months time

Her : I guess so too



I got in my car and she stood by the gate ... She was teary ... I hate to leave like this

Me : bye

She waved and my next stop was at the park to meet Uyi . I got there first and waited for her

Her : hey handsome

Me : hey beautiful

We hugged and she sat down

Me : how are u ?

Her : I'm good and u ?

Me : getting there ...

Her : Ohhh ok

Me : yesterday there was something I had to tell u

Her : break up with me ?

Me : \*mute\*

We sat there in silence for a while

Me : no ... I'm leaving

Her : leaving?

Me : yeah ... I'm going to America...

Her : what ?

Me : yeah .... I ... I need to clear my head u know ?...

Her : but why now ?

Me : Uyi what's left for me here ? My family... No Uyi ... I can't cope seeing u getting married to someone else...

Her : Ohhhh

Me : yeah ... I came to say goodbye

Her : Ohhh yeah ..\*sniff\* goodbye

We hugged

Me : I wish u the best in marriage life ...

Her : u too... Well in life

We laughed a bit

Me : Goodbye hug ?

She attacked me with a kiss. It was smooth ,  
passionate, and emotional... After a few she pulled out  
and hugged me .... She is crying...

Her : I will miss u and u will be forever in my heart

I pulled out of the hug

Me : me too ...good luck... With everything

Her : u too ...

Me : bye

Her : bye

I went to my car and shed a tear

Me : maybe it was meant to be like this ...

U said that going to the airport...

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

After a while sitting and crying in the park I took an Uber ride back home.

Mom : hey sweetie... Where have u been

Me : I need some rest

I went to my room and locked myself in and crying till there no more tears left then went to sleep ... I guess this was meant to be

Guys plz like , share an comment 🌹❤️

Insert 34

Uyintando's Pov 🌻

{Wedding day}

Me : mom I don't want to wake up

Mom : sweetie it's your wedding day

Me : so ...

Mom : Hai Hai ... Get up

She took the blankets off me .

Mom : sweetie were u crying

Me : if u were in my shoes u would also do so ... So why ask ?

Mom : \*mute\*

Me : ok ker ... What time is it ?

Mom : must u always ask for the time when u have to wake up ...

Me : it's the only thing that makes me happy

Mom : time ???

Me : u will never understand

Mom : it's 5am

Me : and there are people awake ?

Mom : yes mntanam kaloku Abantu ba chulumancile kwaye nje Baya bhiyoza ngalo mtshato wakho( my child people are over the moon and they are happy and celebrating your wedding)

Me : arranged wedding right ?

Mom : do u have to remind me

Me : yeah ... U seem to forget it

Mom : go take a shower ... Your people will be here

Me : my people

Mom : yah ... Your make up artist and so...

Me : hmmm nice ...

Mom : right ?

I looked at her then went to take a shower . I took my precious time and then got out

Mom : it was about time ... U spent an hour in that shower ... Is your body bruised...?

Me : no ... I was just enjoying my last shower being a single woman

Mom : mxm ... Ok Uyi this is Amanda ...your make up artist, Liqhawe ... Your maid of honor, Limthande... Your flower girl and Zanele your wedding planner

I smiled

Me : fancy ...but I thought B would be my maid of honor... But I guess everything is arranged here

Mom : u are boring me wea

Me : I planned to ...

She just got out

Amanda : so much drama

Me : yeah right ?and uhmm... What's your name ... Well my maid of honor... I didn't really mean that ... I just wanted to piss my mom

Liqhawe : it's cool

Me : so... Where do we start

They dressed me into my wedding dress then make up - ed- me and everything was done and there were a few minutes left before going

Me : ohh my god I'm so gorgeous

Liqhawe : let's take a selfie

Amanda : yeah ...

Me : ok

We took a lot of selfies and dad got in with Limthande

Her : wow u look beautiful...

Me : thank u Chanté

She smiled

Dad : so are u ready

Me : there's only one thing that I have to do ...

Them: what ?

I went to my suitcase case and took my watch ... That Luu bought for me and wore it .

Dad : are u done

Me : yeah

I'm nervous... Super nervous don't ask me why ... As I got out people were singing... Dancing and celebrating... Me ... I guess . We went to the hall and it was time for me to walk down the isle .

Dad : are u ready Nana

Me : dad I don't want to do this ...

Dad : haiker ngok

Me : dad this is my future

Dad : u are crazy let's go

Well Chanté got in first ... Then Liqhawe and I had to go in . I walked down the isle with my dad ... I was nervous ... I don't know why. I finally got to the alter and ..

Dad : here son and treat my daughter right ... Or else

He chuckled

Well the wedding went on I didn't really care or give attention to the pastor ... I was just thinking of my love... He should be the one standing with me with me here . I then snapped out of my thoughts when the pastor said my favourite part of the whole marriage

Pastor : is there anyone here who would like to stop this couple from getting married

I was smiling like for reals

Pastor & me : speak now or forever hold your peace

The pastor then looked at me and my dad was super furious. I looked around smiling buy no one stood or spoke up ... I looked down in disappointment..

Pastor : well I guess ...



He was disturbed by a sound of heels and a white woman ... Got in wearing all navy. Thank God ... May she please interrupt the wedding

Bandile's Pov 🌻

As the pastor about to proceed Nicole got in wearing all navy .... Everyone looked at her ... Me included ... Where the hell was she ?

Her : I guess I'm late ain't I ?

Pastor : and ma'm u are ?

Chanté : mommy !!!

She ran to Nicole

Nikki : ny name is Nicole Erasmus and I'm 'The Husband's girlfriend 'and this is ...

Chanté: I'm Chanté Limthande Erasmus

Really Chanté?

Her : and she Is the daughter

Everyone looked shocked dad was boiling with anger ...  
My bride spoke...

Her : Ohhh Nice to meet u girls

What the fuck ...

Guys please like , share and comment 🌹❤️

Insert 34

Khayaletu's Pov 🌻

What the hell is going on

Me : young lady ... Nice too meet u ... But this is a wedding

Uyi : u mean an ar...

Me : SHUT UP ! JUST shut up ...

Bandile : Nicole please ...

Her : No Bandile it's time for u to stand up for urself !

Me : pastor proceed and young lady if u want to be escorted by security... Continue

Her : ohh well I might as well

She said that sitting down ... The eyes we got ..

The pastor proceeded

Uyintando's Pov 🌻

I guess ... This is it ... That lady couldn't stop the wedding and now I will get married to this guy .

Pastor : ma'm?

Me : Ohhh yeah

Pastor : your vows

Me : Ohhh my vows

I said that cocking an eyebrow I then looked at B ... She was sitting in the corner with a smirk and I smirked

Me : Uhm I plan to go to school after this wedding... I mean work is ..

Bandile : We will love each other till death do us apart ...

Me : death ?

He gave me a scary look ..I looked at him and I just looked at him again... I thought he didn't want to get married. Oh well we exchanged rings

Pastor : I now pronounce u Husband and Wife ... U are now Mr & Mrs Zungu

... U may kiss the bride

Me : \*mumbling\* I wonder which bride will u kiss ?

He kissed me on the cheek ...

Everyone elulated and we went to get changed into our traditional attire... The ceremony went on and we ate and now it was time for the women to advise me on what to do in marriage and how to behave... I didn't listen to them because I'm not going to do any of that

Mom- in - law : mntanam I gama lakho ngok izaba ngu Zusakhe. ( My child your name now will be Zusakhe )

She went on and on giving a description of what my name means . The ceremony was done and

Mom : Uyi ...

Me : ma

Mom : mntanam ndinqwela uziphathe kakuhle apha Kulo Mendo wakho ( I wish that u have self - control on your marriage)

Me : mom I'm sorry to tell u this ... But this is not a real marriage... This is an arranged marriage and if I were u I wouldn't keep my hopes high because me and this guy

don't love each other ... And I don't see myself head over heels with him ...

I said that and went to make tea for the women in the dining room ...

Mom-in-law : Zusakhe

I looked around... Ohh shoot I'm Zusakhe

Me : yebo ma

Her : it's fine u can go rest ... U had a long day

Me : yeah u right ...

I went upstairs and met my maid of honour

Her : my sister-in - law

Me : my maid of honour

We laughed

Her : there's someone looking for u ...

Me : please tell me it's not someone dramatic

Voice : well it is

Me : Bontle ?

Her : hey sweetie

Me : babe thanks for coming

Her : anytime

Me : so was I good or was I good ?

Her : mxm I should have been the one on that pulpit with that handsome guy

Me : hey ... Watch it ..

Liqhawe : let me leave u to it Sister - in -law

Me : ok maid of honour

Her : it's Liqhawe

Me : and I'm Uyintando

B : u mean Zusakhe

Me : yeah whatever

We went to my room and we chatted till she had to go

Me : I'll miss u friend

Her : I'm just a phone call away...

Me : sure

We hugged and she got out ... I just went to take a shower and went to the room . I found Mr here with his daughter...

Bandile's Pov 🌸

After the ceremony My bride's dad and my father called me to his study

Me : sorry I'm late

Dad : sit down

I did

Dad : this is Khaya ... Your father in law

Me : yeah I met him ... Can u make it quick... I got errands to run

Dad : I'm proud of what u did today ...

Me : did I have a choice

Dad : \*laughed \* ohh I forgot

Khaya : what's up with your side chick ?..

Me : She has a name ...

This guy is getting on my nerves

Khaya : Ohhh who doesn't

I just looked at them

Me : are u done

Dad : here's the thing ... Since u want to get to the point

Me : ok cool

Khaya : break up with that girlfriend

Me : excuse me ?

Khaya : u heard me right ...

Me : and if I don't want to

Dad : u don't want to know

Me : what if I do ...

Khaya : i will ruin u boy ...

Me : I'm already ruined... So u better try harder

Dad : watch your words

Me : I am ... Watching them closely

I stood up and ...

Me : u dare touch my girlfriend and child u will have me to answer ... U guys clearly don't know me ...

I went out and ...

Nikki : babe or should I say Mr Zungu

Me : not now

Her : when were u going to tell me ?



Me : I'm not in a good state to speak Nicole ... Not now ...

Her : u didn't say that when u had to say I DO

Me : don't u try me ... Don't u dare do because ...

Her : because what ? Bandile Kalib Zungu ? U are scared to unleash the beast now ?

Me : I unleash the beast on people who deserve it ... And im pretty sure u don't want me to ...

Her : the question still stands...

Me : u gallivanted ever since we came here ... Where were u huh ? because I'm pretty sure that u don't know anyone here

Her : I was.... At .. the hotel ?

Me : hotel ? Hotel ? Your child was getting sleepless nights and u were in a hotel .... Wow !

Her : don't u dare pin this on me u didn't tell me that ...

Me : I was but where were u Nikki ... Where were u ? I ... I don't know u anymore... Ever since u gave birth to Limthande u changed a lot ...

Her : Bandile ... What do u mean ? I'm still the same Nicole that u loved ...

Me : no u are not but u will never admit it now will u ....  
U are never home ... U party ? Who do think will take  
care of Chanté ? Me ? Ohh no babes ... Just say so

Her : Bandile I'm sorry ... I

Me : save it

Her : Ohhh now I see that wife of yours gave u a love  
potion

Me : just like u ?

She looked shocked... I went to my room and on my way  
there I bumped to Chanté

Her : her daddy

Me : hey angel

Her : daddy I'm bored ...

Me : do u wanna help me work ...

Her : i would be your helper ?

Me : an assistant... yes

Her : ok daddy let's go ...

We went to my room and I heard water running I guess  
my wife is taking a shower...

Me : so here

I gave her my phone

Her : what do I do

I showed her what to do

Me : next ...

She kept quiet

Me : Chanté ? What's the next number

She still kept quiet ... I peeked on my phone

Me : Chanté u are playing games ?

Her : yeah daddy my mouth is tired of speaking

I just looked at her and laughed

Me : ok ... Then assistant

She giggled

Me : let's play

We played 'win or lose ' on my phone

Her : but daddy that's not fair ... U cheated

Me : no I did not ...

Her : yes u did ...

Me : u said that the last time ... Give me my badge

Her : but daddy ... I'm your helper I should keep it

Me : u are robbing me now

We laughed and my 'wife' came in and only greeted at Chanté ... I don't really care about her wethu .

Me : do u wanna sleep with daddy ?

Her : no daddy ...

Me : why not ?

Her : granny tells the best tales before I sleep ...

Me : I also do moc

Her : no daddy u tell the scary ones

I laughed at her

Me : how are u going to be strong if u like happy stories?

Her : u will see

She hugged me

Her : goodnight daddy

Me : u are seriously going

She smiled and waved then went out ... I continued with my work on my laptop then my wife interrupted me ...

Her : do we have to share the same bed ?

I just looked at her and continued with my work

Her : ok ... I don't trust u

Me : neither do I ...

Her : that's great ... I'm glad we are on the same page

I ignored her and worked . She put a lot of pillows in between us

Her : u see this will indicate which side is who's ...

Me : I know ... I'm not dumb

Her : I never said u were

Me : mxm

She got on her side and sat the same way I'm sitting but with her phone.

Her : yhooo only God know how much I missed my phone ... I mean being off social ...

Me : I'm glad u said only God knows... Some of us don't wanna know ...

Her : mxm u are such a rude ass

Me : excuse me ?

Her : u are excused ...

Me : may u please keep your mouth shut

Her : if only u stop breathing...

I looked at her bored

Me : don't u have some head phones

Her : even if I had ones I would give it to u ...

Me : I'm not an animal u know ..?

Her : will u shut up

Me : u could have said yes or no ...

Her : mxm

The room was then in silence then ...

Liqhawe : my couple 

Her : mxm ... Couple ?

Liqhawe : \*laughed \* Uyi .. your friend said that I must give this to u ...

It was a necklace... Fancy

Her : ohh my god... Thanks

She hugged Liqhawe ..

Her : my boyfriend bought this for me

Me : can u keep it down

Her : are u on ... ?

Me : on what ?

Liqhawe laughed

Liqhawe : trouble in paradise

Her : no trouble in the world

Liqhawe : good night bro and Uyi ... I hope u have a ...  
LOVE... LY ... Night

Uyi and I just looked at each other then Liqhawe

Liqhawe : bye

Uyi : yeah bye

I just closed my laptop and went to sleep

Her: hmmm no good night

I ignored her

Her : mxm I know u want to talk

Me : not all of us love opening our mouths

Her : mxm u eat all the time

Me : will u shut up ... Chanté would be much appreciated  
right now

It was silenced again and eventually sleep took over

Guys please , like,share and comment 🌹❤️

Insert 35

Luu's Pov 🌸

So now I'm in my new full decorated apartment... Yes Andile bought me an apartment and in return I get him 3 clients this side ... He gave me their names and where they live so I'm sure they will be easier to find ... I'm glad that I left South Africa... It kinda suffocated me ... New place , New air and new beginnings... Nice ... A knock came through

Me : who is it ?

Oops I forgot that this is not SA ... I went to open and...

Her : morning Sir ..

Me : Hello ... May I help u

Her : nice tattoo

Pchhh cheap ...

Me : thanks ... I'm sure u didn't come all this way to compliment my tattoos

Her : ohh yeah in that case I'm Vanessa Smith ...

Me : yeah ... May I help u ?



Her: well I heard that there's a new guy on the block ...  
And I thought I should come and greet u

Me : how nice ...

I faked a smile

Me: u did greet me so ...

I attempted to close the door

Her : wait ...

Me : Miss I'm busy ...

Her : I didn't quite get your name

Me : Mr Xaba

Her : name ?

Me : Luxolo

Her : ohh ok then bye

Me : sho

I closed the door ... Mxm how cheap I went to the  
kitchen

Me : Argh no food

I went upstairs and took a jersey and I came across with  
B's gift ... I opened it ... It was a Family picture with Dad  
, Mom , me and Bontle . I went to put it on the stairway

and took my jersey, phone and car key then went to the mall ... With my car indicating me . I went to the mall and bought a few things ... I then put it in my car then went back to the mall ... And went to some restaurant and called the waiter

Her : morning Sir ... Here's the menu

Is it morning still ?

Me : thank u

Her : are u ready to order

Me : please give me some time then I'll call u

Her : sure

As I was looking at the menu Brian called

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Hallo amigo

Brian : fuck u with all of your amigos

I laughed

Me : u should learn to speak other languages

Him :no thanks

Me : so u called ?

Him : yoh I respect love ...

I chuckled

Me : whatever

Him : how is it there?

Me : ok I guess

Him : u know I like u ... So much

Me : are u okay Brain ?

Him : its Brian ... B R I A N yeah ... I was thinking... Since u are not here in South Africa... May I have the keys ...

Me : no ...

Him : but ...

Me : no Brian ... I'm not ready to get my house burnt ..

Him : who was talking about your apartment?

Me : ohh so what do u want ?

Him : come on Luu ... U can't seriously lock your apartment for 2 months

Me : I can

Him : please ...

Me : what do I get in return

Him : anything...

Me : anything?

Him : yeah ... Yeah ...

Me : I'll think about it

Him : bro I'm outside your apartment

I laughed

Me : u are kidding me ...

Him : well I certainly am not

Me : ok ... The keys are the back

Him : what's the code

I cleared my throat

Him : bro ... My airtime

Me : \*sigh\* 2000/06/15

Him : bro ?

Me : I know

Him : that's Uyi's birth date

Me : I know ... I'll change it when I get back

Him : I didn't mean to scratch old wounds

Me : no it's fine

Him : ok thanks bye

Me : u owe me big time

Him : bye

Me : bye Brain

Him : fuck u

He hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

The waiter came

Her : are u ready to order Sir ?

Me : yeah may I have lasagna and a Cocktail

Her : sure coming right up

Me : thanks

My meal came and I ate then went to my apartment and made myself at home

Uyintando's Pov 🍷

I was sleeping peacefully and someone shook me

Me : do u value your hands ?

Liqhawe : yeah

Me : then leave me alone

Liqhawe : Uyi wake up now or ...

Someone got in

Her : Liqhawe what do u want here ?

Liqhawe: I came to get Bandile's.. Uhm ... phone

Her : oh

Me : u guys are making a noise

I said that with my eyes still closed

Her : HEEEE KHAWIVUKE WETHU KUSEMINI !! AEBONI  
WENA ( wake up ... Can't u see that it's in the afternoon)

Me : u didn't have to shout ...

She snatched the blankets

That woke me up faster than lighting

Me : what the fudge !

Her : Why are u not up ?

Me : because I was sleeping

Her : listen here and listen very carefully... U are a bride  
here and at 6am u should be up and making breakfast

Me : 6am ? That's way too early

Liqhawe : Uyi ...

Me : what ?

Liqhawe : mama ndcela umxolele wethu usemcha kaloku  
( ma please excuse her ... She's still new in this )

Her : so ..?

Liqhawe: she will be downstairs in a minute

Her : she better ..

She said that getting out

Me : who's that?

Liqhawe : my mom's sister

Me : how rude ..

Liqhawe : go take a shower before she comes back

Me : what time is it ?

Her : 7am

Me : My body is super tired

She laughed

Her : hurry ... I'll get u your clothes ready

Me : u are an angel Yaz

She smiled and I went to take a shower and did my hygienic process and went back to the room

Me : Qhawe ?

Her : Uyi

Me : do I have to wear this

Her : yes ... Until u go and live with Bandile in his house

Me : how long ?

Her : 3weeks

Me : what ? That's like a month

Her : it's better than a year ...

Me : mxm

She laughed and we went downstairs

Her : your husband is at work

Me : on a Sunday?

Her : yeah

Me : mxm I don't care

We went to the kitchen and found another bride preparing breakfast

Liqhawe : uhmm... Thandeka



Her : hey Lee

Liqhawe : this is Uyi and Uyi this is Thandeka ... My brother's wife

Me : how many brothers do u have ?

Liqhawe : 3

Me : Ohhh ... Nice to meet u Thandi

Her : same here

Liqhawe : let me leave u to it then ladies ...

Me : sure

Her : may u help me place the dishes on the dining table

Me : sure

We made breakfast and served them and we then had to be in the kitchen the whole day

Thandi: yhuuu I'm tired

Thandeka : me too... But we have to prepare Lunch ...

Me : yeah what's happening today

Her : Bandile is exchanging his surname

Me : they should have done that before we got married

She shrugged... This is not cool ...

Guys plz like , share and comment 🏆❤️

Continuation of insert 35

Bandile's Pov 🌻

So today I woke up and took a shower and wore my suit and took my laptop,car keys and phone and went downstairs...

Liqhawe : bhuti

Me : Qhawekazi

Her : u are going to work

Me : yeah I have certain meetings that I have to attend

Her : Ohhh and Chanté?

Me : please keep an eye on her ...I'll be back at lunch time for the ceremony

Her : Ohhh ok ... No breakfast?

Me : no I'll catch something on the way

Her : ok ... So ...

Me : no

Her : please tell me

Me : nothing happened

Her : mxm

Me : how old are u again?

Her : 20

Me : and me ?

Her : 25

Me : think of that before u say mxm again

Her : I guess Uyi was right u are moody like...

Me : fuck u and Uyi

Her : where do I fit in

She said laughing

Me : mxm

I went out and drove to work

Lerato ( receptionist) : Morning sir

Me : yeah ... Lerato

Her : your PA is starting today

Me : u are bored ndim already ?

She laughed

Her : no Sir

Me : ohh when will she come

Her: she should be on her way

Me : ok ... Please inform me when she's here

Her : ok will do ...

I went to my office straight and worked on my laptop... a knock came through

Me : ENTER !

Voice: Mr Zungu ...

Argh Mrs Peter ( business partner), This woman is obsessed with me but she doesn't get the fact that she is married and is a year older than me 😬. I faked a smile

Me : Mrs Peter

Her : I brought u breakfast

Me : Ohhh .. I have already ate

Her : okay then ... I guess it will be your lunch

Me : ohh no ... My WIFE prepared lunch for me

Her : ohh ok ...

Me : anything else

Her : your client will be here in an hour

Me : I know ... Anything else?

Her : oh no ...

A call saved me

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Lerato...

Her : Sir your PA is here

Me : please send her through

Her : ok will do

Me : now will be much appreciated

Her : ok sir

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : I have to work ... Do u mind

Her : ohh yeah sure ... I'll see u around

Me : hmmm yeah

She got out and I sighed ... A knock came through... I  
guess that Lerato and my PA

Continuation of insert 35

Bandile's Pov 🌻

A knock came through... I guess that's Lerato and my PA

Me : ENTER !

They got in I was still eyestuck on my laptop...

Lerato: sir there have been a few arrangements made ...

Me : ok ... Shoot

Her : The PA that u had chosen cancelled the request

Me : uhhh... Oh so I'll have to do interviews again

Her : no Sir ... We have a

I looked up

Me : Tracy ?

Her : Bandile?

Lerato: u guys know each other ... That's great... Call,if u need me Sir

She got out

Me : and then ?

Her : Bandile u are cruel ...

Me : excuse me ?

Her : How could u do this to my friend

I just had the need to roll my eyes

Her : u know Nicole is hurting because of u

Me : ok... Tell me ... Where do u fit in , in my relationship with Nicole?

Her : Bandile don't make me mad

I chuckled

Her : why didn't u tell her ...

Me : Miss Hegans are u sure that u are here as my PA...

She cleared her throat

Me : the question still stands...

Her : no Bandile ... But ...

Me : look here missy ... What we have with Nicole doesn't include u ... It never did and this is my company... My business... U are nothing but my soon to be PA ... If u don't get your mouth shut this instance I will get u out ok ?

Her : yeah

Me : and I may be your friend's boyfriend but outside work ... Here I'm your boss's and I prefer a Sir or Boss ... I

have rules and regulations and I'm sure that before u signed the contract u read them ...

Her : yes I did Sir

Me : good ... This better be the last time I tell u this ...  
Here I don't tolerate nonsense... Am I clear

Her : crystal clear...

Me : and swallow that bubble gum or get rid of it ... On that note please order me some breakfast

Her : If Nikki was still...

Me : I triple dare u to mention Nicole in my office and u will be jobless

Her : yes sir

Me : good

I continued with my work and she got out to get me breakfast... Ohh god I need to pray before eating who knows what she's planning... But I am hungry ... A while later she got in

Me : it was about time

Her : what can I do ?

I gave her on what to do



Me : and postpone all my meetings that are at 1pm and above...

Her : ok

Worked till it was 12: 30

I packed my things

Me : we are done for today

Her : ohh ok

She also packed hers and we took an elevator downstairs...

Voice : Mr Zungu?

I turned around... Ohh lord save me

Me : MRS Peter

Her : u are heading out already

Me : yeah

Her : Ohhh ... And who's this ?

Me : This is Tracy Hegans...

Her : Ohhh nice to meet u

Tracy: same here

Me : I have to dash ...

Her : Ohhh sure

We went out

Tracy : she has a crush on u ...

Me : and I don't...

Her : u are sure

Me : u love meddling in my business...

I went to my car and drove home . There were a lot of people and ...

Dad : u are late

I looked at my watch

Me : I'm 10 minutes late

Dad : no u are an hour and 10 minutes late

Me : so...

Dad : u have developed an attitude which I don't like

Me : u are telling the wrong person because I don't care

I was saved by Liqhawe...

Liqhawe : bhuti u have to go change

I looked at what I was wearing

Me : what's wrong with what I'm wearing

Her : mxm

She pulled me to my room

Her : wear this and come outside...

Me : Argh okay

Her : and sit on the chair next to Uyi

Me : do I have to ?

She gave me big eyes

Her : u hate her already

Me : I hate everyone

Her : that's true ... Hurry we will be waiting

Me : mxm

I changed and went outside and sat on the chair next to Uyi

Uyi : pssssss ( calling me )

Me : what ?

Her : may we exchange seats

Me : no ....

Her : yhooo hay Sana

Me : shut up

The ceremony went on ...( I won't bore u with the details) after that we were separated... Uyi went to eat inside and mna outside with the men . Well they were boring and ...

Chanté : daddy mommy is calling u

Ohhh Christ

Me : ok I'm coming... Uhm where's she ?

Her : outside

Me : I'm also outside

She laughed

Her : outside the gate

Me : okay I'm coming

I sat for a while and then went to her

Her : Bandile

Me : Nicole ...

Her : what's going on?

Me : nothing

Her : babe can we talk in the car ?

Me : no this is the right place

Her : ok ...

Me : u were saying?

Her : Babe I'm hurt

Me : huh ?

Her : why didn't u tell me ?

Me : where were u ?

Her : wow ! U are giving me that attitude now huh ? U stayed with me more than a year and u never told me that u are seeing some or rather going to marry

Me : It is a wow indeed

Her : what ?

Me : Nicole where were u ?

Her : somewhere...

Me : Ohhh ... Let me tell u something that I don't know... Do u know that Chanté has been having sleepless nights ? Asking questions like.. where are u ? And when are you gonna come back ... I had to lie to my child saying that u were at a family meeting...

Her : but I was busy Bandile

Me : busy with what because as far as I know u and a Job don't click...

Her : Tracy had ...

Me : u know what Nicole stop lying to yourself because I know that you were out galivanting while u have a 7 year old child

Her : Bandile I wasn't

Me : then tell me exactly what made u busy for 3 while fucjen days ... What made u busy that u even forgot that u have a daughter... I tried calling u several times and it went straight to voicemail... Did u bother to call me back huh ? ...

Her : \*mute \*

Me : Because u knew that Bandile will always be a fool ... U people take advantage of me just because I'm nice to u ...

I don't even know u anymore

Her : but Bandile

Me : save it ... Please go to my apartment and pack your bags ...I'll arrange u a ticket to America and maybe u will gallivant free

Her : what !? Bandile let's talk about this ... We have a child together

Me : Ohhh u know remember that u have a child? Nicole I'm done talking , I don't want to fight with u anymore ,it's the same thing over and over again... I'm just tired

She was now crying

Her: Bandile please

Me : No Nicole ... U made this bed now lie on it .... And I'm keeping Chanté

Her : what u can't do that ... She's also my daughter

Me : watch me

I got inside the house leaving her outside regretting herself... I went to my room and took a shower then wore my pyjamas and listened to music

Uyi : bad day ?

Me : a living nightmare

Her : wanna share ... And hey I might help u out

Me : no thanks

Her : ok ...

Wow ... I can't believe I just ended this with Nicole ... I love her but sometimes she drives me mad... How will I raise Chanté by myself... I mean Uyi is still young and NO !! I have no feelings for her ... I don't think that I'm ready for a relationship... I was interrupted by Uyi shaking me

Me : what is it?

Her : open your eyes

I did and Dad was standing at the door

Me : u want something?

Him : Yeh can we talk

Me : ok

I put my phone on my drawer and got out

Him : have u been intimate with this girl ?

Me : no

Him : u must

Me : no .. not now ...

Him : look I need grandsons

Me : then ask Xhanti to give u ones

I headed to my room

Me : why does everyone think I am useless...



Uyi : how do u represent yourself to them ?

I just looked at her

Her : what was your dad saying

Me : \*sigh \* look Uyi... I know that u are a very young and beautiful lady

Her : yeah I know

Me : Look I don't love u ... I mean I'm not going to anytime soon ...

Her : I wasn't expecting love from u mos mna

Me : thing is my dad wants us to be intimate

Her : what ?

Me : yeah ... And I'm not going to force u

Her : Hell u won't ... I'm not even ... Goodnight

Me : Look can we please be more mature

Her: ain't we

Me : no ... I just broke things with Chanté's mom and I would really appreciate a friend right now ...

Her : me ?

Me : yeah u...

Her : but we don't even get along ...

Me : we will I promise...

Her : only on one condition

Me : yeah

Her : please ask your mom's sister to not be harsh on Thandeka and I and I would be your friend

Me : consider it done

Her : okay then ... Goodnight buddy

I chuckled

Me : same to u

I guess sleep took over

Nicole's Pov 🌹

Me : Tracy ... Bandile broke things off

Her : ohh my god ... When ?

Me : today

Her : don't worry friend .. u don't need him that much ...

He's a jerk

I cried

Me : Tracy he's taking Chanté with

Her : Hell Naw he is not ...

Me : yes he is

Her : he can't do that

Me : I'm even scared that he'll find out about my affair

Her : which one do u love Bandile Or Ayanda ?

Me : I don't know I mean they are both lovable and good in bed ....

Her : u are already thinking about dicks ?

Me : whatever...

What am I going to do

Her : Let him be and just be with Ayanda

Me : u think ?

Her : don't worry chomz he will regret it

Me : I hope so

Her: friend I have to go I have work tomorrow

Me : u haven't told me where u work

Her : it's kinda private

Me : so who's the boss

She blushed

Me : tell me !

Her : it's someone sexy , charming and ...

She bit her lower lip

Me : does He have a brother

Her : no let me go ...

She got up

Me : okay u don't want to tell me ?!

She got out ... I'm now alone in this apartment..I called  
Ayanda

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : babe

Me : honey I'm home alone ... I thought how about u  
come over

Him : Ohhh ok ... I'm coming and wear that little number  
of yours

Me : don't ruin the surprise

Him : hmmm.... I can't wait

Me : see u then Mr

I hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

I then tidied up and went to take a shower then make a romantic set up

Me : this will make me forget all my problems

Guys please like, share and comment 🌹❤️❤️🖤

Insert 36

{ A month later }

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

Me : Chanté hurry up or we will be late !

Her : I'm coming ... Give me a few minutes

Me : Argh ok !

I went to the kitchen and took some fruit and Bandile's lunchbox.. I then went to the lounge... Bandile came down already

Bandile : hey u are up early

Me : yeah it's a new semester so ... Why not change

Him : I hope u do the same tomorrow

I laughed

Me : if I hear my alarm

Him : u made breakfast?

Me : sorry buddy ... I am too excited to do it but ... Here

I gave him his lunchbox

Him : thanks u are the best ...

Chanté also came downstairs

Her : Morning daddy and Sis Uyi

Us : hey

Me : are u ready for school

Her : no

Him : why not

Her : daddy I miss my friends ... Now I have to make new friends

Me : it's not that bad

Her : what if they hate me

Him : the would be fools to hate such a cute angel ...

Her : I don't know ... I'm nervous

Me : it's understandable but if they give u trouble... Tell an adult

Her : ok

Him : now are u ready to go

Her : please daddy don't ask ...

Him : why not ?

Her : \*mute\*

Him : ok

Me : here's your lunch and here's some money for sweets

I gave her R5

Her : thank u

She hugged me

Me : anytime

We went outside and drove to her school first and ...

Her : daddy I'm scared

Me : don't be ... It's going to be fun

Her : no I don't want to go

Him : Limthande!

Me : don't worry I'll handle it

Him : ok

I got out and went to sit next to her at the backseat

Me : whats wrong?

Her : nothing

Me : come on ...

Her : I will tell u but daddy needs to close his ears

Me : ok Bandile u heard her

He put his hands above his ears

Me : ok talk to me

Her : I'm scared to make bad friends

Me : bad friends?

Her : yeah mommy always says that I have to choose good friends

Me : and u will

We hugged



Me : look I will always be here for u ok ? Whatever u need or whenever u want to talk I'm here ... Let me tell u something... I was also scared of making friends but I did because I would miss out on having fun . Do u want to be lonely at school

Her : no

Me : now go along and daddy will fetch u afterschool then u can share how your day went

She smiled

Her : ok

Me : make the best of it

Her : ok ... Daddy u can open your ears now

Him : It was about time u guys finish

Her : bye daddy and Sis

Him : bye

Me : have a great day

We both hugged her and she entered the school. I got back in the car ...

Me : I'd she always like this

Him : yeah only on Mondays

Me : ok

We drove while listening to music and we finally got at the Campus . Well I'm not staying at Res because Bandile's house is not that far from Campus .

Me : see u later

Him : yeah ... Yeah ... Now run along

Me : ok father

We laughed

Me : don't mind fetching me ... I'll request an Uber

Him : only for today

Me : we'll talk at home

Him : don't be scared to make new friends ok ?

Me : mxm bye

He laughed

Him : have a great day

I smiled

Me : u too buddy

I then entered my classes it was now time to go home ... I went to the nearest café and ordered some biscuits and juice ...

Voice: hey Kyla

I looked up

Me : Naomi?

We hugged and she doen and ordered

Me : how are u ?

Her : ok and u ... How's marriage life

Me : it's ok ... And u and Jay

Her : well our love is still strong

Me : hmmm love neh ?

Her : yeah ... Ohhh I'm sorry if ...

Me : no don't be ... I have moved on ... I mean I can't stay  
in the past forever

Her : yeah

Me : when last did u speak to Bontle?

Her : about a week ago why ?

Me : she doesn't pick up my calls and is rarely online

Her : huh ... That's so unlike her ...

Me : I wonder what's wrong ...

Her : u should visit her .. sometime

Me : yeah I will ...

Voice : ladies

Me : hey Luyanda ... How are u ?

Him : I'm good and u

Me : I'm ok ... What are u doing here

Him : I wanted to check out this café... I heard they have the best muffins

We laughed

Me : Ohhh this is Naomi... And Naomi this is Luyanda

Him : nice to meet u

Her : \*mute \*

She was starring at Luyanda... I clearedy throat

Her : Ohhh sorry I gotta go

She stood up

Me : but u have finished...

Her : another time ... Cover the bill please

Me : okay ...

She went out rushing

Him: what was that about?

Me : beats me

What is exactly going on ??? But I will find out

Naomi's Pov 🌹

As I was chatting with Uyi at the café a guy looking exactly like Chumani got in . I guess he is a friend of Uyi . I looked at him closely ... His smile , nose ,eyes are exactly like Chumani ... No what's is going on . I was then disturbed by Uyi . I just couldn't stand my thinking... So I stood up and went to Res and immediately called Andiswa

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Her : Yomi

Me : Andiswa u won't believe what I just saw

Her : I'm also good ... Thanks for asking

Me : sorry ...

Her : u were saying

Me : Uhm ... Where is Chumani

Her : at work

Me : are u sure

Her : Yomi what's going on...

Me : I'll tell u later

Her : u can't call me then say nothing

Me : I'll be there this Friday and please make sure that aunt and uncle are present

Her : yomi what is happening?

Me : I'll tell u ok ? Just be patient

Her : ok

Me : bye

I hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

I can't believe it ... What if it's my dad's other son ... No ... I'm am the last born .. no I won't be crazy because of this ... I called Uyi

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Her : hey ... What happened?

Me : I'll tell u later

Her : ok then what's up ?

Me : who's that guy that we met at the café

Her : Luyanda

Me : Luyanda who ?

She laughed

Her : don't tell me that u have a crush on that guy

Me : no I don't ... Who's he

Her : ok he is Luyanda Xulu

Me : how old is he ?

Her : 24

Me : no it can't be ...

Her : what ?

Me : when is his birthday

Her : woah Naomi u are getting deep ... What's happening?

Me : I'll tell u when the time is right ... Now his birthday?

Her : I don't know ask Luu

Me : u know that I'm scared of Luu ...

Her : don't worry he doesn't bite

Me : do I have a choice?

Her : yeah B ... But I doubt that she will answer your call

Me : ok thanks

Her : ok

I hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

Ok this is making me insane !!!

Luu's Pov 🌻

Well I have decided that I will never love again and I'm back on being what I do best ... Being a fuck buddy. I was still at the office packing my stuff. Well I got a job at some Company just to pay my bills and I got a call from Vuyani

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : u guys miss me already

Him : in your dreams



I laughed

Me : hey dude... How's it?

Him : yoh bro I don't know how to break this to u

Me : did Brian burn down my apartment

He laughed

Him : no ... U will have to sit for this

I sat down

Me : ok shoot

Him : So today I was at the mall ... U see just buying some groceries for mom and all

Me : yeah

Him : u will not believe who I saw kissing a white lady

Me : then make me ...

Him : can u be serious

Me : I am

Him : please control your anger ... And have a glass of water

Me : just talk already was it Brian?

Him : no

Me : Sbu ?

Him : Worse

Me : who because Jay and Ayanda have girlfriends

Him : Ayanda

Me : what ?

Him : yeah ... I even took pictures

Me : wait ... Bontle and Ayanda broke up ?

Him : not that I know of

Me : ok thanks I'll check what's going on

Him : sure ... U know that explains why Aya has been tense and moody

Me : Ayanda? Tense ,moody ? No not Aya

Him : people change Luxolo brah

Me : yoh ok let me phone them then and find out what's going on

Him : ok bye

Me : bye

He hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

This is unbelievable... But if Bontle had broken things with Ayanda... She would have told me ... And come to think of it .. she has been distant from me these days ... What on earth is going on ... But I'll have to find out

Guys please like ,share and comment 🌹❤️❤️🔥

Insert 37

Bontle 's Pov 🌹

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : mom don't worry I'll be fine

Her : but baby ... How will u cope with your school work ?

Me : mom it was just a relationship not a marriage

Her : but sweetie?

Me :mom please I need to forget about him and just carry on with my life

Her : u do know that u guys are still in a relationship

Me : to me .... We are not ...

Her : the best thing is to call him and end things off

Me : mom that will hurt so bad

Her : it's not the end of the world though

Another call came through...

Me : mom someone is calling ..uhm gotta go ...

Her : good luck and inform me

I smiled

Me : I will

\*\*\*\*\*

Ohhh it's Luu ...

I didn't pick up and a few minutes later he texted me

~~~~~

Him : B please pick up your phone ... Whats going on ?

Me : nothing I was just studying

~~~~~

He video called me ... Oh my god

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Big brother

Him : hey lil sis ... How are u?

Me : I'm good

Him : u are lying

Tears were threatening to come out

Me : \*sigh\* why did I ever fall in love ?

Him : because u love someone... What's going on ?

Me : Bhuti Aya has changed...

Him : what do u mean ?

Me : he rarely calls or visits me ...

Him : Well ... Maybe he's busy

Me : \*mumbling\* busy with girls

Him : excuse me ?

Me : Bhuti ,Aya doesn't want me anymore

He kept quiet... Tears were just rolling down my cheeks

Him : why do u say so ...

Me : a few days ago ... I decided to visit him in his workplace and so I cooked him his favourite stew then went to him . I went in his office and ...

Him : and ?...

Me : I ... I found him having sex with a white lady

Him : in his office?

Me : yah ...

Him : so what did u do ?

Me : I dropped the lunchbox and they both looked at me ... I just stood there waiting for an explanation and he said... He said that I was disturbing

Him : that's not like Ayanda... So did he comfort u ?

Me : no he closed the door ... Right in my face

Him : I so wish I was there ...

Ok Luu is not fuming he is upset... He knows something

Me : I know that u know

Him : yeah that's why I kinda called u ...

Me : yeah ?

Him : Vuyani told me that he saw Ayanda kissing that lady

I cried even more ...

Me : ok .. I need to go

Him : I'm sorry sis ...

Me : it's ok ... It's life right ?

Him : I guess so what are going to do

Me : I don't know ....

Him : but whatever u do .. I support u

Me : thanks bye

Him : bye

\*\*\*\*\*

Life sucks right ? One day u are inlove then next minute...  
U hate the same person u love ... What am I going to do ?  
Hmmm Uyi ?? No she is also a mess ... No I need my  
friend... This Friday I will have to visit her ... Mxm I hate  
Ayanda ... He just couldn't tell me that he doesn't love  
me anymore... he is such a Bitch with a capital B

Naomi's Pov 

Today I have been Soo distracted ... I just couldn't get  
this Luyanda dude out of my mind ... Right now I'm in the  
same café ... I was hoping if he would come again...

Voice : hey Naomi

Me : Kyla

Her : what are u doing here ?

Me : clearing my mind ...

Her : care to share ?

Me : may u please make sure that .... Well please arrange a meeting with Luyanda...

Her : what is going on ?

Me : nothing

Her : then I won't arrange the meeting...

Me : please ...

Her : tell me then ...

Me : ok ... Luyanda looks a lot like Chumani

Her : your twin brother?

Me : yeah ...

Her : Ohhh i will arrange it then

Me : thanks

I got up and hugged her

Me : gotta go

Her : sure



Me : talk later

Her : ok good luck ...

Me : thanks ...

I then went to Res and did my classwork ... Well friends are the last thing on my mind right now ...

Bandile's Pov 🌻

So I'm now in my office preparing for a meeting with an important client

Tracy : why are u nervous

Me : because I'm nervous

Her : why can't u just be a nice and lovely boss

Me : I am

Her : not to me ...

Me : because u are u ...

Her : u have got a few minutes left for the meeting...

Me : I know ...

I stood up and took my things and Lerato got in ...

Her : Sir there's a guy looking for u ?

Me : a guy ?

Her : yeah

Me : I'm about to go to a meeting moc

Her : and for that I'm sorry because the client just postponed his meeting to Tommorow

Me : wow

Tracy : I guess u are relieved

Me : Lerato I need a new PA

Her : what about her ?

Tracy : yeah what about me

Me : ok let me check ... U talk too much , are loud and interfere in my business

Tracy : but that s what personal assistants are for ...

Me : I guess that's not how I roll

I went downstairs and ...

Me : Luyanda?

Him : Brother

Me : what are u ? How did u ...

U know what let's just go to my office

Him : sure ... So how has life been ?

Me : hectic

We then went upstairs to my office . We sat down And we updated each other about our lives . I got a call

Him : who is it ? ... Your baby momma

I laughed

Me: in her dreams... It's a private number ...

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Mr Zungu hello

Voice : afternoon sir ... I'm doctor Siden from Renew Hospital

Me : afternoon doc ... How can I help u

Her : are u related to Miss Nicole Erasmus

Me : yeah

Her : I'm sorry she has been in an accident

Me : what !!!?

Guys please like, share and comment 🌹🌹❤️❤️

Insert 38

Ayanda 's Pov 🌸

{ Update }

Well a few months back I went to America for a Launch to get the company a few clients there . A few days before the launch I went to the mall that's where I saw this beautiful lady ( Nicole ) . We started being friends and she showed me around... I was so attracted to her that I even stayed longer . Things started to get cozy and I found myself in covers with her. Ever since then we have been fuck buddies... No strings attached... When I left America I assured myself that no one will know about this . A few days later I went to work and at lunchtime I was going to go to Bontle and talk things out but u was then distracted by a phone call from work saying that the manager wanted to see me . I was nervous so I went there . I thought I did something wrong and I was going to get fired but it was the other way around... I got a promotion from work . I was so excited so I called Nicole to tell her the good news but her phone was off. I then

went to a club near and drank till I was drunk and went home . Weeks went by and the workload was a lot ... I barely had lunch ... I didn't complain because the salary is amazing... One day Nicole said that she's in South Africa and she wants to see me . I couldn't say no ... So I went along with it and we met at my place and one thing led to another... That happened a few days but then she wanted us to date freely and be noticed by people... I tried telling her that I have a girlfriend but I couldn't... Nicole is everything that Bontle is not . Bontle is still a kid and likes acting like she's my mom . Nicole on the other hand is a free spirited person who is running away from her boyfriend... So parting ways with her is a no no . Last week she came to my office and we had sex but then Bontle came in. I was surprised and suddenly changed into another person. I replied rudely to her and I didn't like that . I tried calling her but she doesn't pick up my calls . So today I decided to take my car for a fresh air .. well I'm bored plus it's my day off . I was going slowly but something caught my eye ... What ? Nicole is kissing another guy . I quickly got out of the car and went to them...

Me : really Nicole

She pulled out of the kiss and u could see in her eyes that she was shocked

Her : Aya

I just looked at her waiting for an explanation

Her : what?

Me : I need an explanation...

Her : it was just a kiss to a friend

Me : a kiss ? Wow ... Am I written fool in my forehead?

Her : I didn't say so

I can feel that my anger is building up . I grabbed her by her arm and led he'd her to my car .

Me : is this how u are going to be ?

Her : be what ?

I started the engine and I drove home ( on the way home )

Me : so u are going to just keep quiet???!!!!!!

Her : Ok ... Sorry Ayanda geez !!

Me : look here ... I will never see u going around kissing people again !!! Am I clear

Her : geez Ayanda... Why are u so controlling

Me : Controlling wow !!! Nicole this is not how a lady treats herself!!!

Her : Ohhh !! Do u know how a lady treats herself?? Are u one !!!

Me : don't u dare try to give me that attitude!!!

Her : I don't even know why u are shouting...

Me : excuse me ?

Her: AYANDA WE AGREED THAT THIS IS A NO STRINGS ATTACHED 'THING'

Ouch that kinda broke my heart

Me : so does that give u the right to go around kissing everyone just because we are just fucking ...

Her : u didn't write the Bill of rights ... So please

I just looked at her

Me : wow ... I'm glad that I finally saw the real u !!!? U are a two sided hypocrite!!! And u ...

Her : AYANDA THE ROBOTS!!!!

I looked at them they were red ... Unfortunately I couldn't stop because I was going at a high speed next thing it was lights out for me ....

Uyintando's Pov 🍷

After meeting with Naomi I ordered some dunked muffins and required an Uber ... It came here in a half an hour and drove home . On my way home I noticed that there's been an accident... Wait it's a car accident and that looks like ayanda ' s car ... Ohh my god no ...

Me : Sir may u please stop here at the crime scene

Him : I'm sorry ma'm I can't

Me : ok ... Then ... Here

I gave him the fee and got out ... There were police and traffics all over ... I got in there and ...

Police: sorry ma'm this is a crime scene

Me : I know that

Him: may u please move out so we can continue with some work

I ignored him and went to the car

Him : MA'M!!!

I looked at the number plate and yeah it is Aya's car



Me : Ohhh my god no !

Him : ma'm are u ok ?

Me : who was involved in this car accident

Him : apparently a young white woman and a young black guy

Me : may u please describe him ..

Him : I'm coming back

He went to the car and came back with a photo . I looked at it that's Ayanda but who's the lady... I looked closely... This woman looks alike like Chanté... It can't be the woman who tried stopping my wedding

Me : Ohhh no ! This is Chanté's mom ! When did this accident happened?

Him : about an hour or so ... Do u know them

Me : yeah they are my friends... Which hospital are they in

Him : Renew Hospital

Me : ok thanks

Him : sorry for being the barrier of bad news

Me : it's cool

I took out my phone and phoned B , but it led to voicemail. I then tried calling Brian ... His phone was off. I don't have the rest 's numbers ... What will I do ? Let me call Bandile ... His phone is off . I have no choice but to call...

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Hello Luu

Him : hey Uyi... What a nice surprise

Me : I wish it was nice ...

He chuckled

Him : why do u say so ?

Me : Ayanda has just been involved in a car accident

Him : ohh I heard ?

Me : thank goodness... So your friends are at the hospital

Him : no

Me : why not ?

Him : so they haven't told u ?

Me : told me what ?

Him : \*mute\*

Me : Luxolo ?

Him : Uyi it's not my place to tell u ... Its B 's

Me : but Bontle isn't replying to my messages nor pick up my calls

Him : I'm sorry I can't

Me : ok ... May u please ask your friends to come to the Renew Hospital

Him : they won't do that

Me : if u say I want to talk to them ... I bet they will

Him : I guess it never hurts to try ...

Me : thanks

Him: it was nice to hear your voice again

I was blushing but at the same time teary

Me : me too

Him : bye love u ...

Me : love u too

\*\*\*\*\*

I then hung up and looked at the call. Ohhh no the feelings are coming back ! No ! I requested an Uber and went home .... I put my bag and went to fetch Chanté.

Me : hey Love

Her : Hey sis

Me : how was your day ?

Her : it's was fine but one of my friends didn't come to school today ...

Me : why not ?

Her : she has fever

Me : Ohhh no ... But she will get better...

We got in the Uber

Her : Sis ...

Me : yeah ...

Her : something weird happened today ?

Me : Weird ?

Her : yeah ... I was in class and suddenly I heard my mom shouting and crying?

Me : how ? That's ... Wait what ?

Her : I don't know it's like she was next to me ...

Me : and what happened next

Her : nothing ... That's all

Me : I have something to tell u

Her : ok ...

Me :

..uh...U will go to granny today and daddy will fetch u later today ?

Her : why ?

Me : uh... Uhm ... Uh... My friend is having a party .

Her : a party ? Ohh u love parties ... May I come with ?

Me : thing is ... It's an adult party

Her : Ohhh

She looked sad

Me : but don't worry... We will have our own party ...  
Some day

Her face lit up with a smile

Her : really ?

Me : yeah ... Now we will go to granny and u will behave neh ?

Her : I always behave ..

Me : good

In a few minutes we arrived at home and buzzed us in and opened . I find it weird to knock in my home . I foundom in the lounge

Me : hey mommy

Her : hey sweet and angel

Chanté went to hug her

Me : mom please look after her just for a few hours... Her dad will come fetch her

Mom : where are u going darn ...

Me : I'll tell u later

Mom : ok

Dad came downstairs

Him : my daughter

Me : hey I didn't know u are here

Him : where else would I be

We laughed

Me : dad may u please drive me to B's Campus

Him : why

I looked at mom and Chanté

Me : I'll tell u on the way

Him : ok

He took his car keys and we went to his car . ( On our way )

Him : so why are u there ?

Me : I miss my friend

Him : is it ?

Me : yeah

Him : it doesn't involve Ayanda's accident right ?

Me : how did u ?..

Him : Never mind

Me : Ohhh ok

We then arrived at B's Campus

Me : dad stay here ... We will need u to drive us to the hospital

Him : u will pay me

I looked at him and just entered her Res and she was called to confirm if she knows me

Her : hey babe

Me : u look like a mess chomz what up ?

Her : a lot

We went to her room

Me : u stay alone?

Her : yeah I don't so strangers

Me : yeah I know ... So what's going on ?

Her : nothing

Me : we both know that u are good lying but not this time

Her : ok ker

She told me everything

Me : wow ... I guess I have bad news

Her : what is it ?

Me : Aya has been in an accident

Her : what?

Me : woah ... I didn't expect that reaction

Her : Ohhh my god Uyi ...

Me : I thought u knew

Her : no I didn't



Me : well now u know

She sobbed for a while an I comforted her

Her : can we ease go to the hospital

Me : I'm surprised that u still love him after everything

Her : I don't love him ...

Me : then why ...

Her : it's called Ubuntu Uyi

Me : \*mumbling\* where does Ubuntu fit in

She looked at me and got ready ... We then went out and dad drove us to the hospital

Me : u can leave now dad

Him : are u sure

Me : yeah go and play with Chanté or something

He iled and drove off

Me : are u ok ?

Her : yeah ... I'm fine ...

We entered and went to sit but something caught my eye ... It's Bandile.

Me : Bontle I'll be back ...

Her : where are u going

I looked at Bandile and she also looked at him

Her : ok it's fine go to him

Me : I'll be quick

She smiled and I went to Bandile

Me : hey

He looked up ... Ohh god his eyes are red .

Him : hey

He shifted and made some space for me to sit

Guys please like ,share and comment 🌹❤❤

Continuation of insert 38

Bandile's Pov 🌻

I was still in hospital and ..

Voice : hey

I looked up

Me : hey

I shifted a bit for her to sit and she sat down... She then sighed

Her : how are u ?

Me : I don't know ... Messed up , confused ...

Her : Ohhh ... I tried calling u earlier

Me : I'm sorry ... As soon as I got the call I came here

Her : so how are they

Me : hmmm ? .they ?

Her : yeah ....

She looked at the side and I also looked

Me : Bontle ?

I stood up and went to her

Me : hey Bontle

She looked up , she was also crying...

Her : hey Bandile

Me : what's up ...

Her : I'm her to check on a friend

Me : Ohhh

Her : and u

Me : me too

Uyi came to us

Uyi : Uhm ok I'll tell u something

We both looked at her

Uyi : Ayanda and Nicole were in a car accident

Us : we know ...

Uyi : in the same car

Me : huh ?

Uyi : I guess u haven't heard

Me : what?

Uyi : Buddy ... Nicole and and Aya were dating

Ohhh she moved on already

Me : Ohhh

I stood up ...

Me : I need to go

Uyi : where ...

Me : work ...

Uyi : please take Chanté from my mom's house ...

Me : ok later

Uyi : ok

I got out and got in my car ... I sat there at the backseat for a while and someone opened the door

Me : Uyi ?

Her : hey ... U are not ok

Me : of course I'm okay ... The mother of my child is in hospital... What will I tell Limthande when she asks about her mom ?

Her : don't think so negative... I know that she will make it ...

Me : i don't like Nicole's doings but I don't want her to die either

Her : I can't say that I understand but be strong for her

Me : if she dies what will I say to Chanté... Or worse to her Uncle ?

Her : uncle ?

Me : I took Nicole in America and came with her here alive ,but she goes she will go home in a body bag

Her : being negative can bring a person down

Me : I know and I can't help it but not worry

She comforted me ...

Her : I'm not saying don't worry but just be a little positive

Me : I'll try

Her : u better ?

Me : no

Her : let's change the topic then ... How was your day ?

Me : my day ... It was okay

Her : u always say that ... How okay was it

Me : well different emotions occurred... So I can't really say it was wonderful or say it was bad ...

She laughed a lil

I was still in her arms ... I looked up

Me : thank u for everything

Her : it's okay ...

Me : I mean it ... I mean u left your freedom and agreed in this marriage , u took care of my child and being here with me now ....

Her : it's okay ... That's what friends do right

Me: I don't think that Friend is the right word

I looked in her eyes and she did the same and as we were about to kiss some disturbed us ...

Her : Luyanda?

Him : hey love birds

Me : u are here ?

Him : I came to check on u but I guess I disturbed

Her : yeah ... I will see u later

Me : ok

I kissed her cheek ... She looked at me shocked and she got out

Him : what was that for ?

Me : U DISTURBED US !!

He laughed

Him : I'm sorry so how is your baby momma

Me : I don't know bro

Him : bro are u upset ?

Me : no I'm ok

Him : didn't u say that u guys are friends

Me : bro that's what she thinks

Him : huh ?

Me : bro let's go

Him : u did not just do that ?

Me : do what ?

Him : u just confessed that u have feelings for Uyi

Me : no I don't

Him : yes u do ...

I looked at him ...

Him : ok explain the kiss on the cheek

I kept quiet and smiled

Him : and the blushing

Me : let's just go

Him : are u not going to stay here ?

Me : no I'm going to take my child

Him : ok ... Let's go

We drove to my in-laws's house and I got in and knocked  
her mom opened

Her : hey son ... And Lu

Us : hello ma



Her : Uhm... Get in

We got in and sat down

Me : how are u ma ?

Her : we are fine and u

Me : getting there ...

Her : guys what is going on ?

I whispered

Me : is she asleep

Her : no she is upstairs

Me : ok then ...

Luyanda: Ma u mama ka Limthande usesi bhedlele ( ma Limthande's mom is in hospital)

Her : haibo ... Kwenzeke ntoni?( Oh no ! What happened?)

Me : car accident

Her : ohh that explains why umntanam uye aka kwazi undixelele phambi KO Limthande ( my child couldn't tell me in front of Limthande)

Me : yeah

Her : ohh how are u feeling son

Me : I don't know ma ... I have mixed feelings

Her : ohh ok ... Let me go pack her things

Me : thank u ...

Luyanda: I hope she didn't misbehave like her dad

I looked at him and laughed

Her : no she didn't

She then went upstairs

Me : what was that about?

Him : I just want u to remember your doings

Me : hey the friends we pick bawo

He laughed and ...

"DADDY !!!!!"

She came running to me and hugged me

Me : hey angel how are u

Her : I'm fine daddy

Me :Daddy this is your uncle

Luyanda : uncle L would be fine

Her : ok daddy and uncle L

We laughed

Me : ma ... We are going now

Her : ok mntanam and good luck

Me : thank u

We then drove to my apartment and we played and watched some TV and after a while Luyanda also went home .

Her : daddy where's sis Uyi

Me : she had something to do but she will be back

Her : ok ... Daddy where is mommy

I cleared my throat

Me : she ... She... She is at work

Her : can we go to her ?

Me : no she's busy

She started crying

Me : what's wrong now ?

Her : daddy mommy doesn't love me anymore

Me : no don't say that she loves u

Her : then why does she not visit us

Me : don't worry she is going to

Her : NO DADDY SHE IS NOT !!

She went upstairs crying... I followed her

Me : Chanté come on ...

Her : no daddy leave me alone

Me : come on ... Now who is going to help me cook in the kitchen

Her : call sis Uyi to do that

Me : but sis Uyi is not here

Uyi : who fooled u ?

I looked downstairs

Me : ohh u here

Uyi : what's going on ...

I went downstairs to the lounge with her following me and we sat down

Me: she asked me about Nicole

Her : and what did u say ?

Me : I didn't know what to say ...

Her : u told her

Me : no ... I said she's at work

Her : that's good... Then why is she crying

Me : she got upset that Nicole never visits her and stuff

Her : Ohhh that's tense

Me : yeah ... Have u guys cooked?

Me : no we were about to

Her : ok let me go ...

Me : I'll help u ...

Her : no it's fine

Me : I insist

Her : ok then

She went upstairs

Uyintando's Pov 🍷

Well we stayed at the hospital till late ... I really was expecting to see the guys here but no they didn't come . So B and I decided to go . I went home and she went to Campus. Limthande is really worrying me . So I went upstairs and wore my sleepers and headed to the kitchen.

Me : please don't burn the kitchen down

Him : u really don't trust me do u ?

Me : no I don't

Him : well ..

He gave me an apron and we started cooking and baking then played with some flour and chased each other . I found myself in his arms

Him : so Mrs .. u believe me now

Me : not yet

Him : but u will right ?

Me : I don't know

And we kissed , the kiss was smooth and slow ... It was so amazing that I didn't want to stop so he pulled out

Him : believe me now ?

I was still dumbstruck and no words were coming out . He chuckled and ...

Him : the food is ready... Please go fetch Chanté

Me : sure

I went upstairs and knocked

Me : Babe please open up

Her : ok

She opened

Me : food is ready... Come and eat

Her : no thank u I wanna be alone

Me : ok then I'll bring your food here

Her : u don't have to .... I'm full

Me : ohh ok

I kissed hr forehead

Me : everything is going to be alright ok

She nodded

Me : goodnight

Her : sweet dreams

She then closed the door and locked ... I went upstairs

Him : where's she ?

Me : she's sleeping

Him : ok

We ate in silence

Him : will u be u be busy on Friday

Me : afterschool? No

Him : ok ...

We ate and then I went to wash the dishes. I was humming a song by High school musical 'something new ' . Then suddenly someone hugged me from behind

Him : are we going to talk about the kiss or not...

I turned around...

Me : I don't know

He took my hands and...

Him : I love u ...

Huh ?

Guys please like , share and comment 🌹❤️

Insert 39

\*Cropped\*

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

I looked at him and he was also looking straight in my eyes ...My heart is racing , my palms are sweating , my breath is not normal... I ... I can't do this



Me : I'm sorry ... But I can't ...

I ran upstairs to my room ... Well we have separate rooms ... I locked the door and went to take a relaxing bath . I don't know what's happening but I am scared to fall in love . He won't understand because I kissed him ... I put my hand in my forehead. U are so stupid Uyi . After a while I got out ... And then wore my pyjamas... I got in my covers but I couldn't get any sleep... I was thinking about Bandile ... No ! No !

Me : this is the only choice I have

I got on my knees and prayed ...

Me : Heavenly father I come to u today with a heavy heart... Well it's not that heavy... U know how it is ...  
Father I ask for guidance because right now I really don't know what to do ... I don't want to fall in love because of my past ... I'm scared to fall in love ... I know that Bandile is a great guy but u can never know a person... What if he's an abuser or cheats on me ... Or gets another wife ...  
Please show me something... Thank u ... I mean Amen  
I got into my covers and I guess sleep got over me

\*Morning\*

So today my alarm woke me up . I went to take a bath and did my hygienic process then wore my Jean and white shirt with a leather jacket . I went downstairs trying by all means to avoid Bandile. I made breakfast and their lunch and placed them on the table .I heard footsteps... I guess that's him and he's coming here in the kitchen I quickly got out before him and went to the laundry room . I then went to Chanté's room ... She was also getting ready

Me : morning

Her : hey

Me : how are u ?

Her : I'm fine and u

Me : I'm also fine ... Are u done ?

Her : yeah ... Let me take my bag

Me : hurry

Her : ok

I went to the kitchen and took Chanté's breakfast and Bandile's. I placed it on the diner table .I also placed a note saying that they must go without me ... I then went to my room and took my laundry and went to put it in

the laundry room . I heard laughing and peeked. It was the Dad and daughter... After a while he got up and went to the kitchen and I quickly went to my room and sprayed my perfume . I peeked downstairs and he was looking around... He then went out ... I went to Chanté's room and took her laundry... I then went to his room ... And took the laundry

" Ohh I forgot my phone "

Ohh god no ... I turned around

Him : good morning

Me : uhmm... Uh.. yeah hey

He chuckled and went to take his phone

Him : u are going to do the laundry?

Me : laundry...

He looked at me

Me : Ohhh ... Uhm yeah when I come back I will do ....

The .... Laundry

He smiled

Him : ok then

He got out ... I breathed out ... I then put my hand on my forehead and think how stupid I can be . The door opened again...

Him : And one last thing ...stop avoiding me ...

Me : I was not avoiding u

Him : Ohhh I guess I jumped into conclusions then

Me : I guess u did ...

He chuckled and went out ... I heard a car engine and then i quickly went to put his laundry in the laundry room then took my bag and phone and requested an Uber and went to school...

Bandile's Pov 🌻

I took Chanté to school and then went to Lu's restaurant

Him : hey man

Me : hey bro

Him : what brings u here

Me : I thought I should scout this place

Him : u are lying

Me : I'm not

We then went to his office

Him : so what happened yesterday

Me : nothing

Him : nothing?

Me : yeah nothing

Him : I find that very hard to believe my friend

I sighed

Me : I kinda confessed my love to her

Him : u what ? Isn't it too soon

Me : I don't know

Him : and what did she say

Me : she just ran to her room and locked it

Him : Ohhhh so today ?

Me : she was avoiding me ...

Him : avoiding u or ignoring u ?

Me : it's the same thing ... She was hiding from me in my house...

Him : how did u know ?

Me : because I can smell her scent duh !!

Him : tough luck... So what are u going to do

Me : I don't know

Him : don't worry ... We will find a solution

Me : we better

We chat then ate . I then went to my work place

Tracy : u are late

Me : for what ?

Tracy : here

She gave me my diary ... Ohh shoot I have about a few minutes before my Dad ??

Me : what is my dad doing here

Her : He is coming to check the place

Ohhh so he doesn't trust me with this company wow

Insert 40

Naomi's Pov 🌹

So now it's Friday.... Yeah I'm going home . I hope they tell me something that I don't know ... So right now I'm in

my room packing with my earphones on ... Actually I'm not even listening my mind is racing on its own ... Yep I told Jay about my suspicion but he also advised me to leave some space for disappointment... Well I'm shaking so there's a lot of space for disappointment. I have been trying to get ahold of Bontle because she is good at advising but she doesn't pick up her phone ... Which is unlike her . Luyanda ? Well I asked Uyi to set up a meeting with Luyanda and guess what ? ... He never pitched so i decided to just go home and tell them about this and then talk to Luyanda. Uyi has been also busy ... I mean she handles school and family at the same time. Everyone has just had their ups and downs ... And me ... Well i haven't made friends that I can call friends it's just class mates . Jay well he is a great boyfriend that I have ever had ... Well he's my first boyfriend... At first I thought he was just a guy but he proved me wrong I love him more than ever . Kiara has also been very close to me ... Somethings are just exciting and some are depressing ... Anyway now I'm done packing and I asked Jay to pick me up ... Not to take me home ... Yhuuu I can't handle Andiswa ... He'll take me to the Bus station... Well now I'm ready and as I was about to call Jay he called first

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : babe u are here

Him : hey babe ... I'm good and u ?

I giggled

Me : sorry babe it's just that there's a lot on my mind

Him : no I'm just playing... So u done

Me : yeah I'm waiting for u

Him : I'm also waiting for u

Me : ok I'm coming

Him : ok I'll be waiting

I giggled

\*\*\*\*\*

I hung up and took my little bag and my phone and then checked out . I spotted him not far away from the Res .

He was waiting outside his car and he came to me

Him : hey babe

Me : hey

We pecked and went to his car and he opened my door .

Me : thank u



He bowed

Him : anytime Rato Laka ( my love )

I smiled and he closed the door and went to his side then got in ... And we drove to the bus station with chats here and there and we finally got there .

Him : babe do u have to go ?

Me : yeah babe I do

Him : so I get to spend a weekend all by myself

Me : yes ...

Him : but ...

Me : no buts and stop sulking babe .... I promise that I will be back and u will fetch me again here

Him : ok call me when u get there ...

I smiled

Me : I will

Him : and be safe

I giggled

Me : let's go tell that to the bus driver

He laughed

Him : I love u

Me : I love u more

We then kissed and I pulled out

Me : I'll be in touch

Him : I will wait for your call then don't disappoint me

Me : I won't

We then hugged and he got my stuff out of the car and put them in the bus.

Him : I'll see on Sunday

Me : ok and say my goodbyes

Him : I will

Me : bye

Him : love u

I got into the bus and put earphones on . Goodbyes are the worst in this world as I was thinking I eventually went to sleep

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

Well ... I just got home from Res and I'm packing a few clothes for the weekend... Well I have decided to visit my friend for a weekend just to get her mind off things ... Yaz I don't get how Bontle is ... She cares about the same guy who toyed with her feelings... Mna I won't ... I have to call Bandile and inform him ... Well ... I kinda got tired of avoiding him because he always catches me ... Like yesterday I tried my best to come home early and cook dinner early but guess what ? He came home early which made me stressed... Well I don't know how to tell him this so I'll keep my mouth shut ... Chanté and I have been really close ... She tells me absolutely everything and being with her just eases my mind ... A weekend off without Bandile is a very good thing ... Well Luyanda and Bandile are close more than ever ... So now I'm done packing and I need to call Bandile ... He picked at the third ring

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : Hmmm Uyi what a nice surprise

He chuckled

Me : yeah whatever... Uhm I'm not going to be here the whole weekend so please fetch Chanté at school today ...

Him : where will u be

Me : somewhere

He chuckled

Him : bored of me already?

Me : no comment

Him : ok ... But u will have to come back on Saturday

Me : why

Him : my mom and dad are coming over

Me : so...

Him : so that means u will have to be there

Me : and if I don't want to ?

Him : then I'll track u down and bring u ...

Me : can't they come next weekend

Him: no

Me : well tough luck because I have already planned my weekend

Him : tell them that and maybe they'll understand

Me : Uhm... Ok

He chuckled

Him : good luck

Me : I don't need your luck

I hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

Seriously???!!!! Wow my plans have just gone to waste  
... I then headed out and went to B's home and knocked  
... Her mom opened

Her : Uyi

Me : afternoon ma

We hugged

Her : nice surprise... Get in

I smiled and got in

Me : ma is Bontle home

Her : no she's still at school

Me : ohh ok i will then call her and inform her that I'm  
here

Her : ok ... Uhm do u want something to eat or

Me : I'd love that

She went to the kitchen and I went to Bontle's room . I  
put my bag there and called Bontle... She then picked up

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Her : hey friend

Me : hey chomz how are u

Her : I'm fine

Me : ok u still at school?

Her : I'm at the Res why ?

Me : I'm here at your home please come over

Her : why didn't u say so ?

Me : I thought u come home every weekend njer

Her : well not all the time

Me : ok then come over and hurry

Her : ok I will be there shortly

Me : ok

\*\*\*\*\*

I then went to the kitchen and opened the fridge ... Yhoo  
guess what ?

Me : ma

Her : Uyi

Me : are u guys fasting?

She laughed

Her : no

Me : then what's up with the fruits and plain yogurt

Her : we are trying to keep our bodies fit and healthy

I laughed

Me : Uhm... When u mean our ... U mean u and Mr A

Her : no everyone here in this house

Me : what ? No Mrs A ... It's not Dec yet it's still July why eat healthy now ...

Her : Uyi ... eating healthy doesn't have months

Me : ohh well my healthy habit just ended last month and see

I turned around

Me : I'm healthy as one can be

Her : your point is ...

Me : I haven't eaten fat in months

Her : tough luck

Ohh god

Me : so no meat ?

Her : no ...

She gave me a sandwich.

Me : I would really love a chicken and mayo sandwich

Her : no brown bread and veggies never killed anyone

Me : \*mumbled\* it will kill me

She laughed I then went to the room leaving the sandwich on the counter off course. I bathed and went to sleep ... After a while Bontle woke me up

Me : there's nothing more that I hate in this world that people waking me up

Her : when Bandile Wales u up u don't say that

Me : mxm I would

She laughed and I then sat up straight.... Something changed on B

Me : did u somehow change something

Her : no

Me : chommy u are thin

Her : I am ?

Me : yes look at u ... This is a symbol of being stressed



Her : I'm not

Me : stress kills people

Her : yoh Uyi don't say that

Me : it's the truth... So how is Ayanda

Her : same old ... Same old

Me : Bontle tell me something

Her : sure what's up?

Me : do u love him ...

Her : no

Me : Ohhh really

Her : look Uyi u won't understand

Me : then make me

Guys please like, share and comment 🌹❤️❤️

Insert 41

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

Well I kinda got a lil bored with B telling me lies so I asked her if we could have a picnic next to the pool just

to clear our minds ... At first she didn't want to because she was claiming to be tired but I didn't take no for an answer. So right now we are outside on the grass next to the pool . We are just quietly sitting and listening to the birds singing and the sound around us and ...

Her : so how is marriage life ?

Me : well it is what it is

Her : what do u mean ?

Me : well I like Bandile a lot but I just haven't recovered from Luu

Her : Ohhh

Me : yeah

Her : so how did your relationship start with him

Me : it started... Disrespectful but we managed to be friends

Her : so u guys are still friends

Me : with benefits

Her : hmhhhmm ?

Me : we kinda kissed this week

Her : hmhhhmm ... So u guys are in a relationship

Me : no

Her : no ?

Me : I'm kinda avoiding him

Her : how will that help

Me : huh ?

Her : how will avoiding him magically make the kiss disappear or something...

Me : well it can't

Her : Uyi take your time to heal but bear in mind that u have a child and a husband to take care off...

Me : now u sound like my mom

Her : maybe she's right

Me : excuse me ?

Her : Uyi this is not a movie ... Chomz this is reality ...  
Avoiding and ignoring Bandile will not help in any way ...

Me : \*mute\*

Her : the only thing that Bandile will do is go out of that house and get a side chick

Me : hell Naw !

Her : I'm just saying that u can push him all the time but eventually he'll get tired

Me : u think ?

Her : ok let me put it like this .... U guys kissed and tomorrow u pretend as if nothing happened... That's normal but continuing will make u him go away ... Girl most males can't think or smell what's on your mind ... U have to tell them ... Communication in a relationship is key

Me : Uhm ... I guess I will talk to him

Her : now that's good

Me : u are the best

I hugged her

Her : yeah I learnt that the hard way

Me : ohh

Her : u know Uyi ... When I saw Ayanda kissing that woman I felt like my heart was being ripped off me ... I mean I couldn't get the answer to my questions...

Me : questions

Her : yeah ... Like .... Why couldn't he tell me that he doesn't loves me anymore ...etc

Me : ohh

Her : I had developed hatred against him and now all of a sudden I care for him ... Seeing him lying helpless on that hospital bed just ...

Me : yeah

Her : it just made me feel ... Well I don't know how I feel

Me : u love him ?

Her : no I don't .... Well not anymore

Me : the why do u have the urge to help him ...

Her : because he's my childhood friend and was also my boyfriend

Me : but he hurt u deep

Her : I know that but I just can't hold a grudge against him ... How will that help because he is in hospital. ...

Me : friend u have to forget about Ayanda and move on ... He had his chance with u but he blew it away

Her : please tell me how to move on

Me : go to counseling

Her : u think ?

Me : trust me ... That will help u

Her : ok I'll try it

Me : good

Her : thanks

Me : anytime Uhm... B

Her : yeah

Me : I'm going back tomorrow

Her : to Bandile... Isn't it too soon

Me : his parents are coming over for dinner or something

Her : ok now let's swim

Me : sounds good

We then went to change and swam in the pool ... To be honest it was nice to see my friend smiling and laughing again and for that I give myself a big round of applause. After an hour in the water we finally got out and packed our picnic stuff then went to take a shower... I heard Mrs A shouting that dinner is ready ... I quickly wore my pyjamas and we both went downstairs

Me : Mrs A ?

Her : yes

B : mom come on

Her : what ?

Us : fruit salad ?

Her : it's healthy

B : no mom this is punishment

Me : plus u seem like a very healthy looking woman

Her : eat it or leave it

Me : u are serious?

She looked at us and went to the lounge. B and I searched the cupboard for some snacks and nothing ! Even the picnic was fruity ... B and I eventually gave up and ate it then washed the dishes and went to sleep. As I was sleeping super peaceful my phone rang ... I didn't look who's calling so I just answered

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : what do u want

"Uyi "

I quickly sat up straight

Me : Bandile... Sorry I didn't Check the caller

Him : it's ok

I checked the time ... It's 03:45

Me : why are u calling me so early

Him : Limthande is having nightmares

Me : what ? Again?

Him : yeah and she is crying and doesn't want to tell me what's wrong

Me : give her the phone ...I'll talk to her

I heard shuffling and...

Her : \*sniffing\* hey Sis Uyi

Me : hey sweetie what's wrong

She then cried and I let her be... And after a while she calmed down

Her : mommy

Me : mommy?

Her : yeah ... I dreamt of mommy going away

Me : going where

Her : I don't know but she in my dream she came to me and told me that she loves me so much ... And ... \*sniffs\* she wants me to study hard and make her proud

Me : and ?



Her : she then went away ... I tried calling her and crying but she just continued to walk away ...

Me : ohh

Her : sis Uyi?

Me : yeah

Her : Is my mom going to leave me

Me : no she's not... Look it's just a nightmare it will go away

Her : when ?

Me : Uhm... Maybe tomorrow

Her : I hope so and when are u coming back

Me : Tommorrow

Her : ok I miss u

Me : I miss u too

Her : can I give daddy the phone

Me : where's he ?

Her : he's next to me ...

What?

Me : yes u can give him the phone

Her : goodnight and I love u so much

Me : I love u too nana and goodnight

Her : goodnight

I smiled and ...

Him : let me tuck u in

Her : ok daddy

Him : goodnight

Her : u too

I heard a door closing ...After a while ...

Him : thank u Uyi

Me : it's cool

Him : and uhmm... Again sorry for waking u so early

Me : it's ok ... U should go check up on Nicole tomorrow

Him : yeah I will ...

Me : u do not think that she will pass away right ???

Him : \*mute\*

Me : Bandile ...

Him : no .... Yes... Maybe ... I don't know

Me : no she can't ...

Him : do u think that I should tell Chanté the truth?

Me : I don't know .... Actually no

Him : when are we telling her because she is sensing it

Me : tomorrow when I'm there

Him : ok thank u then

Me : it's cool goodnight

Him : u too

\*\*\*\*\*

Well that just madee so worried about Chanté.... I guess tomorrow is going to be a very long Day ... I guess Bandile is on my side ... I smile and put my phone down and eventually slept

Bandile's Pov 🌻

Life is just not going how I planned it ... I'm arranged a marriage to someone I love but she doesn't feel the same ... My baby mamma is in hospital fighting for her life ... My child is having nightmares and I'm stressed about her.... Speaking to Uyi just made me better ... She is so

lovely to be around with... Well my parents? Well I don't know why they are coming but whatever it is ...it's not good judging by the way dad talked to me ... I didn't do something wrong nje ... I guess they spotted something before I could... I wish Uyi was here ... Well I like having her around even though she avoids me ... I love her so much that I even stare at her when she's not looking... She is so beautiful and special well to me ... Luyanda? Luyanda has been the best friend ever ... He advises me in things and really helps me a lot ... Work ? Work is just work ... Well Tracy is just her ... After she heard that Nicole has been in an accident...I expected her to be sad and all but she is happy more then ever ... Which leads me to suspect her on something... Guys one thing that u don't know about me is that I'm a gangster but undercover... I have people who work for me but the business is in America... That's one of the reasons why I'm undercover... I don't want my enemies to find out about me ... Especially about Uyi and Chanté... Seeing them hurt will hurt me deep ... Well as I was thinking I eventually got to sleep ...

Luu's Pov 🌹

So today I have been trying to get Andile the clients here and I got 2 of them the rest ... I will deal with them tomorrow... There's only a few weeks left before I go back home ... Uyi ? Well to be honest my feelings for a girl are not there anymore so Uyi will just be a friend nothing more ... Bontle has been stressing me off the hook ... This Aya issue hit her rock bottom... She clearly still cares for the guy ... Well pity him because once I see him I will do something to him... For messing with my sister... Well girls here in USA are super hot ... And no strings attached is the best thing ever ... Mom is not a stranger and so is Andile ... My life is just ... Well I don't know how it is but I'll fix it

Naomi's Pov 🌹

Well I got home pretty late and everyone was asleep... I got in ... Well I have my own key and room ... And went to my room I then put on my pyjamas and called Jay

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : babe

Hmmm his after wakeup voice is so deep

Me : hey I just wanted to tell u that I came home safe

Him : ok then good luck for tomorrow

Me : thanks babe ... I wish u were here

Him : me too

Me : ok then I have to sleep bye

Him : goodnight babe and I miss u

Me : already?

Him : every minute

I laughed

Me : ok ker goodnight

Him : I love u ..

Me : me too

Him : say u love me too babe ?

Me : ok then I love u too babe

Him : I love u more

Me : I love u much more

Him : I love much much more

Me : we are not doing this again... I'm sleepy

He laughed

Him : I was enjoying it

I yawned

Him : haybo babe

Me : I wanna sleep papiii

Him : ok then mamii ... Robala kante ( sleep well )

Me : I plan to ...

\*\*\*\*\*

Guys I just love Jay so much ... I then turned off the lamp  
and went to sleep

Guys please like , share and comment 🌹❤️

Insert 42

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

Well it's Saturday morning and I'm not ok ... I barely slept  
I mean I was thinking about Nicole and Chanté... I woke  
up made my bed and went to take a bath ... I sat there

for a while just to clear my head and went out ... I wore my my purple hugging dress and heels... I brushed my weave and then went downstairs... Everyone is still asleep... I made myself some smoothie and went to the lounge... I watched some movies well I wasn't really watching them I was thinking at the same time . After a while Mr and Mrs A came down looking well...

Traditional...

Them : morning Uyi

Me : hey ... Are you guys heading somewhere

Her : yep to a wedding

Me : who's getting married in July ?

I looked at Mr A

Him : don't look at me ... I don't even know the bride and groom

I laughed

Her : yes u do but u don't remember them

Me : good luck Mr A and enjoy

Him : I will try

Her : guys don't burn my house down

Me : we will try



Her : I'll call u all the time then

Me : I'm kidding... U guys enjoy the wedding and bring some cake with

Her : we will

Me : and I'm leaving today at noon

Him : ohh

Me : yeah

Her : good luck in your marriage mntanam ( my child)

Me : thanks ma

Him : bye

Me : bye

They headed out and a few minutes later Bontle came down still in pyjamas

Me : haibo ... U are still...

Her : here

She gave me my phone

Her : it's been ringing off the hook

Me : did u pick it up

Her : no ... Never

I laughed

Me : they don't bite u know

Her : whatever

It rang again... It's mom

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey mom

Her : where are u ?

Me : chill ... I'm at Bontle's ... What's up ?

Her : go to your house now ...

Me : yeah I will later

Her : no now ...

Me : why now ...

Her : u have to cook

Me : Bandile can... I mean why not hire a chef

Her : I won't repeat myself

Me : ma Bontle is going through a rough patch and I  
wanna be with her

Her : and what about your husband

Me : ma Bandile can take care of himself

Her : hmmm and don't say I didn't warn u

Me : warn me

She hung up

Me : ma !? Hello ??!!

\*\*\*\*\*

Wow that was kinda weird... I then continued watching TV and Bandile called ... Ohh Christ take me now

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Bandile

Him : hey ... How are u

Me : ok and u

Him : me too

He kept quiet

Me : u called ?

Him : will u be able to come in an hour

Me : no why ...

Him : my parents plus your parents are coming at 12 .

I checked the time and it almost 9 o'clock

Me : I'll be there at 11

Him : no u have to be here now

Me : why

Him : u have to cook Uyi

Me : we'll hire a chef

Him : no u must form and cook

Me : and if I don't want to

Him : I don't know then

Me : ok I'm coming

Him : sharp

\*\*\*\*\*

Argghhhh I hate this life that I'm forced to live . I went upstairs and Bontle was still sleeping. I packed my things and went to wake her up

Me : Bontle

Her : Uyintando

Me : Uhm... I have to go

Her : I know

Me : no I mean now

Her : why now ?

Me : my parents and my in-laws are coming over

Her : can't u stay just for an hour

Me : I'm sorry ... I have to go cook for them

Her : didn't u say they are coming for dinner

Me : I guess they are coming for lunch then

Her : ok then ... Don't be a stranger

Me : I won't

I kissed her cheek

Me : I'll see u around

Her : bye

I then went out and when I was about to request an Uber Bandile sent me a message saying that he's 4 houses away... I just went to his car and got in

Me : morning

Him : hey

We drove in silence and got home ... We then got in . I went to the kitchen and ...

Me : no ... No ... Bandile !!!

Him : COMING!

Me : why didn't u guys wash your dishes

He looked at me with a ARE U SERIOUS look

Me : no I'm serious

Him : look Uyi I don't mean to disrespect u or something but it's your job

Me : excuse me ? My job ... I never signed any contract that states

He interrupted me

Him : ok then I will wash them

Me : good

He then washed them and I cooked well... Chanté is at Luyanda's house a few minutes later they walked in ... My parents and in-laws off course....

"Anybody home "

Me : in the kitchen!

My mom and my mother in law came to the kitchen

Mom - in - law : hey Zusakhe

Ohh I even forgot that name

Me : sawubona ma ( hello ma )

Mom : why aren't u wearing a doek

Ohh shucks I forgot

Me : for how long will I have to wear it

Mom : all the time

Me : yoh no I can't ... My head needs some air

Mom - in - law : I would prefer that u wear it when we are present

Me : that's better

I went upstairs leaving them in the kitchen... I went to my room and searched for a doek and a knock came through

Me : come in

"Can we talk "

Me : in a minute

I searched for a doek and found it

Me : yeah shoot

Him : as u know... Our parents are here

Me: yeah

Him : can we please act like a happy couple

Me : no

Him : please Uyi ... It could save us a lot of trouble

Me : trouble?

Him : are u in ?

Me : okay fine

I wrapped my doek and we both got out smiling... I went to the kitchen and Bandile went to the lounge to sit with my parents and father- in - law . I got in the kitchen and found mom- in - law taking out the dishes

Me : ma u don't have to ... I can manage

Her : no I wanna help u

Me : ok ... That's so kind

Her : so Zusakhe??

Me : ma

Her : how is your relationship with my son

Me : it's ok

Her : just ok ?

Me : I meant he is a great husband and I'm happy because Chanté gets to grow up with me and Bandile

Her : I'm glad ...



We then put the food in the dining table and mom - in - law went to inform them that lunch is ready ... Mom sat next to my mom -in - law and Bandile sat next to me while the dad's sit on the ends of the table ... It's not a big table ... And we dug in

Dad : so Bandile how's my daughter treating u

Him : Uhm... She is a great wife and performs all her duties as a wife

Mom - in - law : so we can expect a young Bandile

Me : not so soon... Uhm I need to finish school first

Dad -in - law : how long is your course

Me : it's a four year course

Mom : so u will have a child after four years

Me : yes

Dad : so son do u approve this

Me : dad what do u mean he ap...

He interrupted me

Him : yes sir I do ... I mean I got to study and graduate...

Why should Uyi not be given that chance also

Mom - in - law : yes but she should take a gap year

Me : excuse me

Her : yeah just for this year

Me : I'm sorry but I can't

Dad : u guys think that we are fools

Me & Bandile: excuse me ?

Mom : We can see everything that happening in this house

I just got thirsty and drank water

Mom - in - law : the reason why we are here is to inform u that your honeymoon is close

Us : our honeymoon?

Dad - in - law : yes ... That's why we need u to just stay out of school this year

Me : well if u guys want to go on a honeymoon i give u my blessings... But one thing that I won't do is to sit in this house and not go to school

Dad : starting from the day after tomorrow which is Monday u will be a house wife ... Then next year and going forward u will then go to school

Him : but sir that's not fair ... I mean she is 19 and in a marriage that she doesn't want to be in ... And u guys are still forcing her to quit school

They got up

Dad - in - law : this conversation is over

Me : u know sometimes I just wish I was poor than have parents like u

Mom : sweetie don't say that

Dad : well your wish isn't true

Me : mxm ...

I went upstairs to my room and just sat on the bed this time I was just thinking of how cruel my parents are

I'll continue 

Insert 43

Bandile's Pov 

Me : Khaya why do u have to always jam your daughter's life ...

Him : first of all I'm father-in-law to u and I'm not jamming my daughter's life ... I want her to be here for u

Me : but she is here

Him : not all the time

Me : some day u will regret yourself

Him : no I won't

Me : mark my words

He left me standing there and went to his car and drove off. They all have left . I went inside and out the dishes in the sink then went upstairs... I knocked in Uyi's room

Her : come in

I got in and...

Me : hey are u ok ?

Her : I don't know ... I don't know how I feel ... Confused? Angry? Shocked? ...I don't know

I went to sit next to her

Me : look it's all going to be alright

She then cried

Her : when huh ? Please tell me when ...

That came out as a whisper

Me : I'm sorry

She nodded

Her : I don't understand why my parents are doing this ...  
Dad knows that my education is my weakness... What  
will I do ?

Me : how about u do online studying

Her : I can't because u heard my dad right ?

We then sat in silence

Me : how about we run away

Her : run away

Me : yeah

Her : I'd love to ... But I can't leave my mom

Me : why not .?

Her : she is in a critical condition and might die anytime  
soon

Me : the same person who denies u to study

Her : \*mute\*

Me : but it's fine if u don't want to ... I won't force u

Her : ok

Me : Uhm Uyi

Her : yeah

Me : can we talk about the kiss

Her : what's there to talk about

Me : Uyi I wanna know where I stand

Her : Bandile I don't wanna talk about it

Me : is it me or u are avoiding me ?

She kept quiet

Me : \*sigh\* look Uyi everytime I bring this up u always don't wanna talk about it

Her : OK ker Bandile what do u want me to say ?

Me : I wanna know where I stand in this ...

Her : ok since u wanna know so bad ... Bandile the kiss was a mistake it shouldn't have happened because it made our relationship awkward... U are my arranged husband and my friend... That will never change ... I don't feel anything for u ...

OUCH

Her: And even if I did I ...

She then shut up

Me : ohh I see

I stood up and got out to be honest that hurt so much ...  
But I guess I'm just her arranged husband and friend ...  
What did I think ? That she will just fall in love with me  
because we are married... Well forced to marry

... I went to my room and looked out the window ... I just  
looked at the sky and regretting why I even asked her in  
the first place ... She will never be in a relationship with  
me ... But it's fine ... I then took my phone and went out  
for a walk just to clear my mind ... I feel like crying but no  
a man doesn't cry

Uyintando's Pov 

Oops !!! Oh no what Did I do ... Why did I say ? ... Stupid  
!! Stupid ... I hit my head ... I'm just angry because of  
what dad said ... Ohh god what do I do ... I'm crying ...  
Now he will never love me ... I have feelings for him but I  
haven't really moved on ... I should have said that to him  
not ... Ohh god ... I went to the bathroom and washed my  
face ... I then went to his room and knocked there was no  
answer so I opened.. he is not here ... I got in and

observed his room ... His scent is still here I sat on his bed and ....

Me : no Uyi what are u doing?

I got up and something caught my eye ... It's a picture of me and him wearing our black and white attire ... That day was the day that he asked me to be his friend... And next to our picture was Chanté's picture... I ruined this... I quickly went out of his room and closed the door I went to the kitchen, lounge, dining room , laundry room and the yard but he is not here ... All his cars are here ... I gave up and went to sit by the pool

Me : What have I done ?

I sat there for a while then went to the kitchen and washed the dishes then went to sleep ....

Naomi's Pov 🌹

Today I woke up early and went to brush my teeth and face then went out to the main house ... I went to the kitchen and found Andiswa cooking

Me : Molo Dade ( hello sis )



Her : Hey u

Me : how are u

Her : I'm good and u

Me : good

Her : so...

Me : what ...

Her : when is your boyfriend going to visit us

Me : this is not Date My Family ... He won't come

She laughed

Her : mxm wena

Me : where's everyone?

Her : Chumani went to do touch ups at work and aunt went to get some herbs

Me : and uncle

Her : he said that he will come back today

Me : ok

Her : so what are u going to tell us ?

Me : something important

Her : like what ?

Me : no I won't tell u

Her : why not ?

Me : everyone had to be present then I'll tell u

Her : yhoo when is this meeting of your

Me : I don't know... When everyone is here

Her : please do hurry up in this meeting because I have a party to attend

Me : Sis may I ask u something

Her : yeah sure

Me : why aren't u working

Her : because I don't want to

Me : if u don't want to who will provide u

Her : someone

Me : and what if that someone dies

Her : Hai Suzanne nooya ombi APHA ( no don't come here with bad spirit)

Me : it's just a question

Her : and I will not explain myself to u

Me : don't u imagine yourself in a big house with fancy cars ... U have children and u are married... Everything is going smoothly... U have your own money and own

Her : no I don't and stop it

Me : I'm just worried

Her : then u are worried about nothing

Yhoo I give up ... She dishes the porridge... I ate and went to do my chores

... I then went to bath and wore my casual wear. I went back to the house and found uncle and Chumani in the lounge

Me : Molweni ( hello )

Uncle : aww molo mtshana ...( Hey niece )

Chumani : hey lil sis

He came to hug me

Me : why are u so thin

He laughed

Him : I'm working out

I laughed

Me : u and healthy food never made peace

Him : haibo \*chuckled\*

Aunt came in

Her : heeee Kanti nguwe loo ... Awunqabe Ntombi

Me : hello aunty

We hugged and Andiswa came with tea and cookies and she sat next to me

Me : uhmm I'm glad that everyone is present

They nodded

Uncle : what's so urgent that u need to tell us

Me : uhmm... Uncle this week when I was ...

As I was talking I got disturbed by my phone ... I looked at the Caller ID... Shuck it's Jay ...

Me : excuse me

I got out and ...

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey babe I would love to talk now but I'm still talking with my family

Him : ok then I'll call u in an hour

Me : will be waiting bye

Him : bye

\*\*\*\*\*

I then got in ....

Me : I'm sorry ... That was my friend

Andiswa looked at me suspicious and I returned the look

.

Me : as I was saying Uhm... This week I kinda I saw something ... Well someone and that ..

Andiswa : someone that what ?

Me : There's a guy named Luyanda Xulu ... He is a friend of my roommate and he ... He looks exactly like Chumani

Twins : what !!!?

Me : yeah at first I kinda debated with myself but ker ... He does look like u and Andiswa

Andiswa : no man Uyi u must be mistaken ... People are alike

Me : no I'm not let me show u his picture... U showed them

Chumani : The nose ,the eyes and teeth are exactly like mine ... But how ?

Uncle : we might have an answer to your questions

Twins&I : huh ?

Guys please like share and comment 🌹❤❤

Continuation of insert 43

Naomi's Pov 🌹

Twins & I: huh

Aunt : yes the time has come for u to finally know the truth

Andiswa : truth ? What truth ?

Uncle : u guys are not twins

Me : huh ...

Uncle : u are triplets

Chumani : what !?

Aunt : When your mom found out that she is carrying triplets she didn't tell anyone about it ...

Me : why not ?

Her : Long time ago triplets or more were considered as a bad luck ...

Uncle : and if they knew that she was carrying triplets...  
One of them was going to be killed

Us : what ?

Aunt : your mom did everything in her power to make sure that her child doesn't get killed so she went to file one triplet for adoption

Me : Soo Luyanda is my brother

Twins : our twin brother?

Them : yes

Andiswa : wow ..

She then exited and Chumani followed her

Me : why didn't u guys tell them

Uncle : we were waiting for the right time

Me : if I didn't know Luyanda when were u going to tell them

They kept quiet

I just shook my head and went to my room . So wow Luyanda is my brother... I was thinking what or how are we going to tell him ... I'm sure he won't take it ok ... Eventually sleep came over . I was then woken by my phone

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Yomelela hello ...

Him : babe

Me : ohh hey babe

Him : u sound down... How did the meeting go ...

Me : just as I suspected

Him : Ohhh wow ... So why are u down

Me : looks like the twins are not happy about it

Him : yhoo and u ? How are u handling it

Me : I'm not upset and I'm not happy either

Him : but isn't it what u wanted

Me : more or less

Him : don't worry babe it's gonna be okay ... They'll calm down



Me : yeah ... After a year

Him : huh ?

Me : well the twins are rarely upset at the same time and if they are they take a long time to calm down ...

Him : Ohhh so what are u going to do

Me : what's there to do

Him : I don't know

I laughed

Me : that was a stupid question

Him : I like it when u smile ...

Me : me too

Him : I miss u

Me : I know ... Babe ?

Him : yeah ...

Insert 44

Bandile's Pov 🌻

After a while I went back to the house... I went to the kitchen and made myself some sandwich and went to my

room . I entered and was welcomed by Uyi's scent...  
Wow so she was in my room ... I wonder what she  
wanted ... I took my phone and plugged my earphones  
and listened to music I then ate my sandwich and Uyi got  
in my room . I put the saucer next to me and closed my  
eyes . She came to sit next to me and pulled out one of my  
earphones then put it in her ear

Her : cool music ...

I kept quiet and looked away ,She then put her hand on  
my chest ...

Her : Bandile I'm sorry ... I shouldn't have ...

I interrupted her

Me : it's cool Uyi ... I get it that I'm just your Arranged  
husband... U don't have to apologize for telling me the  
truth ...

Her : come on don't be like that

I looked at her and kept quiet

Her : ok then

She got up I guess she is going out ... But no she then  
squatted in front of me ...

Her : I'm sorry ... I shouldn't have said that I was just angry about what my dad said I didn't mean to hurt your feelings

I kept quiet

Her : before I got married to u ... I had a boyfriend... I loved him so much ,he was my everything... Breaking up with him was the worst thing I could ever do .... I was forced to do it .. he was so broken ... We tried everything to make sure that our relationship lasts ... But he couldn't... He just couldn't watch me marry someone else ... We had to let things go ... That left me shutted , broken and hurt ... Bandile I have feelings for u but I don't want to get into a serious relationship yet ... I wanna heal ... I want to find myself before being in a relationship... I've been hurt enough... I'm scared to be hurt by love ... Please understand

Me : but Uyi u should have told me ... I wouldn't have pushed u

Her : I'm sorry

She pecked my lips ... God knows how much I wanted to grab her and kiss her... But I controlled myself

Her :may u please forgive me

Me : only on one ... No ...two conditions

Her : ok ... Shoot

Me : u have to be honest with me all the time

Her : all the time

She laughed and I smiled

Me : yes

Her : ok and the second one

Me : u have to watch all 10 soccer matches with me

Her : what ? Soccer ? Ohh man I'm doomed

Me : if u do that then I'll forgive u

Her : consider it done and I also have conditions

I smiled

Me : u can't have conditions

Her : why not ?

Me : ok then what are your conditions

Her : well as u know that I won't be able to go to school

Me : yeah

Her : employ me

Me : no

Her : ohh come on ...

Me : how will I be able to work with u next to me ...

Her : I'm not annoying...

Me : Uyi u will distract me

Her : no I won't ... U will have to put your feelings aside at work

Me : it's easier said than done

Her : please

Me : no

Her : ok then ... Find me a job

Me : thats your responsibility

Her : come on please ...

Me : ok then .... I'll speak to Luyanda

Her : construction... I don't know that much about it

Me : no u won't be working in his company

Her : then where ?

I smiled

Her : no... No... Restaurant ?

Me : a waiter is the best job for u ?

Her : what ? No ...

She then stood up

Her : look at this amazing body

She said that turning around

Me : u do have to hit the gym though

Her : u are trying to say that I'm fat ?

Me : huh ?... No ... I'm not ... I was just saying

She got closer to me

Her : what were u trying to say ?

Me : I was saying u know we should try to ... U know

Her : I don't ...

My tongue just got stuck ... I looked in her eyes

Her : u see ... Now u are starrng

Me : I can't help it but... Yoh umhle mntanomtu ( u are so beautiful)

Her : ngiyabonga ... ( Thank u )

She then took a pillow and hit me with it

Me : what was that for

Her : ungtshele ukuthi ngisisdudla manje ( u told me that I'm fat now) I'm going to hit u

She hit me again with that pillow

Me : ohh no u didn't

We had a pillow fight and the room was filled with feathers... I was still hitting her with a pillow

Her : ok I'm sorry

She said that laughing and shielding herself

Me : I can't hear u

Her : u heard me correctly

Me : still having the attitude huh ?

Her : no

She came close to me

Her : kiss me

Me : huh ?

She touched my abs

Her : kiss me

As I was about to kiss her ... She hit me with a pillow

Her : SYKE !!

I laughed

Me : but that wasn't fair

Her : smart right ...

Me : yeah ... U played me there

We laughed

"Anybody home !"

Me : who's that ?

Her : I don't know ... Let's go check ...

We got out and boom ... Luyanda with Chanté on his arms

Him : am I disturbing again...

Her : no actually we were also going to head down

Him : u guys are a mess

Me : let me take Chanté to her room

Luyanda: good point... She is tired

Me : ohh.

I took her and put her in her room and kissed her forehead... Then went downstairs... I found them in the kitchen



Him : hey bro ... I'm making something delicious... Wanna help ?

Me : No ... What are u making ?

Him : Macaroni and cheese

I looked at Uyi and she shrugged

Me : please don't burn the kitchen

Her : yeah don't ... Anyway let me go take a shower

Me : May I join u ?

She laughed

Her : no

Me : your loss

She then got out

Him : love in paradise ?

Me : yeah ... U could say that

Him : I wish Palesa was more like Uyi

Me : she is still giving u problems

Him : bro ... That girl will never be a wife material

Me : she's that bad

Him : everything she does is untidy ...

Me : yoh ...

Him : bro I cook and clean ... All she does is eat ,party and sleep

Me : have u sat down with her

Him : it's no use ... She says that she wants to enjoy her youth

Me : u never told me how old she is ...

Him : she's 21 years

Me : and wants to go partying whilst she has a kid ?

Him : yeah ...

Me : ask an adult to talk to her

Him : who can I ask ?

Me : your sisters

He cleared his throat

Me : bro ? What's up

Him : well I don't really have siblings

Me : ohh ask your cousins...

Him : bro there's something that I have to tell you

Me : seems important

Him : it is

Me : ok then shoot

Him : let's go to the lounge

Me : and your pot ?

Him : I'll switch it off

Me : ok

We went to the lounge

Uyintando's Pov 🍷

I'm glad that Bandile and I have made peace... So now I'm done taking a shower... I'm hungry as I was about to go downstairs I heard Luyanda talking with Bandile and ...

Luyanda: Bro there's something that I never told you guys about

Him : ok

Lu : my parents that raised me up are not my biological parents

Him : what ?... How did u know ?

Lu : before they die ... They gave me keys that open a secret locker ... They said that when they are no more ... I have to go to that locker and open it and they apologized... At that time I was super lost ... A few weeks after they died I went to open that locker and I found a file

Him : what file ?

Lu : a file that stated that I was adopted and stuff...

Him : ohh that's tough ... So have u searched for your biological parents

Lu : well where will I begin ... I don't even know their names ...

Him : ohh bro I'm sorry

Lu : yeah

Him : what will u do if u find them

Lu : well I don't know ... I have questions that need answers...

Him : yoh ... This is tough

Lu : u know what scares me the most is that my kid will grow up without knowing my family

Him : don't worry bro ... U will find them

Lu : let's continue with my cooking

Him : I can't wait to taste it

They then laughed ... So Naomi might just save Luyanda...

Let me call her

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Her : hey Kyla

Me : hey Naomi... How are u ?

Her : I'm fine and u

Me : I'm good too ... How did the meeting go ?

Her : I'll tell u when I get there

Me : when are u coming back

Her : tomorrow late .

Me : so let's meet at the café on Monday after class

Her : ok cool

Me : bye

\*\*\*\*\*

I wish that Naomi's suspicion is right

Guys please like, share and comment 🌹❤️

Insert 45

Naomi's Pov 🌹

What a Saturday... The twins are not themselves...  
Clearly they are shocked or something... Now we are at  
the dinner table no one is saying anything to anyone only  
the utensils are doing the communicating...

Uncle : guys thanks for the food ... Let me get going

Me : it's ok ... Drive safe

He got up and got out ... The twins both stood up and got  
out ...

Me : I guess I'm doing the dishes

Aunt : no don't worry I'll do them

Me : ok

I also stood up and went to Chumani's room and knocked

Him : Come in

I got in and they are both here

Me : Twins .

Andiswa : we have names u know ...

I went to sit on the couch

Me : what's up with u ?

Chumani : what do u mean ?

Me : u know exactly what I mean ... Ever since u heard the news u are quiet

Andiswa : what do u want us to do ? Jump up and down and be jolly that we are triplets but we don't know our brother

Me : no ... U know I don't understand u guys ... U heard what aunt and uncle said ... Mom didn't have a choice but to do what she had to do... U are lucky that they didn't kill him

Andiswa : what do u want us to do

Me : stop acting like kids

Chumani: watch it

Me : u guys should be the first ones to understand and be grateful

Andiswa : u are high

Me : I don't know what to say then ... But nothing will change ... He may be your twin

They kept quiet

Me : I really don't know what's wrong with u ...

I got out and went to my room ... I took my phone and 10 missed calls from Jay ... Serves him right ... I called Bontle and it rang but she didn't pick up ... Ohh well .. I then slept

Bontle's Pov 

Yesterday I went to the hospital to check on Ayanda ... Apparently his girlfriend was awake and the Doctor said that she immediately discharged herself. Ayanda is still in the same condition... His mom is in town and she is really worried about his son ... I don't want to go there because his mom is super rude... Well mom and Uncle A have gone on a holiday in an island... Amazing right ? I have decided that I should let go of Aya even though it hurts ... He played with my heart and when he wakes up maybe he'll dump me officially... Tommorow I'm planning on going to visit Uyi ... I want my life back ... I don't want to be sad anymore... I want the old Bontle's back ... Right



now I'm at home and watching TV ... A knock came through... I went to open ...

Me : Guys ? Uhm what a surprise... Get in...

They got in with bags ... We went to the lounge

Me : what's up with the bags ...

Sbu : well we are staying here for a week

Me : week ?

Them : yes

Me : Ohhh ok but why ?

Jay : Bontle we are tired of seeing u sad because of our friend ....

Vuya : so we will keep u in company

Me : thanks but I'm ok... Really

Brian : we are already here and we are not leaving

Me : ok then ...

Sbu : I'll cook ... Yoh I'm hungry

Me : ok let me prepare the guest room

Vuya : don't worry about that just show us the rooms and we will tidy them

Me : ok

We then went upstairs and I showed them their rooms

Jay : so when are u going to admit that u are not ok ...

Me : I am ok ... But I'm not myself

Vuya : he hurt u huh ?

Me : yeah deep ... I mean I thought I knew Aya... We were once friends but I guess i was wrong

Brian: don't worry about that nikka ... He doesn't deserve u

Me : I know and thanks for being here ... I was really bored

Vuya : u are not going to be bored whilst we are here

I smiled ok then

I went downstairs while they tidy their rooms ... I went to the kitchen

Me : what are u making

Him : lasagna

Me : yummy ... Want me to help u ?

Him : sure ...

I went to take an apron and wore it then slice some peppers

Me : so Sbu ...

Him : yeah

Me : have u found a girl yet ...

He cleared his throat

Me : is that a yes

Him : well it's complicated

Me : how complicated

Him : this girl is my friend and I don't want to make our friendship awkward...u know

Me : so u do have feelings for this girl

Him : yeah

Me : does she ?

Him : I don't know

Me : what's her name

Him : huh ?

Me : her name bro

Him : Lerato

Me : hmmm ... Nice what does she do for a living

Him : she is a part time Receptionist and an author

Me : wow ... How long have u guys been friends

Him : since high school

Me : wow ... But u don't look like the 'love ' type of guy

Him : well I am ...

Me : why don't u invite her over

He looked at me as if I'm crazy

Me : what ? U guys are friends right ? ... And a dinner with her and us won't hurt right ...

Him : I don't know ...

Me : think about it ... And I might just be able to be close to her and get some info for u

Him : u will do that for real ?

Me : yeah ... Why have a crush ... Wait how long have u crushed on her

Him : that's personal

I laughed

Me : a year ?

He ignored me and continued to do what he was doing

I laughed at him again

Me : come on.... U are not gonna talk now

Him : no

Me : ok then suit yourself

...

Me : Tommorrow

Him : what about tomorrow

Me : Tommorrow let's invite Uyi and Bandile and your girlfriend over for Sunday lunch

Him : she's not my girlfriend.... Yet

Me : so that's a yes

Him : ok fine

We cooked and dishes for everyone then ate ... We washed the dishes ... Then watched movies ... Played PlayStation and went to sleep ... Having them here will be fun afterall

Bandile's Pov 🌻

Well Luyanda has left and Uyi and I are watching Soccer  
... I bought vuvuzelas and face paint

Her : did I have to paint my face black and white

I smiled ... She is so bored and lost at the same time

Her : movies are much better than this ... I mean all I see  
are people running crazy over a ball ...

Me : shush

Her : I can't shut up ...

Me : ok... Let's make a deal

Her : what deal

Me : if u shut up for the rest of the game we will watch a  
movie after ...

Her : sounds good

Me : cool

After 10 minutes...

Her : how many minutes left

Me : 40

Her : ok

We watched again and after Another 10 minutes she  
asked the same question

Me : Uyi I said shush

Her : but I'm bored

I looked at her and continued watching... The game then ended and ...

Me : mxm this referee was bribed he can't ...

I looked at Uyi and she was sleeping... Really... I shook her

Her : leave me alone

Me : let's go to sleep

Her : no

She said that with her eyes closed

Me : ok then .

I went upstairs and took a wet and dry towel then went downstairs... I wiped her face and she didn't move an inch

Me : Uyi but u are not fair Yaz ...

I lifted her up bridal style and went upstairs in her room ... I then put her on the bed and went to take a fleece in my room then covered her with it ...

Me : goodnight

I kissed her forehead and went to Chanté's room she is also fast asleep... I kissed her forehead and off all the lights and went to my room ... I wore my pyjamas and also slept

Guys please like,share and comment 🌹❤❤❤

Insert 46

Sbusiso 's Pov 🌸

Today I woke up and made my bed then showered... I wore my Black Nike shirt and Jean and sneakers... I took my phone and went downstairs I found everyone laughing in the kitchen...

Vuya : hey bro ... U look smart ... Where are u heading

Me : somewhere

I took an apple

Me : see u in the afternoon

Bontle: Sbu I thought we were going to cook

Me : ask this niggas to help u ... I gotta do that thing u know



I winked and she laughed

Her : ooooookay

The guys were lost as fuck and I went to my car and drove to Lerato's flat . Well ... Actually Lerato is my cousin... I'm not good at lying thing is ... I kinda like Bontle and it was my idea that we should stay with her for a week ... I wanna get close to her ... I hate it when she cries over that shit Ayanda ... I knocked at her flat and she opened

Her : what do u want so early

Me : geez cuz u are still sleeping

Her : yeah ... Get in

I got in and went to the lounge

Her : what do u want

I laughed

Me : is it a crime to visit my beautiful cousin

Her : I know u want me to do something for ya

Me : actually no

Her : what a change

Me : have u made breakfast... I'm hungry

Her : no ... Make it... I wanna go take a bath

Me : ok then

I went to the kitchen and made some breakfast... I want to spoil her so she can agree to do this ... Yes she will be mad at first because she has a boyfriend but it's not like we are gonna kiss ... Or something... I'm done with breakfast and she came down looking beautiful as always

Her : hmmm u should come visit more often if u will do this ...

We than sat on the high chairs

Me : cuz ... I need a favour

Her : I knew it ... Shoot

Me : there's this girl that I'm head over heels for

Her : ok so where do I fit in

Me : yesterday she asked me if I have a girlfriend and I kinda said it's u

Her : what ?!!! How can u say that u have a girlfriend?  
And the girlfriend is me ...

Me : u know that I'm not good at lying... And I didn't want to say I'm single because ...well I don't have a reason

Her : \*sigh\* ok then

Me : there's more

Her : more ?!

Me : she is having a Sunday lunch and asked u to come

Her : who will be there ?

Me: All my friends and some new ones

Her : but your friends know me ...

Me : I'll speak to them

Her : u are lucky because I don't have plans today

Me : so is that a yes ?

Her : do I have a choice... I mean it's a free meal afterall

Me: ok then ... She will kinda get close to u and we are not dating yet ... I'm just crushing on u

Her : ok got it

Me : if she asks what do u do for a living ... U tell her what u a really doing

Her : ok

Me : please go dress Into something that is ok

Her : this dress is fine

Me : no too short

She laughed

Her : fine ... Thanks for the breakfast

Me : sure ... I'll come and pick u up at 12 neh

Her: ok

Me : thanks u just saved me ...

Her : that's what cousins are for right

Me : right bye

Her : see ya

I went out and drove to Bontle's home and got in

Her : so what did she say

Me : who

Her : Your crush

Me : ohh she agreed

Her : okay then

Me : where are they guys

Her : they went to get some groceries

Me : all of them ?

Her : yes

Me : yoh ...

Her : what ?

Me : they will only buy half of the groceries

Her : why

Me : to buy some beer of course

Her : no they won't

Me : mark my words

She laughed and went to the kitchen... I joined her and took an apron to help her

Me : so have u called Uyi

Her : ohh shoot no ... Let me get to it

She then disappeared in the house... I took my phone and called Jay

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : hey yo

Me : where are u guys ?

Him : on our way back to the house

Me : please put me on loudspeaker

Him : why ?

Me : just do it

Him : ok ... Guys Sbu is on loudspeaker

Brian: hey fucker

Me : guys I need your help

Vuya : what's up

Me : Lerato Is coming over

Jay : ohh your beautiful cousin

Brian : watch it ... Or I'll tell Yomi

Me : anyway I kinda told B that I have a crush on Lerato and she is my friend

Vuya : why on earth would u say that

Me : I'll tell u later ... I need u guys to pretend as of u know Lerato as my friend not cousin

Them : ok

Me : I mean it

Them : yeah we heard u

Me : thanks .

Jay : u owe us

Me : I know

\*\*\*\*\*

Ok now everything is set

Her : Uyi has agreed

Me : ok that's great

Her : I can't wait to meet your friend

Me : she is nice and beautiful too

Her : sure

See laughed... I wish that these guys don't mess things up for me

Bandile's Pov 🌻

Today I woke up and showered then wore my grey Adidas short and push - ons ... It's so hot ... I went downstairs... I guess I'm the only one awake ... I made breakfast and Uyi and Chanté came down looking like they are going somewhere

Uyi : hey u

Chanté: morning daddy

Me : morning guys ... Where are u going?

Her : ohh B invited us for a Sunday lunch

Me : ohh enjoy

Her : what do u mean ... U are coming with

Me : ohh no I already have plans

Her : what plans

Me : to sit in the pool all day

Chanté: I also want to sit in the pool

Her : no we are going to Bontle's for Sunday lunch

Me : when

Her : at 12

Me : that's two hours away

Her : we have to go and buy a gift ... We can't go empty handed

Me : u will find me in the pool

Her : u are lazy Bandile

Chanté: Sis are we going to the mall

Her: u want to ?

Chanté: yes



Me : finish eating so u guys can go

Uyi looked at me

Me : what ?

Her : have u cleaned your room

Me : u know I have a great idea

Her : ok

Me : how about we hire a cleaner

Her : no

Me : no ? No it's a very good idea ... U will relax while the cleaner does everything

Her : I'm not lazy and if I'm not everyone will not ...

Me : it's very hot today to do chores

Her : but it's not for eating

Me : that's different

Her : mxm

Me : why do we always have to have an argument

Her : because u don't want to agree with me ... Chanté let's go

Chanté: daddy do u want us to buy u something

Me : no angel

Chanté: ok bye daddy

Me : see u when u come back

Her : are u not going to drive us there

Me : u should learn to drive

Her : no I'm not ...

Me : then u will request an Uber

Her : what a husband I have


I laughed

Me : bye

They went out and I went to sit on the pool

Guys like ,share and comment   

Insert 47

Uyintando's Pov 

So Chanté and I are on our way back ... We have about 30 minutes to go to the Sunday lunch ... We arrived at

the house and found it clean hmmm ... Maybe he's not lazy Afterall

Me : Bandile !

Chanté : Sis are the kids there

Me : come to think of it ... No

Chanté: can Busi come

Me : I don't know u wanna go to her ?

Chanté : yeah ...

Me : ohh ok then I'll call uncle Luyanda and check if...

"I think I heard my name "

Me : hey Lu

Him : hey Uyi and u cutie

Me : u are also going to the Sunday lunch

Lu : I wish but I have to watch Busi

Chanté : may I also come with

Lu : if your mom... I mean Uyi agrees

Me : uhm... Yeah sure totally

Chanté : Yay ..

Lu : let's go Chanté... See u later Mrs Zungu

Me : ohh Uhm ... Same to u Luyanda

He got out ... I wish Bandile is ready...

"Babe do I look hot or do I look hot "

I turned around

Me : Wow ...

Him : no need to stare u know

Me : I wasn't

He smiled

Him : it's all good ... Can we go

Damn he smells so good

Me : not yet

I went upstairs and took off the necklace that Luu bought me ... I think it's time that I should really move on...

Keeping the necklace will just bring those memories back ... I went downstairs

Him : it was about time ... Wait where the necklace

Me : I thought I should put it away ... I need to move on

...

Him : and I'll be right next to u if u need anything

I smiled

Me : cool thanks

We got out and he drove us to B 's . We then got in ...  
There's not a lot of people so it's cool.

Him : u ready

Me : yeah ... To eat

We laughed and got in

Him : u know u should have knocked

Me : I'm sorry I'm not used to it ...

B : hey my couple

Me : yeah whatever

We hugged

B : and Bandile

Him : I'm not really a fan of hugs

B : since when

He chuckled

Him : what will my wife think

B : Ohhhh 🤪

She winked

B : ohk I got u

The rocked

B : come have a sit

Me : thanks ... We bought u something

B : u guys are the first ones to bring a present ...

Me: I can take it back

Bandile left to sit at the table

Me : chomz ... What happened u are happy ... I mean the last time u were ...

Her : Ayanda's friends happened

Me : huh ? I'm lost

Her : well they came yesterday night and told me that they will stay here for a week ... They want the old me back

Me : I see that u are recovering

Her : yeah ...

Me : so no more visiting Ayanda

Her : not with his mom here

Me : Ohhhh I should go and thank her

She hit me lightly on the shoulder

Her : u know chomz I miss the old us ... I miss the days when we didn't have problems...

Me : me too ... But look on the bright side... We got new friends...

She smiled

Her : I love u chomz

Me : I love u too

We hugged

Her : u need to update me about your little family

I smiled

Me : I will ... Let's go sit ...

On the table there was Sbu ,Vuya ,Brian ,Jay , Bandile , Bontle ,Siyo , Sivu ... After a while a knock came through and Sbu went to open

Sbu : everyone please meet my friend Lerato

Us : hey / hello / hi / nice

Her : hello

Sbu opened a chair for her ... She looks familiar

Me : hey u look familiar... Have I met u somewhere?

Her : Uhm not that I know of

Sbu : Uhm ... Uyi can we talk

Me : ok talk.

Sbu : private

Me : ok ...

I sttod up and went outside

Me : what's up

Sbu : thanks

Me : thanks ? ... Wait now I remember... That's your beautiful cousin

Him : yeah

Me : then why introduce her as a friend

Him : long story but play along ...

Me : along ? I'm lost ..

Him : whatever u say ... Don't mention that she is my cousin...

Me : I can do that

Him : thanks

Me : only if u buy me those new sneakers...

Him : anything



Me : what are u up to ?

Him : nothing

Me : hmmm u do know that u suck at lying

Sbu : look it's a London story ... I'll tell u later

Me : I will be waiting

We then got in and ... Ate over small chats

B : so Lerato... U managed that on your own

Lerato : I'm a woman of my word

Me : you so u are not interested in dating

Lerato : not at the moment.

Brian : What happened to your 2 year boyfriend

Sbu : what ?

Lerato : no Brian... I had a 1 year boyfriend well ex -  
boyfriend

Brian : ohh I mistakenly dasaid it then ...

Siyo : where's Naomi?

Jay : Long story

Sivu : she left u

We laughed

Jay : not funny and no she didn't leave me ...

Me : what's up with Brian and Sivu

Sivu : the friendship is sailing

Sbu : and u and your husband

Bandile : just call me Bandile bro ... It's not too long ...

Me : Private

B : Lerato can we talk

Her : yeah sure

They got out

Me : I really want an explanation or else I'll tell ...

Sbu : then say goodbye to your sneakers

Sivu : yeah I also wanna know

Siyo : so everyone here knows that Lerato is Sbu 's cousin

Me : except Bandile and Bontle

Sbu : I'd like it to be that way except for Bandile cos he already knows

Bandile : wow so why lie

Sbu : it's a long story

Me : what if someone accidentally tell Bontle .

Sbu : then that person can consider themselves dead

Siyo : ok u know what .... I will shut up because I'll speak that shit

Me : me too

Brian : if my mouth talks then kill my mouth not me

We laughed and they got in ...

Me : what was that about

Lerato : Bontle may u show me where is the bathroom...

Her : sure ... Upstairs second door on the right

Lerato : thanks

She went upstairs

Siyo : what was that about

B : should I tell them

Sbu : uh....

Us : tell us what

B : well sbu has a crush on Lerato...

Everyone bursted into laughter except Sbu and Bontle ...

Me : nice one

B : did I tell a joke

Jay : Uhm no ... It's Just that it's so odd for Sbu to have a crush

B : right

Ohh she doesn't believe us

Lerato came back and we chatted and ate having small talks

" Hey everyone... Why wasn't I invited to the party ?"

We looked at the door and ...

B : Big bro

Us : Luxolo ?

Wow ... No words for my reaction ... He came with some girl ... No .... No ... Uyi u guys are over.... Okay calm down u guys are done ... Good now get it through your thick skin

Him : Suprise !

Siyo : u did Suprise us ...

Him : guys this is my business partner... Wait Bandile ?

Bandile : hey brother

Me : brother

The chest bumped

Jay : I'm lost ... Bontle u never told us that u guys have a lost brother

Bandile and Luxolo laughed... The rest off us were lost as fuck

Bandile : Bro u have became more handsome

Him : u too ... Last time I saw u was still in high school

Bontle : Guys shit is about to explode

Siyo : what do u mean ?

Bandile : yeah what do u mean ?

She just kept quiet

Bandile : hey bro meet my wife Uyintando and babe meet my old school friend Luxolo

Luxolo and I : excuse me !

What ... Why was I never informed that Bandile and Luyanda were friends...

Jay : wow thats hell

Brian : u can say that again

I too my handbag and phone then requested an Uber...

Luxolo went upstairs

Me : Bontle thanks for the lunch ...

I got out and after a while the Uber arrived and I went home ...

Guys please like, share and comment 🌹❤️❤️❤️

Insert 48

Bontle's Pov 🌹

Ok I don't know where to start ... This is a mess ... So Luu went upstairs and Uyi got out ... Everyone else is shocked but Bandile is lost

Bandile : what was that about?

No one answered

Bandile: something tells me that u guys know something

Me : look Bandile... I don't know what to tell u ...

Jay : bro go and ask Uyi ... It's better if she tells u herself than us

Brian : yeah ...

Sivu : Siyo let's go ... Bontle thanks for the meal

I nodded and they went out with Brian... Bandile also got out ... The lady that came with Luu followed him

upstairs... Luu must really not tell me that that's his fuck buddy...

Sbu : Lerato uhmm... Let's go

Lerato : yeah ... Uhm Bontle thanks for inviting me ... I really had a great time

Me : anytime

They went out ... So it's just me ,Jay and Vuya on the dinner table ...

Vuya : Uhm... Bontle are u ok

Me : yeah ... I'm just puzzled

Jay : we can help u tidy up

Me : thanks guys.

Vuya: sure

So Luu's arrival jeopardized everything... Well ... Lerato... She is a nice girl who has been hurt a lot in her previous relationships... I think Sbu actually caught a golden fish in the sea ... She is a really nice girl and beautiful too ... I'm really worried about Uyi ... Just finding out that your ex and arranged husband are friends ... Just doesn't... Wait im the one to blame ... All along I have been saying that

I'm a great friend but I didn't tell Uyi that Bandile and Luxolo are old friends... Ohh god ...

Vuya : are sure that u are okay

Me : I just need to go and rest

Vuya : ok then go ... Well finish here ...

Me : thanks

I went upstairs with a heavy heart....

Luu's Pov 🌻

Y'all must be kidding me so Uyi's arranged husband is Bandile... I don't even know why I worry much ... It's not like she will be mine again... I got my chance now I just have to move on ... Now I'm in my room with Samantha... Well Samantha is my new PA... Andile wanted me to have a PA since the workload is incredibly a lot ...

Her : so sir Tommorrow u have a early meeting with Mr Langa...

Me : new client?



Her : yeah ... Since your pitch ... The company is booming...

I smiled ... Well to inform u guys ... Andile has a lot of companies but he gave me one of his companies since I'm not employed yet ... I'm the new CEO and I'm busy day and night ... Andile has anvillegal business of hijacking cars and I'm simply not really part of it ... I'm just a whatchamacallit... Uh... An advertiser ... I'm working to make my own photography business and working here is really helping... Love life ? I'm still a fuck boy .. nothing has changed and I hope it stays that way because love is trash

Her : Sir I'm done ... I will see u tomorrow morning

Me : sure and please call Ms Smith ( acting CEO)and inform her about everything...I just want to welcome and get to know my employees ...

Her : right ... I'll see u then sir

Me : same to u miss ..

She got out and I immediately went to sleep ....

Bandile's Pov 🌻

I'm lost and no one wants to tell me what's going on ... I got inside the house...

Me : Uyi !

I went to check her on her room , laundry room ...  
Everywhere and found her sitting by the pool

Me : penny for your thoughts

Her : I'll give u some if I had ...

Me : Uyi what's going on

She sighed

Her : Luxolo is my ex - boyfriend

Me : the one that u were forced break up with?

Her : yep ...

Me : Ohhh ...

Her : I'm angry Bandile... I'm upset... Hurt , broken... I don't know what to do anymore... Why can't I be normal... Why can't I live like a normal kid ...

By now tears were rolling down her cheeks

Her : so what if my parents are rich ... What does that mean huh ? That they should control my life ? Make me miserable...

I kept quiet because I don't know what to say

Her : Bandile what have I done to just always be hurt ... Most of my time I'm crying and sad ...

Me : there's nothing that u have done... The only thing that u should do is focus on finding yourself... U have to not stress yourself about people ... Surround yourself with people who make u happy ... I'm not saying get rid of your parents but try to defend yourself

Her : I did that a lot of times ... And do u think that worked ?

I kept quiet... I stood up and went inside... I wore my shorts and took a fleece and went outside...

Me : wanna swim

Her : no I'm not in the mood

Me : ok ... Then let's go sit on the grass

Her : ok

She stood up and I pushed her in the water

Her : BANDILE WHAT THE FUCK !!

I laughed and also dived in ...

Her : uyabora Yaz ( u are boring )

Me : come on ... It's hot today and u can't really be upset

Her : I'm not

Me : u are but u won't admit it ...

Her : I wanna get out

Me : no ... No ... No ... Not so fast

Her : what ?

Me : a birdie told me that u can't swim

Her : u just pushed me in the water and I survived...

Me : I can teach u

Her : no thanks

Me : come on ... Now don't be a pooper...

Her : ok then I'm coming

Me : where are u going

She ignored me and got in the house... I just continued swimming and I heard someone diving in...

Me : not scared now huh

Her : u said u will teach me ... Now let's do it ...

Me : it's R200

Her : what ?

Me : yeah it's fair

Her: no

Me : ohh I forgot that u don't work

Her : very funny

We swem well I teached her how to swim ... Well it kinda made her happy and that made me happy...

Me : u see now u are smiling...

Her : it's because u are making me ... Let's get out ...

Me : no ...

She attempted to go out

Me : not so soon

Her : u have been preaching that for hours ...

Me : maybe I don't get tired of u ...

Her : maybe?

Me : yeah maybe

Her : and I get tired of u and kakhulu

Me : so in other words u are saying that I'm boring

Her : those are your words not mine ...

Me : ok ker I'll show u boring

I splashed her with water and chased her in the pool ...

Until she got to a corner ...

Her : ok ... I'm sorry

Me : for ?

Her : I don't like repeating myself

Me : is it ?

Her : yeah and move back

Me : admiring my abs ... I see

She laughed

Her : no ... I'm not ...

Me : hmmm

Her : I need my personal space

I bit my lip

Her : now u are nasty

She pushed me and I pulled her ...

Me : still admiring

Her : is there another word for no ...

Me : uhuh ..

Her :then what is ...

I attacked her with a kiss ... She responded...it was a smooth ,slow and passionate kiss ... It was full of emotions and feelings... I'm sorry but I really couldn't control my feelings... I then pulled out

Me : another word for no ... Is yes ...

I got out the pool and went to take a shower... I then wore blue sweatpants and nothing on... I think my abs are really getting used to the stare 😁... I then went outside and went to sit next to Uyi on the fleece...

Silence took over ... It wasn't the worried kinda silence but the wondering one ...

Me : this is really a nice day

Her : yeah it is ...

We were both laying on our backs under a shade ... Just looking up ...

Me : what do u wanna do when u done with school

Her : I wanna do IT

Me : IT ?

Her : yeah ...

Uyi can be the perfect person to really track some people and ...

Me : so u can help me on some things

Her : like what ?

Me : I think I might have a job for u ?

Her : if it's better than waitressing then I'm in ...

Me : trust me it's much better ...

She then took some glances on me

Me : don't worry ... I get that a lot ...

Her : get what ?

Me : stares ...

Her : I think u should cover up your upper body

Me : why ... It's hot ...

Her : nevermind

Me : ok then if u say so

I attempted to stand up

Her : where are u going now ?



Didn't she just ask me to wear something to cover my upper body

Me : to go get a shirt

Her : never mind that ...

Me : ok then

Her :when did u do your tattoos

Me : wanna do one ?

Her : not really

Me : ok... I did my tattoos 3 years back

Her : how many did u do

Me : how many do u see

Her : a lot

I laughed

Me : I did three... This one on the arm symbolises "Love is kind and patient"

And this is my full name in Chinese and the one on my back symbolises strength

Her : wow ... This is incredible

Me : I know

Her : u know I don't really know u that much ...

Me :me neither

Her : huh ?

I shrugged

Me : u wanna know me ?

Her : I'd love to

Me : well ... I'm Bandile Kalib Zungu..

Her : and ?

Me : what's more to know

I laughed

Her : come on...

Me : I'll tell u everything... When the time is right

Her : when the time is right ?

Me : yep ... Now let's enjoy the sun ..

Her : ok ...

I don't know what happened but eventually sleep took over me ... I was then woken up by Luyanda...

Me : what ?

Him : this is so cute

I opened my eyes and Uyi was sleeping on my chest... I guess she couldn't resist herself...

Me : your name will be disturbed from now on ...

He laughed...

Him : I'll be inside is u need me

Me : what time is it ?

Him : 5pm

Shuck we slept for the whole 3 hours... He then went inside the house... I just looked at this beautiful diamond peacefully sleeping next to me ... I wish I can wake up to this sight everyday ... I then lightly put her off my chest and picked her up bridal style and went to her room ... I put her in the covers and kissed her forehead

Me : I don't like it when u are hurt ... U make me feel sad ... I wish I can be your place of peace and happiness... I just want u ... Us to be happy ... But I'll wait for u until u get better...

I then got out of her room

"Daddy"

Me : hey angel

I picked her up

Me : how was your day

Her : daddy it was great... Busi and Uncle L and I went shopping

Me : ohh are u not tired

Her : a little but I wanna watch cartoons

Me : ok then suit yourself...

I went to the dining room and found Luyanda watching soccer

Me : the way u love my house... I swear that if it was a person u would have have long time married it

Him : bro u love to complain

Me : bro why didn't u tell me that Luxolo is Uyi's ex

Him : Ohhh bro I forgot... It slipped my mind

Me : Luxolo is in town

Him : for reals

Me: yeah ...

Him : that's great... So the brothers are back ...

Me : I doubt

Him : u doubt

Me : I don't know man ... I'm still puzzled

Him : puzzled

Me : yeah ... Long story

Guys please like,share and comment 🌹❤️

Insert 49

{One week later }

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

Yeah it's been one boring week , All I do is wake up ,clean ,eat ,bath ,watch TV or check some jobs online... Well I asked Bandile to find me a job ... Well I also did the job hunting... He helped me with my CV and I sent it to some companies... No luck ... Chanté is busy with school and Bandile has been very busy since Monday... He goes early and comes back late ... I barely see or talked to him this week ... I'm glad that today is Saturday atleast they won't be very busy ... We can spend time together... Today it's raining cats and dogs ... I woke up , made my bed then went downstairs,went to the lounge and found Chanté

watching cartoons... I went to kiss her cheek ... I love this child she is super adorable

Me : hey u

Her : morning

Me : Uhm ...

I looked around

Me : where your dad

Her : in the dining room

Me : Ohhh

I wonder what's he doing there ...

Me : have u guys eaten yet

Her : yes ... Daddy made me some ceareal but ... I would love some of your delicious sandwiches... Who taught u ?

Me : Naomi ... My lovely friend

Her : She's a great sandwich maker...

Me : hahaha ... Let me leave u to your cartoons then ...

Her : ok ...

I then went to the dining room and found him there in his computer... and surrounded by papers

Me : morning

Him : hey

Me : you are working again?

Him : I'm sorry Uyi ... I hate to ...

Me : hmm ok ... Whatcha working on ...

Him : a pitch for Monday ...

Me : yoh this is a lot... I thought u don't do anything

I said taking one paper ... He looked at me with a  
'REALLY' look

Him : I do work and right now u are disturbing me

I then sat down

Me : this is just the beginning

He didn't reply

Me : Are u going to be working the whole day ?

Him : not quite... Just a few hours

Me : Ohhh ok ... Bandile I was wondering well ... thinking

Him : ok

He said that not looking at me and typing ...

Me : I need your full attention

Him : not now I'm quite busy ... Can it wait ?

Me : no it can't wait and ...

I said that closing his computer

Me : you have been busy the whole week ...

Him : wow ... Just closed my computer... Must be serious

Me : well ... It's not really serious but at the same time fun ... And u know getting to know us better ...

He looked at me with a confused look

Me : I was kinda hoping that the three of us can ... Uhm maybe... U know spend the whole day together...

Him : I'm sorry but I really have to do this ... It's important...

Me : so in other words u are saying that those hours will become a day

Him : maybe ...

Me : Ohhh

I looked down disappointed ...

Him : but

He lifted my chin up to face him

Him : Tommorow I'll be all yours



Me : year right

I faked a smile

Him : come on ... Cheer up

Me : have u eaten I was about to do breakfast

Him : no ... And I would love some breakfast right now ...

Me : ok let me leave u to your work then ...

I stood up ... To say I'm disappointed is an understatement... I'm hurt and there are thoughts racing in my mind ... What if I'm boring Bandile... What if I'm a baggage to him ... I mean now he's the only one working and I'm not helping out ... I don't want to be luggage...

Him : are u okay ?

Me : yeah ... Just a little disappointed... But I'll pass

Him : don't worry ... I'll attend u guys when I'm done here ... I'll try to hurry ...

Me : you said the same thing on Tuesday..

Him : I know ... I'll make it up to you... It's just that I've been very busy ...

I interrupted

Me : it's cool ... I get it ... Maybe I'm exaggerating..

Bandile I'm bored ... I got nothing to do ... I'm just a drop  
- out that doesn't even have a job ...

Him : no Uyi don't say that

Me : it's the truth mos isn't it ...

Him : don't worry... I can handle this ...

Me : Bandile I don't wanna be a luggage... I wanna help  
out ... Just do something to get my mind off things for a  
while ...

Him : Uyi u are my luggage to carry and ...

Me : why are u against me having a job ...

Him : no I'm not ...

Me : yes u are ... U don't want me to get a job ...

Him : no that's not ...

Me : that's not what?

Him : Uhm...

Me : cat got your tongue?

Him : Uyi ... I feel like ...

Me : save it ...

I made my way to the kitchen

Him : Come on Uyi!

I ignored him and started making breakfast... I really don't understand Bandile... At first he was fine with me getting a job but now he suddenly changed his mind ... What does he want me to do ? Sit in this house for the rest of the year and feel sorry for myself? My life is not going the way I planned... getting married in a young age wasn't part of my plans ...

I really haven't really been okay with how I'm treating my mom... I think she's not at fault... I mean what could she have done ... Ohh mom ... \*Smiles\* always wants what's best for me ... Always positive in anything... I miss her ... I miss the days where we would cook together...

Laugh,make jokes and laugh even more ...I miss the days where we would sit as a family and discuss on how our days went ... Dad always had the funniest and crazy days ... Whilst mom is always talking about Mrs A ( Bontle's mom) ... She would always talk about church and God ... Dad would always be busy when mom discusses her day ... When I tell them how my day goes ... Dad would usually yawn or pretend as if he's sleeping... We were the perfect family until ... Until Gogo died ... After Gogo died... Dad hasn't been the same ... He's not the dad that he was before... He even deniese to go to school... What

kind of parent does that ... Mom would always fight for me against dad but I guess I was too blind to see it ... It's funny how God decides to take the people that we love more ...

"Crying doesn't suit u "

Ohh gosh I'm really crying I quickly wipe off my tears ...

He came to sit on the high chair ... And looked at me ...

Him : care to share

Me : \*sniff\* Uhm not really...

Him : look Uyi I'm sorry for ... Kinda disagreeing on u getting a job ...

I just kept quiet and focused on making breakfast...

Him : Uyi u are not okay ... U are always crying and u don't want to speak to me ...

Me : whatever

Him : look there's a factory that my uncle left for me and my brothers... It's a young toy factory... It's more or less like a factory that makes toys ... My brothers and I are not really into that and we haven't found someone to manage it ...

Me : so ?

Him : since u are looking for a job so bad ... I have one ...  
But only on one condition

Me : yes

Him : u talk to someone... I mean u are not really u these weeks ... I feel like there's a deep u inside but is scared to come out ...

Me : u mean I should go to counseling

Him : yes ...

Me : I don't know

Him : it's your choice...

Me : yeah

I guess it is ...

He stood up and went behind me ... I felt his hands on my waist

Him : U know we made a condition or somehow a promise to each other ...

Ohhh no !

Him : since u want to spend time with Chanté and I so bad ... Then there are 2 soccer matches playing today

I really have to get myself out of this mess

Me : \*clears throat\* Uhm I don't feel too well ... I need to rest

He chuckled

Him : what about breakfast...

Me : please finish up and make Chanté a chicken and mayo sandwich...

Him :why do I get the feeling that u are running away from the matches

Me : I'm not ...

Him : ohh

He loosened his grip and I quickly went upstairs... Ok that was a good call ... I tidied up my room and went to his ...

Me : Bandile !!!

Him : Uyintando!!

Me : please come to your room !!

Him : I'm busy !!

His room is a mess ... He hasn't made bed yet .. there are papers everywhere...his shoes are not where they are supposed to be ... I went to the kitchen downstairs...

Me : your room is a pig sty

Him : ouch I'm hurt ...

Me : no Bandile... I'm serious

Him : don't worry about it ... I'll tidy it up ...

I rolled my eyes

Him : what were u doing in my room anyway

Ohh shoot ..

Me : uhmm I was cold so I wanted to get a fleece

Him : hmmm I find that very hard to believe

I faked a smile I went upstairs and tidied up his room ...

But something caught my eye ... What !!!

Bandile's Pov 🌻

Today has been a such long day ... This week I have been working off the hook ... I haven't really give anyone my attention... This week I had to do a heist well... I'm a gangster's kid ... I have my own business and this week my guys and I had plans to do a heist... Uyi has been getting suspicious and that's not cool ... Yesterday we robbed a truck full of jewelry... Well the jewelry is not

from here it's from another country... It's millions... Yes ... The heist was a mission complete...So now I'm making breakfast but I quickly go upstairs to my room to get my phone and check on the guys ...I get in my room and Uyi is kneeling on the floor next to my headboard...my room is squeaky clean wow ...

Me : I thought u said I should clean my room by myself

She turned around... Her eyes are red ... She's crying and shaking... She's scared ... I quickly go to her

Me : Uyi what's wrong why are I crying

Her : Bandile what is this ?

Shucks my Bullet... Where the fuck and how ...?

Her : Bandile ... WHY IS THERE A BULLET IN YOUR ROOM ON THE FLOOR !!!!?

Me : Look Uyi ... Uhm ...

Her : Bandile who are u ?

Uhm yoh... What do I do ... Should I tell her the truth ....

Guys please like, share and comment 🌹❤️❤️❤️

Continuation of insert 49



Bandile's Pov 🌻

Her : Bandile I'll ask u for the last time ... What is a bullet doing in your floor

Me : I ... The ... I'm sorry but I can't tell u

Her : wow so ... U won't give me the reason why ... U actually know it ...

I kept quiet

Her : \*sniffs\* Are u a gangster?

I still kept quiet... She then sat on my bed and started crying...

Me : I'm sorry

She continued crying... I went to sit next to her and comforted her

Her : do not ... Don't touch me !!

Me : Uyi ... I ...

I really don't know what to say ...

Her : cool ... U don't wanna talk then u won't see me ever again

She stood up

Me : wait ... Uyi ... Please just Listen

She got out and slammed the door ... Okay what am I going to do ... I quickly took my phone and called Siya

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : hey bro

Me : Siyabonga I'm in deep,deep shit ...

Him : woah ... What's the problem

Me : Uyi just found a bullet in my room

Him : bro ...yhooo ... So did u tell her

Me : no ... I couldn't

Him : why didn't u tell her at the beginning

Me : I was scared

Him : and u are still scared

He laughed

Me : dude ... It's not funny

Him : dude just tell her the truth ...

Me : where do I even start

Him : I don't know bro ... Never got married remember.

Me : \* sarcastic\* hahaha very funny

Him : bro I really don't know her but honesty is the best policy

He hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

Ok this is the scariest thing I called Luyanda he picked on the last ring ...

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : bro I got a problem... May u please come and take Chanté

Him : bro u should pay me for ...

Me : bro please

Him : Argh fine ...

Me : thanks

\*\*\*\*\*

I paced up and down in my room then I finally went to Uyi's room ... I knocked... She didn't answer so I got in ... She was packing her clothes and crying at the same time ...

Me : Uyi

Her : \*mute\*

I closed the door and went to her ...

Me : Uyi ... Uhm ... What are u doing?

Her : packing...

Me : \*sigh\* on fine I'll tell u ...

Her : I'm waiting

Me : may we sit

Her : no I'm cool with standing

My phone beeped and it was Luyanda saying that he's here ... I sent him a message

~~~~~

Me : take Chanté and go ...

~~~~~

I stood up

Me : look Uyi I understand how frustrated u are but please don't go ...

Her : u have 30 seconds

Me : ok ... Uhm ... I am a gangster...

Her : what?

She whispered

Me : yeah ... I ..

She interrupted me

Her : no ... I don't want your explanation... U have already answered my question

She continued packing

Me : Uyi please listen...

She pushed me

Her : don't get any closer .

..

Me : Uyi please

Her : Yaz Bandile I love u ... So much ... U know there a lot of things that happened and u are the only one I trusted ... I told u that I don't like my life being in danger

...

Me : what are u saying?

Her : I'm sorry ... I can't ...

She close her suitcase and went out the door ...

Me : I'm so stupid

I quickly went downstairs and stood before her ...

Me : I can quit

Her : huh?

Me : I'll stop my gangster ways ... Please stay

Her : I'm sorry but I've made up my mind

Me : what about us ... Our marriage... Chanté?

My tears rolled down ...

Her : I'm sorry but ... I can't ...

She hugged me ...

Me : atleast tell me where are you going

Her : somewhere far away ...

Me : u are really leaving me

She shrugged and went to an Uber and drove away ... I sighed and got in I went to my room and broke everything... I crashed everything on the floor ... I'm upset, angry , emotional...

Me : STUPID!! STUPID!!!

I tried calling Uyi but she didn't pick up ... I then called Luyanda... He picked on the first ring

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : bro what's going on ...

Me : bro Uyi left me ...

Him : why ...

I kept quiet

Him : ok I'm coming...

\*\*\*\*\*

I sat in my room and cried so hard ... I've lost the only person that made smile ....After a while Luyanda came ...

Him : bro what happened

I told him everything

Him : yoh ... Bro ... U should let her cool down first

Me : Luyanda she is never coming back

Him : this is rough

Me : bro ... This is the most wonderful woman I've ever seen... She's strong and caring ... She always makes sure that we are happy even though she's not ... Luyanda I've lost the precious thing ever ... I wish I should have told her earlier

Him : Bandile ... Don't worry bro ... She come back ... She will be okay ...

Me : I ... I have never met such a wonderful soul ... I'm so attracted to her ... If she's gone how will I survive

Him : bro I don't know what to tell u ... But the best thing is to just do your best

Me : where and how will I start

Him : that ... My dear friend is for u to decide

He stood up and got out

... I'm feel so ... I don't know how I feel but I don't like it

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

I went home and found mom and dad in the lounge watching TV... They were shocked to see me ... With my suitcase

Mom : hey sweetie

Me : hey mom and dad ...

Dad : Nana ... What happened

Me : I just need some rest ...



Mom : ok ... Are u hungry ?

Me : no ...

I went upstairs to my room and locked it ... I went to the shower and cried my lungs out ... Why do I always get to cry ... Why do I always get hurt ...

I finally got done and lotioned and sat on my bed and started thinking... Maybe I really do need counseling... There's a lot on my mind .. a knock came through .... I went to open and ...

Me : mom

Her : may I get in ?

Me : Uhm ... Okay ...

Her : she got in and sat on my bed

Her : are u okay sweetie

Me : no ...

Her : what's wrong

Me : mom ... I don't know... I just don't know what to do...

Her : what do u mean ...

Me : mom ... Bandile is a gangster

I could see in her face that she was shocked

Me : mom ... I don't want to be in danger ...

Her : sweetie do u love Bandile

Me : so much ...

Her : has he ever put your life in danger

Me : no ... But he is about to ...

Her : have u heard the side of his story

Me : mom there are no sides here ... He is a gangster

Her : u do know that your dad is also one right

Me : yes

Her : has he ever put your life in danger

Me : yes .. he is the reason why I'm in this state

Her : sweetie... What does your heart say ...

Me : I don't know

Her : do u care about him ...

Me : yeah ... A lot

Her : does he ?

Me : yeah

Her : Bandile would never do anything to put your life in danger ... He'll always protect u

Me : but mom u don't know that

Her : mntanam I have been there ...

I kept quiet

Her : take your time and think about it ... Bandile loves u so much ... Yes he did a mistake by not telling u that he's a gangster... everyone makes mistakes and they learn from it ...

I just looked at her trying to make sense of what she said ...

Her : sweetie running away from your problems won't make anything better ... They will haunt u ... U gotta go to your husband and make things right ... I'm not forcing u ... In a relationship u have obstacles that make u guys mad but don't run away coz it might be another problem... Solving them together is the most important thing in a relationship... If u really love Bandile then u will love him just the way he is ... Also give him a chance to explain himself... Don't jump into conclusions... Or else u both might get hurt ...

With that said she got up and got out ... That kinda opened my mind ... I then got into covers ... I took my phone and looked at his number... I really wanted to call him but I just put it next to me and slept

Guys please like, share and comment 🌹❤❤❤

Insert 50

Naomi's Pov 🌹

It's been a week since I came back ... I've been busy with school so I haven't had time to meet up with Luyanda... Now I'm in my room bored and thinking of a way forward... I got a call from Jay

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*"

Me : yeah

Him : hey dude

I laughed at him

Him : how are u babe

Me : bored

Him : well that's music to my ears

Me : wow...

Him : hahaha come on dont be like that ...

Me : what's up ?

Him : I want to take u out

Me : u just saved my butt thanks ...

Him : that's my job ... Babe

Me : The Dare ...

Him : mxm...

\*\*\*\*\*

I laughed ... Well a few days ago ... Jay and I played Truth Or Dare and I dared him / us not to say babe or boo for 7 days ... It's crazy but also fun ... Well... Now I'm dressing up coz it's cold and rainy outside... I got a message from him saying that he's here .. I quickly finished up and took my phone and checked out ... I got in his car ...

Him : hey

Me : hey u

I kissed his cheek

Me : so where are we going

Him : u don't wanna ruin the surprise now do u ?

Me : I'm not a fan of surprises so better tell me

Him : well then tough luck ...

Me : ok then ... I then looked out the window ... Whilst he put on some music ... We finally got to the place ...

Me : I thought we were going out ...

Him : we are ...

Me : not in your penthouse

He shrugged

Him : babe I have to blindfold u

Me : okay ...

He blindfolded me

Me : if I fall Jaden then u will regret it ...

He chuckled

Him : calm down babe ...

He directed me and ... He took off the blindfold... Wow ... There were rose petals everywhere and candles... It was dark so the only light we got was from the candles and the cornerlight ...

Me : Wow ... This is ...

I turned around...

Me : what's the event...

Him : babe I just wanted to spend some time with u ...  
That's all ...

Me : wow ... I'll give an A for effort

Him : okay thanks ... Come ...

He holded my hand and lend me to the lounge... This house is so beutifully decorated... I sat down and he went to the kitchen and brought 2 plates of food...

Me : organised

Him : off course...

We ate over small talks and we then went to wash the dishes and returned to the lounge...

Me : wow I didn't know that u can cook bro ...

Him : may we please drop the dare ...

Me : ok on what condition?

Him : I'll marry u

Huh ? I suddenly felt thirsty ... I took a sip on my juice ...  
And he just looked at me and chuckled...

Me : much better

Him : so it's a deal ...

Don't tell me that u are serious...

Me : Uhm Jay I love u but I want to finish..

He interrupted me

Him : babe don't worry ... I know what u were going to say ... Babe u did not seriously think that we will marry in this age ..

I shrugged

Him : babe today I decided to just spoil u ... Yomi I never had someone who cares so much about me ... And \*chuckles\* u know that I would never separate u from your studies... U love your books more than me and that makes me grow fond of u and love u even more ... Yomi u bring the best and worst in me \*chuckles\* and I'd be a fool to hurt u ... U are a rare diamond that can only be found at the bottom of my heart

He then holded my hands... He is shaking

Me : Uhm Jay ...

Him : shhh....babe , throughout all my relationships I've never met someone like u ... You are kind , humble , respectful,playful and more than beautiful... U are



everything that I've always wanted in a girlfriend... Ever since I met u my life took a different turn ... Thank u motho Waka for showing me what real love is ... Thank u for accepting me as the person that I am ... It's rare to find someone like u ... It's rare to find true love... I'm happy and proud that I've found one ... Incase that u forgot today ... It's our 5 month anniversary... It's unbelievable when I say that I feel like I've known u since forever ... Babe ... I love u ..and I want u to never forget that ... Okay ..

I nodded ... I'm now crying and smiling

To be continued... 

Continuation of insert 50

Jay's Pov 

I'm shaking... I don't even know if I should do this but Kia said it's for the best ...

Me : babe ... I need to tell u something...

Her : sounds serious...

Me : it is ...

Her : ok ... Shoot

Me : babe I should have been honest with u at first

Her : Jay ...u are scaring me ...

Me : Uhm ... Babe \*sigh\* I have a child ...

Her : Ohhh...

Tears dropped from her eyes ... U could tell that she was speechless,shocked ,scared... We sat for a while not saying anything... She was in shock and me ? Hurt ...

Me : babe ... Please say something...

She sighed

Her : Uhm ... I don't know what to say ... I'm disappointed... In shock ... I didn't expect it ... But a child is a blessing right

She faked a smiled ... She is not really okay with this ...

Me : Uhm ... He's is 2 years old ... His name is Kgosì ...

Her : ohh

She faked a smile again...

Me : babe I know that u are certainly not okay ...

Her : no ... I am ..

Me : no u are not ... please tell me what's wrong...

She sighed...

Her : I'm scared ... I don't want baby momma drama ...

I kept quiet

Her : Jay ... May u please escort me to Res

Me : so soon...

She just stood up and got out ... Ok I don't know... I just ran after her and escorted her to Res ... We didn't talk the whole trip ... We got to Res and she got off...

Me : Yomi !

I opened my door and went to her

Me : I'm sorry

She still had tears threatening to come out ... I hugged her ... She hugged me so tight and cried ... I also shed some tears ... It's not a cool feeling to hear the person u love crying... Mind u ... It's still raining... Well not that much ... We pulled off the hug

Me : are u going to be okay ...

She nodded...

Me : I'll be a phone call away ... Please don't hesitate to call me ...

She nodded... I wiped her tears ...

Me : I love u okay ... So much ... I know this came as a shock ... But ...

I shrugged

Her : yeah ... Bye ...

Me : I love u

Her : me too

She pecked lips and went inside... I went back to my house and called Sbu

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : bro

Me : hey

Him : how did it go ...

Me : not as planned

Him : what happened

Me : She cried ... And was shocked and she is still scared ...

Him : bro don't worry.... U guys will pass this ... I mean u guys love each other and give her some space to just process this in ...

Me : u think ?

Him : yeah ...

Me : ok ... Uhm thanks again... To u and Kiara

Him : it's our pleasure

Me : bye

Him : sharp

\*\*\*\*\*

I'm clueless... But I guess I have to give her some space ...

Naomi's Pov 

I got in my room and locked the door then threw myself on my bed and cried ... I don't know what I want .. I mean Jay is such a good guy ... He's the man of my dreams... But the baby momma scares me ... I went to the café and just sat there thinking ...

"Hey ... I thought u were in your room "

I looked up ...

Me : Amanda ( new roommate)

Her : hey ... I thought u were on a date or something

Me : why do u say that

Her : u were all jolly when u were heading out this morning... But now u are like a lump jelly what's up

Me : relationship problems

Her : mind to share ... Maybe I can help

Me : Uhm ... It's nothing I can't handle

Her : ok ... Then see u soon .

Me : yeah

She got up and got out ... I'm not okay ... I'm thinking about what Jay said ...

Guys please like share and comment 🌹❤️❤️

Insert 51

Bandile's Pov 🌻

I'm not a fan of alcohol but yesterday I was ... I'm stressed and I'm losing hope bit by bit ... I was still sleeping and my phone disturbed me ... It's mom ...

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*"

Me : madlamini

Her : mntanam... Unjani ( my child how are u )

Me : ok ... I guess

Her : kodwa u Moya wakho uphantsi njena ( but u sound so down )

Me : it's stress Ma

Her : ok ker

Me : u were saying

Her : bendi nqwenela ukuba ... Uzosi ndwendwela wethu ... Usinqabele kwezintsuku ( I was hoping that u visit us ... U have been scarce these weeks)

Me : I've been busy ... But I'll come over

Her : ok ker mntanam... ( Ok then my child)

Me : bye ma

Her : ok bye bye

\*\*\*\*\*

Fact about me is that I don't want everyone to know what's wrong... Or what's right ... I'm secretive... Shoot I slept on the couch... My body is now sore ... I should hit the gym just to release some stress ... I got up ... Tidied a bit ... My head is pounding but I won't nurse it ... I then went upstairs ,took a shower and wore gym wear ... I took my headphones and phone and went to the gym ... I guess I was right ... The gym does strengthen my thinking and also release it ... After an hour or so ...

"Hey "

I turned around and ...

Me : Nicole ?

Her : hey ... Uhm how are u ...

Me : uhmm... Ok I guess ... When did u ...

Her : it's been a week ... I was planning to pass by at your house but ... I guess here u are

Me : right ...

Her : I'm going back to America

Me : Ohhh ... Ok

Her : and I was hoping to see Chanté before I go ...



Me : when are u going?

Her : Tuesday

Me : ohh ok ... Then u can visit her tomorrow...

Her : ohh ok ... Uhm I was also hoping to speak to u before I go

Me : I'm in a hurry...

Her : I guess I'll speak to u tomorrow with Chanté then ...

Me : I guess so too

Her : have a great Sunday

Me : u too

I then went back home ... I don't really have a problem with Nikki ... What she does with her life doesn't concern me ...

I'll continue 

Continuation of insert 51

Bandile's Pov 

As I was still in deep thoughts I got a call from Luyanda

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : what ?

Him : so rude ... Early in the morning

Me : what do u want bro

Him : that's much better ... Bro I need a favour

Me : what favour

Him : bro ... I'm at this new and fancy restaurant... And my card got declined

Me : argghhhh ... Really now

Him : yeah ...

Me : no ... I'm in no mood to be around a crowd

Him : come on bro ... Help a brother out

Me : why don't u ask Luxolo ...

Him : he isn't picking up my calls ...

Me : ok fine I'm coming...

Him : cool thanks

Me : yeah whatever

\*\*\*\*\*

Now I have to drag myself and go take a shower... Arghh Luyanda!!! 😡 ...I went upstairs and did a 10 minute bath and wore my casual wear and took my phone and car keys and headed to the car ... Shoot... I don't know where I'm going... I then called Luyanda and he picked on the last ring ...

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : bro

Me : must I smell which restaurant u are at

He laughed

Him : I like u better when u are sour ... I should ask Uyi to do it more often

Me : hahaha... Bad joke 😞

Him : do u have to be sarcastic

Me : to u ... Yes ... The directions?

Him : I'll send them to u in a minute

Me : u better

He laughed and I hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

I then went to this restaurant

Luyanda's Pov 🌻

Call me whatever u like but today I'm putting an end to this ... I've tolerated this nonsense for a while and no ... Not any longer ... Luxolo called

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : bro

Him : which restaurant are u at

Me : I'll send u the directions

Him : u owe me

Me : hahaha ... I know

\*\*\*\*\*

I sent him the directions and ordered some cocktail....  
After a while Bandile got in and came to my table ...

Him : let's get this over and done with ... I got plans ...

Me : what plans? ... To sit at home and regret yourself

Him : yes ... Very much ...

Me : sit and just chill

Him : just for two minutes

Me : yeah sure

He sat down and in a moment Luxolo got in and came to our table

Luxolo : so both your cards are declined

Bandile : what are u ... Wait ... Luyanda what's going on ...

Me : sit down Luxolo

Him : I prefer standing...

Me : sit down

He mumbled but finally sat down ... I looked at them firmly

Bandile: are u going to stare at us ... Or explain why we are here ...

Me : can't u figure out the puzzle

Luu : it's much better if u help us

Me : hmm ok ... Bros I called u both here for us to make peace

Them : peace ?

Me : yeah ... Now I don't want to be rude.... So please

Luu : when u called I was busy so ... I need to go finish up

Bandile: me too

Me : get your flat asses' on this damn chair ...

Bandile : no thank u bro ...

Me : Bandile sit down

Bandile: bro I ...

Me : it's non- negotiable

He sat down

Me : look it's been a while since we have been bros ...

And the reason is the chicks ...we always fight over chicks and the outcome is bad ... It tears our friendship apart ...

I don't know why we fight over them because that was

our bro code ... That we will never fight for girls ... We

have been focusing on other things but not our

friendship... We are all in town but we don't speak to

each other ... Aren't u guys tired ... Tired of having to

beat or not speak to your bro for years because of what happened once ... Huh?

They looked at each other then me ...

Me : we have tolerated this nonsense for years and we still hold that grudge but from now on we are not going to do that ... We are going to be the Bros that we were before ... We are going to be strong like elephants and brave like lions ... All I want are my buddies back ... I want the cool days where we spend our time not worrying about the world and just doing our own thing ... Please Bandile and Luxolo... I know u guys don't see eye to eye but have u forgotten in such little time .. that we were once friends... We protected each other and trusted each other ... Look at what we have become... People who dont even know what brotherhood is ... Please let's put the past to the past and just focus on our friendship...please ....

Bandile : yeah ... I can live with that

Luxolo : yeah me too

I smiled

Me : brothers 🤝

Bandile : brothers 🤝

Luxolo: brother 🤝

Us : of a feather 🤝🤝🤝

We laughed ...

Bandile: bro I didn't know that u had it in u

Luu : me too ... U were like Doctor Phil ... U deserve a round of applause

Me : someone had to one way or another

Luxolo: thank u for being that 'someone'

Me : anytime

Bandile: so ... Everytime we ... Hai ker ... No problem

We laughed

Me : no ... Let's order...

Luxolo : yeah so u can tell us about your declined card

We laughed and ordered... We ate while having small talks ...

Bandile: \*looks at his watch\* bros it was nice being here but I have to dash ..

Me : where ...

Bandile: madlamini invited me for a Sunday dinner or sort of... Something like that

Me : ohh ok ...



Luxolo : bro I got a sister and work to look at ... So see u guys around...

Me : cool ... So who's going to settle the bill

Bandile: your declined card ...

We laughed ... I payed the bill and went home ... I'm glad that this is finally behind us... Now we can just focus on our problems...

Bandile's Pov 🌻

I'm really glad for what Luyanda did.... I guess it's pretty much good to have a good and thinking friend... Because honestly I didn't think of it ... I went to my house and went upstairs but before going to my room I stood outside Uyi's room ... I debated with myself whether should I get in or not ... If I get in she will know that I did get in and if I don't she will think that I don't care... U know what let me get in ... I got in and got welcomed by her scent... It's like she has been here this instant... I raced my eyes around her room ... Her room is the neatest room in the house... I sat on her bed and just thought of my moments with her ... Our first kiss... And

our ... Wait this is our first real argument... Yeah neh but how can I ...I got a call from mom

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : madlamini...

Her : haibo Bandile awuzi na ?( Ohh Bandile... U aren't coming anymore)

I checked the time ...

Me : uhmm... Actually I'm on my way ... But there's a traffic jam ... So it would take a bit longer for me to get there ...

Her : ok .. hayke Ku Ngcobo Xa usitsho ke ... ( Ok then ... It's better if u say so )

Me : yeah ... I'll see u then ke

Her : ok ...

\*\*\*\*\*

I quickly got out of Uyi's room and took my things and went home ... I got there and guess what ? My brothers are here .... Or great ... Just great... I got in ...

Me : Molweni apha endlini yooZungu ( greetings here in the house of thee Zungus )

Mom hurriedly came to hug me ...

Mom : u made it ...

Me : was I supposed to not ... I can return

She laughed

Her : no silly ... Come join us ...

Ohh they have already dug in ...

Me : Molweni ( greetings)

Them : hey / hi/ hello / molo nyana (greetings son) / hey bhuti

I went towards the table and sat next to Liqhawe ...

Her : hey bhuti how are u ...

Me : sundqala wena ( don't start with me wena )

She laughed

Her : moody ...

We talked and ate as a family ... Well they talked ... I was just nodding and shrugging and smiling... After eating...

Liqhawe and Thandeka ( Xhanti's wife ) went to the kitchen

Me : wow bro ....

Xhanti: what

Siya : so u are going to play the dumb kinda game now

Dad : why didn't u tell me that I'm going to have a grandson

Xhanti : I was going to tell u but ...

He suddenly shut up when Liqhawe and Thandeka came to serve desert ... Siya and I smirked at each other ... We know exactly what game Xhanti is trying to play but we are not going to participate... Since he always also doesn't ... Dad and mom excused themselves... Maybe they are going to ... No Bandile don't think dirty ...

Me : hey Makoti

Her : yeah

Me : I have been noticing that u have been gaining...

Xhanti interrupted me

Him : ohh babe he was raving about how u have been gaining beauty in such months

Siya : yeah ... Guess BEAUTY SLEEPS ( he said that slowly ) do help afterall...

She laughed

Her why do u say so ...

Liqhawe : off course it helps ... Especially when we are going to get a younger

Xhanti interrupted her ...

Him : babe can we talk ... Separately ...

Her : Uhm ok ...

They went out

Me : wow ... Sis I didn't know that u knew ?

Her : well mom knew all along

Siya : I think that Xhanti is hiding something...

Liqhawe : off course he is ... Thandeka doesn't even want nor know that she is pregnant...

Us : Ohhh is it

Her : yep

Siya and I looked at each other ...

Liqhawe: but guys please don't ruin this for him ... He is our brother afterall

Me : an annoying...

Siya : irritation brother that is ...

Liqhawe : but ...

Me : don't worry lil sis ... Their secret is safe with me

Siya : yeah whatever... If my mouth says it then blame it

...

Liqhawe : Hai Siya ...

I laughed and went to my room ... It's fun and chilling to just forget about your problems for a while ... I wish I didn't say that ... Liqhawe got in my room...

Her : bhuti wam endimthandayo ngentliziyo yam eyi quarter ( my brother whom I love so much with a quarter of my heart)

Me : yeah... Yeah ... Whatever but the answer is no

Her : why do u always have to assume that I'm going to ask something

Me : because u are

Her : mxm

I looked at her firmly

Her : ok sorry ker ... Bhuti may u please borrow me your black card ..

Me : uyaphambana ( u are crazy )

Her : please bhuti or ke a few thousands

Me : u have just gone south

Her : bhuti I'm serious

Me : no

Her : please bhuti ...

Hmm let me think I could really use some of her advices right now ...

Me : ok I'll lend u some money only if u give me a solution to my problem

Her : ok ..

I told her everything about Uyi and I

Her : yhoo rough bhuti ...

Me : I know

Her.: U said mocc u have asked Siya to employ Uyi

Me : yes so ...

Her : work there

Me : where ?at the factory

She nodded

Me : no I can't work there ... I mean I hate noise and that factory has a hell lot of noise

Her : bhuti I forget that u are slow ...

I looked at her

Her : ok sorry ke ... As I was saying... If u could be the manager of the factory... U can let Uyi be your assistant and u guys could work your way to each other

Me : that's a good and bad plan

Her : huh?

Me : the bad thing is that I'll get distracted with her around me and the good thing is ... I'll get to see her and spend some time with her

Her : take it or leave it ...

Uhm what am I going to do

Me : ok I'll take it ...

Her : now my money ...

I gave her my black card

Her : finally

Me : not more than four thousand

Her : but that's...

Me : take it or leave it

Her. :arghh fine ...



I gave her my black card and when she was about to go out ...

Me : Qhawekazi...

Her : bhuti

Me : thanks ... Very much ..

Her : anytime...

I smiled and she also returned the smile and got out

Guy I couldn't finish it ... Lack of time but I'll continue



Continuation of insert 51

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

"Uyi ... Wake up ... "

Me : hmmm

Her : come wake up and join us for breakfast

Me : no thank u ...

She then stood up ... I thought she was going out but no ... My mom just opened the curtains... The Sun's light just reflected on my eyes ... Argh mom will never change ...

Me : Argh okay I'm awake ...

Her : now that's better

Me : what time is it ...

Her : time for u to come join us for breakfast

Me : us ?

Her : what's wrong

Me : since when does dad eat breakfast at home

Her : since he realised that he made a mistake...

Me : huh ?

Her : yeah come on let's go ...

Me : u are hiding something and u are bad at doing it ...

Her : I'll meet you downstairs...

She stood up ... I holded her wrist...

Me : mommy what's going on ...

She faked a smile

Her : nothing my child ...

Me : mom u can talk to me ... I mean I am a married woman ...

We smiled ...and she sat down ...

Her : well ever since that day we went to tell u to drop out this year ... Things haven't been okay between your dad and I

Me : what do u mean bad ...

Her : I moved out of our room ...

Me : say what now ...

Her : yeah I'm sleeping in the guestroom...

Me : wow ... Mom ...

Her : yeah my child ... Just because I'm a housewife doesn't mean that I should be his slave and agree on everything he says ... U are also my child and I have every right to make sure that u are happy ...

Me : Ohhh ... Uhm thanks ... So how is he taking it ...

Her : well... Bad and good ... I'm seeing some change in him... He is home early and he is trying his best to keep me happy...

Me : I sense a but there

Her : but my child what's done is done and I will not forgive him if u don't get a job ... Later ...

A knock came through and dad peeked ...

Him : morning ladies

Me : yeah .. Uhm hey dad ...

I looked at mom and she looked away .. ok tense ..

Me : what's with the apron...

Him : ohh I'm making breakfast...

I laughed 🤔 ...

Me : u are making breakfast... Hahaha ... Good one ...

He looked at me with a confused look

Me : wait are u for real ...

Him : is there something wrong

Me : absolutely not ... I think it's kinda cute and romantic



Him : anything for my wife ...

He smiled ... Giving me his Colgate smile ...he then looked at mom... I also looked at her ... She looked away blushing... Truth be told ... Dad has the best and

charming smile ever ... mom is blushing in my room ...

Shocked 😲...

Me : mom u are ...

I laughed

Me : u know what folks ... Get a room ... Mom I can't believe that u are blushing... In my room ... U know what dad ...

I smiled ...

Me : get out

Him : haibo ... But I was just saying... Hurry before your breakfast gets cold ...

He got out ...

Me : Mom didn't u say that ...

Her : get out of my business...

She also got out ... I can't believe that my parents just flirted with each other ... Infront of me ... And I have to sit with the same people for breakfast.... Hell Naw!!! I went to my bathroom and brushed my teeth then went to the kitchen... And nope they are not here ... I went to the lounge and no one is talking... Great ... I went to sit there and ....wait ... I checked the time ... It 9:30 ...

Me : mom do u think I'm fat ...

Dad laughed at me and mom observed me

Her : no

Dad : u should hit the gym

..

Me : whatever... Have u even been to a gym before ...

Him : do u think these muscles appeared out of nowhere...

I just looked at him then mom ... And I rolled my eyes and stood up ... When I was about to exit the lounge...

Him : young lady ...

I turned around

Him : your guarantee ends at the end of the week...

Me : guarantee? What guarantee...

Him : of staying here ...

Me : u are getting rid of me ...

Him : those are your words ...

Me : dad u seem to forget that this is my home ...

Dad : yet u have never seen me going to my mom's house to run away from my problems...

Me : wow... U just never cease to amaze me ...

Mom : really Khaya ?

He just looked at the TV and I went upstairs and took a bath then wore my all-in-one and heels ... I combed my hair ... And styled it ... I then got a call from Naomi

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey girl !

Her : hey

Me : your sound down .. what's up ...

Her : can we meet ...

Me : now ?

Her : whenever is fine ...

Me : ok I'm coming there at the café next to Res ...

Her : ok then ...

Me : should I call B ...

Her : yeah ... I could use u too .. right now ...

Me : okay I'm coming...

\*\*\*\*\*

I wonder what's wrong... Bontle has also been scarce... I called her and she picked up

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey friend

Her : hey u

Me : Uhm can we meet ...

Her : sure ... Why ...

Me : Naomi wants us all to meet ... I don't know why ...

Her : ohh ok when

Me : now ...

Her : ok ...

Me : I'll come to u then we'll both go to her ...

Her : sounds like a plan ... Cool..

\*\*\*\*\*

I wonder what's wrong with her ... I went downstairs and found dad getting out ...



Me : hey wait up !

Him : where are u going...

Me : to Bontle

Mom : but u are not okay ...

Me : I need a breather mama ..but I'll be back soon ...

I kissed her cheek .

Me : dad can u ...

Him : off course...

We got in his car and drove to Bontle's home ...

Dad : I hope u are not here for that guy... Luxolo ...

Me : really ...

I opened the door and got out then went inside the yard... I knocked and Luu opened ...

Me : hey ...

Him : hi...

Me : I'm here to check on Bontle

Him : ohh ok ... I'm heading out anyway so ...

Me : ok then ...

I got in and he got out ...

"Awkward "

Me : tense ... Are u ready?

Her : yeah let's go ...

Me : u are driving?

Her : yeah

Me : please don't kill me ...

She laughed

Her : trust me I won't

Me : I'm trying to ...

We then drove to the café and found Naomi already there ... We got to her table ...

Me : hey chomz

Her : hey Kyla ..

B : hey sis

Her : hey ...

We then sat down ...

Me : u called us ?

Her : let's order first ...

We then ordered...

Her : girls how would u react if your boyfriend just told u that he has a child

B : don't tell me ...

Me : Jay has a ...

Her : yeah ...

Me : and u seem troubled about it ...

Her : yeah I kinda didn't expect it ...

B : wow ... Me too

Me : but I feel like u are hiding something...

Her : \*sigh\* I'm not okay with it ...

Me : why not ...

Her : I don't want ' The Baby Momma Drama '

Me : ohh that ...

Her : yeah ... I don't know what to do ...

B : well if u love Jay then u will love his child ... Like Uyi ...

Me : what ?

B : yeah .. u heard me correctly...

Me : mxm ... Girl ... What does your heart say ..

Her : that I shouldn't let go of Jay because I may never get him back ...

B : that's true ... U know what ... If that baby momma gives u trouble come to us .. and we will sort her out

Me : yeah ... I mean u are like our sister and we will do anything to make u happy

Her : so what do u suggest I do ...

Me : that's for u to decide... If u love him then u will stay ... But if u are scared u can always walk away ... But keep in mind that he will also move on...

I said that with tears threatening to come out ...

B : Uyi are u alright...

Me : no ... Bandile and I had a fight and now I'm staying at home ...

Her : what did he do ...

Me : something big and I'm scared to go back ...

B : what is it that is so big ...

Me : he's ... He's a ... He's a gangster...

Her : yoh

B : tough

Me : yeah ...

Her : talk to him ...

B : have u heard his side of a story ...

Me : finding a bullet in his floor is enough evidence...

B : talk to him man Uyi ...

Her : yeah ...

Me : I'll try to ...

B : yep... I don't have any problems... So don't look at me ...

Naomi and I looked at each other ... Bontle doesn't know that Sbu is crushing on her so bad ... Bontle's phone rang and she answered....

Bontle's Pov 

I'm at the café with yomi and Uyi and then my phone rang... It's the hospital...

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hello

"Hey ... Are this miss Xaba "

Me : yes

"Mam may u please come to the hospital"

Me : Uhm I can't .. I'm overseas...

"Ok the ...Mam do u know Ayanda Ngema "

Me : yeah ... He's ... He's my friend... What's up

Him : he is awake ...

Me : what ?

Him : yeah and he is requesting to see u immediately...

Me : uhmm.. ...

Him : mam are u there ...

Me : yeah ... I'm... I'll see what I can do ...

Him : ok then I'll pass the message

Me : cool thanks .

\*\*\*\*\*

I put the phone down and tears just easily made their way down ...

Uyi : bontle what wrong ...

Me : he's awake

Yomi : who ?

Me : Ayanda

They were shocked ...

Uyi : it's been a while

Me : and he wants to see me

Yomi : u are not going there

I looked at her

Uyi : no don't look at her like that .... U are not going to go there ... Forget about Ayanda and move on...

Me : Uhm I have to go ... Please pay for me ...

I stood up

Uyi : come on Bontle ...

I ignored her and went home ...

Bandile's Pov 🌹

It's been a while and I'm still in my room debating whether should I call Uyi or not ... Anyway I did... I called her and she sent me straight to voicemail... I tried again...

Call convo

\*\*"\*\*\*\*\*"

Her : what is it

Me : hey

Her : yah

Me : can we meet ..

Her : no

Me: it's about the factory. ..

Her : \*sigh\* ok fine ... Send me the place and time and I'll be there ...

I smiled ...

Me : great I will thanks ...

She hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

I wish this works ... I then sent her the details and wore my shoes and went downstairs...

"Going somewhere"

Argh Xhanti

Me : yeah ... Were u going to send me somewhere



Him : no ... I want us to talk about the dinner ...

Me : I'm in a hurry ... Talk to Siya ... maybe He'll help

I laughed and drove to the park ... Yep ... I wanted to speak to Uyi in a non - crowdy place ... In a few she came ...

Her : at a park ... Hmm non - professional..

Me : hey ... It's nice to see u again

Her : hmmm

Me : has anybody told u how beautiful u are ...

Her : can we get this over and done with ...

Me : right ... I'll come pick u up tomorrow at 8am ...

Please be ready and we'll take it from there ...

Her : us that all

Me : actually no ... I want us to talk about us

Her : us ... There is no us ..

Me : come on .. Uyi

Her : Uhm ... But u can do only one thing for me

Me : what is it ...

Her : please pack Chanté's clothes for the week ... She staying with me ...

Me : Uyi u can't do that ... I mean she's my child ...

Her : she's also my child ... And I won't watch u destroy her future

Wow ...

Her : I think I'm done here ...

She stood up

Me : I'm sorry ... So .. so ... Much ... And I hope that u can forgive me ... Fine ... I'll pack her clothes for the week and come by your house to drop them ...

She turned around

Her : good

Me : and oneore thing ...Uyi I love u and I'm willing to wait for u ... If u need me ... I'll always be here and ... Take your time ... It's still shocking but ... I hope u can heal in time ...

She then looked at me and walked away ... What a day ...Dad texted me and said that I must come home immediate... I went home and went to dad's study ...

Me : Sengwayo ...

Him : get in ...

I got in and sat down ...

Him: where your wife ...

Me : she's at her parent's house ...

Him : why ?

Me : she went to visit her parents ...

Him : I find that very hard to believe

Me : fine ... She found out about the real me ...

Him : so ...

Me : so ? So ? Really... Are u really going to ask me that ?  
... I lost my wife and kid because of u ...

Him : what did I do ...

Me : look .. dad don't take this as an offence but I'm  
done

Him : done ?

Me : yeah ... I'm quitting this life ... I wanna start a new  
life with my wife and kid ...

Him: and who do u think will provide u .

Me : I'm a man and I'll make a plan ... And one more  
thing ... Tell Khaya and also hear me very well coz I don't

like repeating myself... Leave me and my marriage alone  
....

I got out and went to the kitchen only to find Xhanti and his wife kissing...

Me : get a room ...

Him : mxm...

Thandeka hurriedly excused herself...

Him : can we talk ...

Me : no ...

I got out and went to my house... I packed Chanté's clothes and her school wear then went to Uyi's home and knocked... She opened ..

Her : the was quick ...

Me : yeah ... Can I see Chanté...

Her : she's sleeping

Me : Ohhh ... Please kiss her forehead for me ...

She rolled her eyes ...

Her : sure ... U done ...

Me : yeah ... See u tomorrow...

Her : I guess so ...

Me : and Uyi ...

I looked at her left finger and her ring is still there ...

Meaning that she does love me ... I smiled ...

Me : thanks ...

Her : for what ...

Me : everything

I then went to my car ...

I looked back and she was still at the door ... I smiled revealing my dimple ... She blushed ... I knew that I can trust my dimple to do the job ... She then banged the door .. I smiled and I thought... How inlove am I ...

Guys please like , share and comment 🌹❤️

Insert 52

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

Today I woke up earlier than usual... I'm nervous because it's my first day at work ... Well yesterday I got a call from Sivu and I told her what's going on and she advised me and that actually opened my eyes ... So I'm done with

everything... Mom volunteered to bath and do prepare Chanté to go to school... She hasn't been a pain ... She is just a quiet but sometimes forward soul ... So now I'm done with everything... I went to the kitchen and made myself some ceareal

"Your breakfast is in the warmer "

Me : \*mouthful\* don't worry I've sorted myself out ...

Mom : I didn't hear a word and don't talk with your mouthful

Me : sorry

Mom : LIMTHANDE!!!

Her : coming !

Mom : so miss ... Are u nervous...

Me : yeah ... First days are always the worst...

Mom : I think u will do just fine...

"I'm done "

Me : have u ate your breakfast...

Her : fruit will do ...

Me : ohh ok then ...

Mom went upstairs and I got a call ... Bandile

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey

Him : are guys ready ...

Me : it's not 8 yet

Him : I'm here to fetch Chanté..

Me : ok then ...

Him : I would really like to see u ...

Me : u will

Him : now ... Alone please

" Hey Nana "

Me : hey dad ... Okay I'm coming...

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : I'm coming right now ...

Him : ok ...

I went out and buzzed myself then went to his car and  
got in ...

Him : hey babe

Me : hey ...

Him : how are u

Me : I'm good and u

Him : good that I have seen u ...

I chuckled...

Him : there's something that I need to tell u ...

Me : okay

Him : Nicole is back ...

Me : and ?

Him : she wants to speak to Limthande...

Me : and u agreed ...

Him : yeah ... I mean she has changed

Me : suddenly?

Him : denying Limthande to see her mom will just ... Hurt her ... Break her ...

Me : Ohhh ok ... So when...

Him : today ...

Me : ok ...

Him : I would like u to be present...

Me : I can't... I have plans with Naomi...



Him : ohh ok ... And lastly I wanted to say sorry ...

Me : it's okay

Him : huh ?

Me : I forgive u ...

Him : Ohhh I'm thank u ...

He side hugged me ...

Him : u don't know how much this means to me ...

Me : and don't mess up again...

Him : I won't ...

Me : hmmm ok ... Let me go and fetch Chanté...

He gently took my hand ..

Him : I love u .... And I know that u are not ready to be in a relationship but I will wait for u ...

I smiled ...

Me : thanks ...

I went inside ...

Me : mom ... Her dad is here to take her to school...

Mom : okay ker ...

She kissed Chanté's forehead...

Mom : have a great day ...

Her : I will granny ... Bye everyone...

Mom and dad : Bye ...

I went out with her and Bandile was outside his car and leaning... Chanté ran to Bandile and he picked her up and the tickled each other and laughed ... Such a cute scenery...

Bandile : come on now angel ... It's time for school...

He opened the door for her ... And he turned to me ...

Him : see u in a few minutes... Beautiful...

I smiled more like blushed and he kissed my cheek and got in the car ... I waved them goodbye and went inside and watched some TV ... Dad came and stood in front of me ...

Me : want something...

Him : no ... Uhm your mother and I are going out ... So please lock when u exit ...

Me : where are u guys going

Him : did u hear me ...

Me : ohh my gosh ! On a date ? Dad what took u so long  
....

Him : are u okay ...

Me : dad I never thought of u as a romantic kinda guy ...

But u might have just proved me wrong ...

He looked at me as if I'm talking jubberish ...

Me : mom will tell me ...

"Myeni wam ... Masambe ( let's go my husband)

Me : mmm... where are u guys heading ?

Mom : somewhere

Me : so u won't tell me ... But anyway enjoy ...

Him : we will

..

They got out ... I wonder where they are going Aftera while there was a knock on the door ...I went to open and it's Bandile

Him : are u ready...

Me : yeah ...

I took my bags and locked everywhere and we drove to work ... But we stopped at some building...

Me : I don't think this is a factory

Him : it's not ...

Me : then what is it ...

Him : my company...

Me : wow ... It's ... It's .... Big and fancy looking...

Him : but sinking in debts ...

I looked at him and he shrugged... We got to the reception and ...

Me : Lerato

Her : hey ...

Me : u work here ...

Her : yeah ... Sort of ...

Me : Ohhh ...

I looked at Bandile and he just took his files from Lerato...we then went to the elavator and went up to his office ... We got in and

Me : Ohhh my word ... I should come here more often...

Him : why do u say that ...

Me : your office is beautiful...

Him : just like u

..

Guys I'll continue 

Continuation of insert 52

Uyintando's Pov 

We are still at Bandile's office....

Well he did something on his computer and I was sitting in a chair opposite him ... I was on my phone but at the same time starring at him ... He needs a new cut ... And his so innocent when serious and...

Him : can u stop that ...

I laughed

Me : what ...

Him : I can't work with u starring at me ...

Me : ok then ... Let me help u ....

Him : much better ... I took some paperwork and he explained to me what to do ... I'm just happy that I get to work on something... It's been a while... Now he is the one starring...

Me : can u stop that ...

He laughed...

Him : what ?

Me : starring...

Him : I can't help it ... U are beautiful ...

Me : well I can't work with u starring...

Him : take your chair and come sit next to me ... In that case it will be difficult for us to stare at each other ...

Me : ok ...

I did that and worked ... suddenly some woman barged in ... Hmmm no manners apha( here)

Her : Mr Zungu ... Here are the ...

Bandile interrupted her

Him : Mrs Peter... I thought I asked Tracy to bring the files ...

Her : I thought u would appreciate it more if it was brought by your business partner...

I cleared my throat and laughed ... I mean this Mrs Peter is like 8 years older ... She is old and she has a ring but ...

Her : what's so funny young lady ...

Me : no offence but u are flirting...

Her : excuse me ...

Me : yeah ... U can be excused as such as u like but ... I just don't understand why u would flirt with a married man.... It would be better if u were not married... And u are very old ...

I shook my head "no"

Me : u are not his type and what u are doing is unprofessional... I wonder what is your husband thinking about 'going to work ' ...

Him : Uyi that's enough...

Her : who is this brat ...

Me : I think it's cool if we stay like this ... Me not knowing u and u not knowing me either ...

She threw the files on the desk ...

Me : jeez ... How rude ...

She got out and Bandile looked at me ...

Me : are u still starrng or what ?

Him : Uyi u kinda helped me there ... But in a rough kinda way ...

Me : babe if I told her in a smooth kinda way ... She wouldn't have heard me ... Now in a rough kinda way ... That way it sent the message right into her brain ...

He smiled and shook his head ... After a while ...

Me : here I'm done ...

I gave him the paperwork...

Him : u are done ?

Me : yeah

He checked them and yeah I was done...

Him : that was quick and normally it takes me an hour and for u it took u ...

He checked his watch ...

Him : about 40 minutes...

I smiled ...

Me : maybe it my talent...

He also smiled ...

Him : what other hidden talents u have ..

Me : I guess u will have to find out ... What time is it

Him : 9:20am



Me : ohh ok ... Anything else

Him : no ... I just have to do this and then we will have a board meeting...

Me : we ?

His tummy spoke for him ...

Me : you hungry ?

Him : yeah kinda ...

Me : did u have breakfast?

Him : well... I didn't have time to make it ...

Me : ohhh

I feel bad ... For reals ... I stood up ...

Him : where are u going

Me : to get your breakfast

He smiled ...

Him : ok thanks ..

Me : it's cool ...

I went to the elavator and went down ... I went to Lerato ...

Me : Lerato...

Her : yeah Uyi ...

Me : may u please lead me to the kitchen...

Lerato : Uhm its down the passage ... On the last door on your left ...

Me : ok thanks ... And one thing ...

Her : yeah ...

Me : please tell Mrs Peter that u don't know me ...

She looked at me confused ...

Me : yeah ... Let me get going then ..

I then went to where I was directed and saw a few cleaners ...

Me : morning...

They all looked at me

Me : I'm Uyintando ... Uhmm... And I'm ... Mr Zungu's friend ...

"How can we help u miss"

Me : ohh no don't call that... Just Uyi is fine ...

Her : ohh ok ... What can we help u with Uyi ...

Me : I need a cup of coffee... Black and sweet... No milk ... And 3 muffins and 2 apples ...

Her : ok got it ... U can go upstairs... Well deliver it ...

Me : ok then ...

I went upstairs and he was still working... I went to throw myself on his couch ...

After a while the lady brought the breakfast... Hmm atleast she knocked ...

Him : thank u ...

Her : pleasure sir ...

She got out ...

Me : I like her ...

Him : u like everyone...

Me : not quite... How did u know ...

He said sipping his coffee ...

Him : is it also one of your talents ...

Me : well I just know ... I don't know maybe it is ...

Him : this is good ...

Me : throw me an apple ...

Him : come get it ...

Me : I'm lazy ... I can't ..

Him : no

I closed my eyes and suddenly I slept ...

Bandile's Pov 🌻

I was talking to Uyi and I heard a gentle snore ... is she seriously sleeping... I ate my breakfast and went to sit next to her... I shook her a bit ...

Me : Uyi ... Wake up ...

She opened her eyes ...

Her : what ...

Me : did u just sleep in my office...

I laughed ..

Her : no ... I napped ... Not slept ...

I laughed

Me : it's the same thing ...

Her : it's not ...

Me : we have a board meeting to attend and here ... I gave her an apple ...

Me : u will need it ...

Her : do I have to go

Me : yes ... Come on ... Don't be lazy on your first day ...

Her : I'm not and if u dare say I'm lazy again...

Me : u are lazy ...

She hit me with a pillow...

Me : no we are not doing this here ..

Her : u are no fun ...

Me : is it ...

Her : yeah ..

I got close to her and ...

"Mr Zungu.."

I looked at her ...

Me : yes ...

Her : sorry ... It's nothing...

She quickly got out ...

Me : what was that about?

Uyi : I don't know ... But either way she saved me ... She got up and took her things...

Me : where are going...

Her : we have a boardroom meeting in two minutes ..

Me : ohh I totally forgot ... I went to my table and also packed my things...

Me : let's go ... Mrs Zungu...

She just looked at me and smiled ...

We went to the boardroom and discussed about the factory and after that Uyi and I went to the factory ... We cleaned and fixed almost everything... When last did I have to work ... My whole body hurts ... Imagine... We clean the whole factory... Well that's what the board said ... If we want the factory we have to tidy it ... Now we are finished and the factory looks better than the last time ... I checked the time it's 6pm ... We have been here all day ..

Uyi : I'm hungry ...

Me : yeah me too ... But we can't go in a restaurant like this ...

Her : yeah let's start home ...

Me : ok ...

We went to my house and we both went to shower ... No like ... We went to shower in our separate showers ... I took a little longer and wore my short and when I was about to wear a shirt a call came through...

Call convo ...

Me : Nicole

Her : hi ... Uhm ...

Me : I totally forgot ... Uhm come to my house in an hour ...

Her : okay then ...

\*\*\*\*\*

Shucks I forgot about it. I went downstairs and hmhhh ... She is cooking... I went to the kitchen

Me : I'm hungry already...

She turned around... And looked at my chest ... I forgot ...

Me : my face is here ...

She looked up ...

Her : can u kindly get a shirt. ..

Me : I don't feel like getting a shirt ...

Her : well u have my mind out ...

Me : we have a meeting... With Nicole today ...

Her : hmmm ...

Me : ok fine .... I'll fetch a shirt ...

Her : I don't know why I never get used to your body ...  
How well it's built and especially your tattoos...

Me : I will totally get a shirt ... Coz I really need your state  
of mind ...

I went upstairs... I don't think that I will ever forget  
wearing a shirt... I wore a shirt and went downstairs  
again... She is dishing up ...

Me : as I said Nicole is coming here to talk to Chanté...

Her : I'll be here ...

Me : didn't u say that u won't be ...

Her : well I will be present...

Me : okay ... Then ...

We ate and we went to my - in - laws..

.

Guys please like share and comment 🌹❤️❤️❤️❤️

Insert 53



Bandile's Pov 🌻

We went to take Chanté and came back ...

Uyi : sweetie... How about u go to your room and wait for me there ...

Her : why. ..

Me : angel ...

I bent down ...

Me : there's a special person who wants to meet u ...

Her : who is it daddy ...

Uyi : it's a surprise...

Me : yah ...

Her : ok

She went upstairs..

Me : nice save ...

She winked at me ..

Uyi : get the snacks and I'll get Chanté ready ...

Me : Uyi ...

Her : yeah ...

Me : do u think that I'm a good parent to Chanté ...

Her : yeah ... I think so ...

Me : ohh ok ...

She went upstairs and I went to fetch the snacks ... After a while my door bell rang... I went to open but before that I sighed....

Me : hey ...

Nikki : hey ...

Me : Uhm... Get in ...

She got in and I lead her to the lounge....

Me : how are u ...

Her : I'm getting there u know ...

Me : hmmm....

Chanté came down with Uyi and ...

Chanté : mom ?

Her : hey angel...

She ran to her and hugged her. .. I thought she would be angry but I guessed wrong ...

Uyi : Uhm ... I will be upstairs if u need me ...

Me : ok

She went up and now the drama can begin ...

Nikki : hey sweetheart

Her : mom ... Where were u ...

She looked at me and I shrugged... Hell no ... She wants me to save her .. well not this time ... I have been doing that for weeks and now it's her turn...

Nikki : baby .. I have been busy ...

Her. : I bet u were ...

Ok she is starting to be cheeky ...

Nikki : what do u mean...

Her : mom u dissapeared for a long time...

Nikki : I now and that's why I'm here ...

Her : hmmm ...

Nikki sighed...

Nikki : baby ... I'm going...

Her : again...

Nikki : yes but this time I will definitely visit...

Her : where are u going...

Nikki : I'm going back to America...

Chanté suddenly cried but silently...

Her : mom u don't love me anymore. ...

Nikki : I do ... But here me out ... Baby I have done a lot of bad things in my life and standing here ... I'm feeling pretty bad ... I never cared about anyone but myself... When I was lying in that hospital bed a picture flashed in my mind ... It was a picture of u ,me and your dad ... On your first birthday... I will never forget that day ... What I'm trying to say is that ... Sweetie I don't want u to live your life the way I did ... I want u to love , respect and have self - control .... The reason why I'm going back home is because I have found a job ...

I interrupted her....

Me : a job ... I thought u hated working ...

Her : not anymore... I want to make Chanté be proud of me ... I want to regain the trust that u have given me ... {To Chanté} I brought u a gift that I think u would really love ... She went out and came back with ... Ohh no ...

Ricky ... 🤔 🤔

Her : Ricky !!!!...

She ran to take her /him from Nicole and brushed it ...

Nikki : this is your birthday gift

She gave her a box ...

Her : what's inside...

Nikki : something that u have always wanted ... I'm sorry but I won't be here for your birthday but I'll call u okay ...

Her : mom do u have to go ? 🙁

Nikki : baby I'm doing this for u ...

She then looked at me ...

Nikki : may u please call Uyi ...

Me : ok ...

I'm lazy to go upstairs so I sent her a text and she came down

Uyi : yes ...

She sat down...

Nikki : Uyi .. I'd like to thank you for taking care of Chanté... I haven't been the best mom ... So .. Chanté?

Her : mommy ...

Nikki : whilst I'm gone ... Uyi is going to be your mom ...

Uyi was shocked... I guess she didn't expect it as for me ... Hmmm

Uyi : I would love to ... I mean she's an amazing kid ...

Nikki : and here ... Please give it to your friend

Uyi : Bontle ...?

Nikki : yeah

Nikki's phone beeped...

Nikki : that my lift ... Uhm I will see u guys some other time...

Her : mommyu are going...

Nikki : yes sweetie... I have to ... I'm doing this for u ...

Okay

Chanté shook her head no

Her : mommy I want u to stay ... !! Mommy ...

Nikki hugged her ...

Nikki : please take good care of yourself... And I will be back before u know it ...

Her : no mommy I don't want u to go ... I wanna go with u ...

Nikki : angel please ...don't make this hard ...

Yoh ... Chanté bursted into tears and holded Nicole so tight...

Her : mommy ... No don't go ... !!!!!

Nikki : Bandile... I really have to go ...

I stood up and took Chanté from Nicole ... She was fighting... All she wanted was Nicole ...

Her : MOMMY !!!!! NO ! PLEASE !!! MOMMY !! PLEASE STAY !!! I DON'T WANT U TO LEAVE !!! MOMMY!! I ... I WANNA GO WITH U !!!

Chanté was fighting me ... I was holding her so tight and she was crying painfully... Nicole shed a tear and kissed her cheek ... She then went to the door and before she got out ... She waved a good bye ... She then got out ... Chanté didn't stop ... She wanted to get down and run to her mom ... I can't allow that ... I then went to Chanté's room and finally put her down but I locked the door so she won't go out ... My child was crying do painfully and I found myself also crying...

Me : Limthande look... Mommy is going to come back ...

Her : NO DADDY!! SHE IS NOT ... I WANT HER TO STAY !!!

What am I going to do ? Uyi knocked and I went to open... She came with a lasagna... Chanté's favorite...

Uyi : may u excuse us ...

Me : ok ...

I got out and went to my room ... I just threw myself on the bed and just let my mind rave ... Chanté? I'm worried about her so much ... Seeing her like that hurts me .. this is a mess ... If Nikki had not force me to come with them .... None of this would have happened... After a while Uyi came in ... With a juice...

Uyi : hey ...

Me : yeah ...

Her : she is asleep...

Me : seeing her like that hurts the shit outta me...

She came to sit next to me ...

Uyi : she is just worried and wants her mom to just hold her and love her ...

Me : this is all my fault... I cause a problem everywhere...

Her : no don't say that ...

Me : it's the truth... If I just stayed in America... None of this would have been happening...

Her : Bandile blaming yourself won't automatically reverse time ... U just have to work this out ...

I felt a tear falling down my face ...



Me : without my child I'm absolutely nothing .. I just wish she could be okay and be loved ...

Her : she will be ... Just give her some time ...

Me : of u say so then ...

She wiped my tear ...

Her : don't worry... Everything will be okay ...

Eventually... She sat on top of me ...

Me : u are heavy u know ...

She laughed...

Her : I know ...

We kept quiet ... We looked into each other's eyes ...

Deeply ... Everything was in silence... U could literally hear a pin fall... I look in her eyes again..

Me : u are beautiful u know ...

Her : thanks ... And I know because u always say that ...

Ok MR down there is getting a reaction...

Me : Uhm. ... I need to use the bathroom...

Her : really...

She smirked...

Me : yeah ...

She got off me and I quickly went to the bathroom...  
Shucks I have a boner ... U see what Uyi is doing to me ?  
... I will have to sleep with blue b\*lls again ... I turned on  
cold water in the shower and got in...

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

Being with Bandile is the most amazing moment ever ...  
He makes me feel... Loved... Everytime our eyes meet ..  
my heartbeat races ... So now I'm sitting in his bed with  
his phone ... I'm trying to unlock it.... Its a pin .. I've tried  
everything... Even my number ... Absolutely everything...

"I doubt that u will ever figure it out "...

I looked at him ... He is wet .. his lips are pink ... His  
muscles really are incredibly amazing... His tattoos... He  
really put them in correct places ... He has a towel  
wrapped on his waist and another one he is drying  
himself ...

Him : Hello !! To Uyi ...

I quickly shook my head ...

Me : what ?

Him :u should enter a starring competition coz girl u can definitely stare ...

I rolled my eyes...

Him : what time is it ..

Me : where are u going?

Him : are u not going back home ...

Me : no ... This is my home ... So I'm staying...

Him : ok then ...

He took out his pyjamas...

Me : wait are u going to wear and lotion your body infront of me ...

Him : I got nothing to hide and u are my partner...

I stood up ...

Me : let me give u some privacy ...

He laughed and I got out ... I went to my room and wore my pyjamas... It's nice to be back home ... I had already switched off the lights ... I went to my bed and switch off my light ... I turned and turned ... Hmmm I guess sleeping is not coming anytime soon... Actually this all Nicole thing

is eating me ... When I was talking to Chanté she seemed so heartbroken to not go with her mom ... She is mommy's girl ... In order for her to calm down ... She requested... Her puppy to sleep in her room ... Okay back to reality... I don't do dogs ... Dogs are not my type of pet ... I hate them but I won't say that to Chanté because by the looks on Bandile's face ... He already hates that dog ... I checked the time ... An hour had passed already... I got up and took my phone then wore my gown ... I went to Bandile's room ... I won't knock because he's sleeping... I got in and switched on the lights ...

Him : is it morning already...

Ohh so light wakes him up too ... Ok got that ...

Me : Uhm no ...

I went to the bed ...

Him : what's wrong...

Me : can't sleep... In worried about Chanté...

Him : makes the two of us ... Get in ...

I got in his covers and got close to him ... We looked into each other's eyes ...

Him : no Uyi we are not doing this again...

I looked at him confused but immediately figured it out ...

Me : ok then

I smiled and turned around and he faced my back ...

Me : Bandile I'm worried... And scared at the same time ... I have never seen her like that ...

Him : don't worry she will be fine ... She always is ...

I shrugged...

We cuddled to sleep....

Guys please like , share and comment 🌹❤️❤�

Inset 54

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

Today I woke up very early ... I opened my eyes and now reality was kicking in ... I slept in his room ... His hand is on my waist...How do I wake him up because I really wanna go to the bathroom... Ok I got an idea ... I try to loosen his grip and ...

Him : going somewhere...

Me : I need to use the bathroom...

Him : ok then....

He took off his hand and I went to the bathroom... His bathroom... I got in and locked the door ... Ok ... I had the best night ever ... Him next to me felt like a dream... I felt safe and protected and warm ... All those emotions... I used the bathroom and got out... I went back to the covers and sat up ... Now his back is facing me.... I took my phone and checked the time ... It's past 4am ... And today and Friday it's public holidays... I got on social media ... And hey ... It's been a while since I've talked to my friends... Bontle didn't really look good on Sunday when she heard about Aya and today I'm planning to go out with them ... Luyanda has been scarce... I mean a day didn't go by without Luyanda coming here ... I got up and went to Chanté's room ... I turned on the light and she was fast asleep with her doll on her hand ... Ricky ... Her puppy is sleeping on the floor right beside her bed.... This soul is so cute to be harmed ... But that's how good-byes are ... They are never good ... I kissed her cheek and went back to bed ... I got in and ...

Him : morning beautiful...

Me : hey u ...

Him : u can't sleep?

Me : I'm not okay ... Are we going to work today ?

Him : yeah ... Is it special or something...

Me : it's a public holiday...

Him : and we own a factory that we just opened

Me : so we'll work all day ...

Him : not really

Me : half a day ...

Him : yes ...

Me : what about Chanté...

Him : I think we should spend some time with her ...

Me : so she will go to work with us ...

Him : we could use her thinking a lot ... And some other things ...

Me : ok ... May I ask u something...

Him : sure ... Shoot ...

Me : why did u guys close the factory...

Him : after my uncle died ... It hasn't been in a good state ... We weren't receiving as much income ... So we decided to just close it ...

Me : and u ready for those debts ..

He chuckled.

Him : not really ... But I bet that we can make it work ... Together...

Me : smooth talker ...

We laughed a bit ..

Me : so what are we doing today ...

Him: I'll try to find out about its debts and u can make some posters for employment..

Me : ok sounds good ....

Him : do u have plans for Friday...

Me : not really... What's on your mind

Him : I was thinking we can go out and have dinner... Just to get to know each other well ...

Me : I have an even much better idea ...

Him : ok shoot ...

Me : what about a weekend away...



Him : hmmm... Seems like a plan ... So what about Chanté...

Me : we'll cross that bridge when we get there

Him : so why a weekend away ?

Me : I wanna date u when I know who u are ...

Him : so u are ready to move on...

Me : yeah ... I don't wanna wake up alone ever again...

He smiled revealing his teeth and charming dimples ... I laughed ...

Me : u are trying to charm me now ...

Him : it never hurts now does it ?

He got close to me ...

Him : how about a morning kiss ...

I pushed him and we laughed ...

Me : ewww ... Go brush your teeth...

He laughed ...

Him : let's make use of this time ...

Me : ohh yeah ...

He got up and went out ... Maybe he is going to make me some breakfast... Haibo he certainly came with a laptop... For reals ...

Me : u want me to do the posters now ?

Him : no ... Let's look for a place for our weekend...

Me : we still have 4 days ...

Him : what do u want us to do ...

Me : I won't be able to sleep so ...

Him : yes ... I have an early match playing now ... Let's go watch it ...

Me : no I will never ... Ever ... Watch it a match with u ... U know what ... Let's make a special breakfast for our daughter...

Him : hmm ... Our daughter... I like your sentence...

Me : come on ... Let's go wash our teeth and do the breakfast before she wakes up ...

I stood up and he holded my hands ...

Him : thank u ...

Me : for ?

Him : for being here ... The house was getting emptier ... each minute... Now I wake up next to u ... With a smile in my face and that is because of u ... Ndyabulela Mazungu ... ( Thank u Mam' Zungu )

I smiled ...

Me : u are welcome ...

We got up and went to the bathroom... We brushed our teeth whilst cracking jokes and laughing... It's really good to be here ... We then went to the kitchen...

Him : so breakfast? Pancakes and juice ..

Me : Uhm... It's sweet and it's still in the morning..

Him : well I'm craving some ...

Me : Argh ok fine ...

We made some pancakes and juice and ...

Me : Bandile

Him : yeah

Me : may u please go to the garden and get some flowers to make our dish appetising...

Him : no ...

Me : come on...

Him : Argh fine but u owe me ...

Me : but I helped u with breakfast ..

I laughed and he went to get some flowers... He then got back ...

Me : thanks ...

Him : my pleasure

He said bowing...

Me : ok now let's go ...

Him : wait where's our breakfast...

Me: your tummy will wait ...

Him : so much for making breakfast...

I giggled and we got to her room ... I opened ...

Me: it's locked ...

Him : locked ?

Me : yeah ...

We knocked ...

Me : Chanté ... Open up ...

"Ok ... I'm coming"

She opened ..

Him : morning angel ...

Her : hey daddy ...

Me : may we get in ...

Her : ok ...

Her eyes are reddish ...

Me : have u been crying...

Him : angel why are your eyes red ...

She ignored us and went to her bed ... Under the pillow she took out a picture... And gave it to Bandile...

Her : who is this guy ?

I looked over and shit ... It's the picture of Nikki kissing Aya...

Me : where did u get this ...

I'll continue 

Insert 55

Bandile's Pov 

{Days later }

Well these few days have been extremely hectic on being a parent and a business owner ... Next week we are finally opening our toy factory... About Chanté she has not been okay at all ... Ever since she saw that picture... She hasn't really been herself... She is quiet... After that incident I called Nicole and this time I was furious... Quite frankly she said that it was a mistake... Which I find it so hard to believe... And after that Chanté talks with uyi only ... And me ? No ... She doesn't even say a word ... Tomorrow I'm planning to take her out and just spend some time with her ... That's if she agrees... So now I just finished showering and I'm wearing my suit... Uyi is bathing Chanté... I'm done wearing.. and I go to the kitchen to do some breakfast... I put an apron on ... And do something light and tasty ... They both get in the kitchen...

Uyi : nice effort...

She came and kissed my cheek ... Well 😊 ... Uyi and I are more or less like dating... And the weekend away is this weekend... The day after tomorrow... Yep and I'm looking forward to it ...

Me : yeah ... Hey angel ...

Her : morning Daddy ... Daddy can we talk ...

Me : ok ...

Uyi : I'll finish up here ...

I smiled and we went to the lounge...

Me : yes angel ...

Her : Daddy I'm sorry...

Me : for ...

Her : Daddy ... I have a new friend and her name is Sane ... She comes from a poor family... I love her so much ...

And when she told me her story ...

She began to cry ...

Me : no... No... Angel... Don't cry ... Shhhh

I said comforting her ...

Her : Daddy ... Sane grew up with no parents and she said that she wishes that she had a dad just to spoil her and teach her something... And that ... Really hurt me ...

Okay I'm lost ... Where is she going with this ...

Her : I love u dad...

She said hugging me so tight ...

Her : I'm sorry for not behaving... But I promise that I will behave now ...

Ohh 😞... Okay ...

Me : angel ... I understand... U are still young for me to explain but when the time is right ... I will ...okay ?

Her : okay ...

I wiped her tears ...

Me : u are the most gorgeous girl and my princess... And please don't cry okay ?

She nodded...

Me : now let's go for breakfast...

Her : let me go wash my face ....

I took I huge sigh ... That was unexpected... I went to the kitchen ...

Uyi : and ?

Me : she apologized for being... Well not behaving...

Uyi : she also told u ...

Me : yeah ... She did ..

Uyi : it's sad ...

Me : I know ...



Chanté came in the kitchen and we all sat on the high chairs ...

Me : Limthande ... I'm proud of u ...

She smiled ...

Uyi : I have packed 2 lunchboxes ... U can give one to your friend.

Her : thank you ... She will be happy ...

We are and had small talks ...

Uyi : let's go family ...

I took my laptop bag and went out ... They followed... We drove to Chanté's school and dropped her off ... Then went to the factory... We opened and today we are doing Interviews and some stock shopping... Such a busy day ...

Uyi : babe ... When last did u see luyanda...

Me : it's been a while ... Which is not like him ... He used to visit me everyday

Her : and ?

Me : come to think of it ...

I took my phone and car keys ...

Her : where are u going...

Me : somewhere...

Her : please come in time for the interview then ..

Me : okay ...

I went out and called Luxolo ...

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : bro ... When last did u see luyanda..

Him : about... I don't know ... Should I be worried...

Me : meet me at his house...

Him : okay I'm coming...

\*\*\*\*\*

What if one of my enemies have kidnapped him... Ohh god I will never forgive myself... I went to his house and buzzed in ... I knocked and a woman opened ...

Her : hello ...

Me : hey ... Is Luyanda available ...

Her : and who are u ...

Me : his friend...

Her : hmhhh get in ...

I got in and she led me to some kinda door ... I looked at her confused...

Her : he has been here ... And doesn't want to come out ...

Me : excuse me ... Who are u ...

Her : his cousin...

I shook my head and ... Tried opening the door ... It's locked ...

Her : I'll give you some space ..

Me : thanks ...

I knocked ..

Me : Bro ... It's me ... Please open ....

No answer ...

I knocked again and I heard some shuffling... He opened...

Me : bro ... U look ... Messed up ...

Him : get in ...

I got in and this is some kind of an office ... On his desk there are pictures off a little girl and him ... And is that ... Yeah it's palesa ... I then sat down

...

Me : bro what's up with you....

Him : A lot ... I can't even get it in ...

Me : I see .....

Luxolo barged in ...

Him : u should have knocked...

Luu : knocked ? Your safety is more important than knocking...

I laughed and he sat next to me ... Luyanda then sat opposite us ...

Luxolo : bro ... U look stressed...

He sighed ...

Him : I have been in disbelief for a while and I think I should tell u ... Since u are already here ...

Me : tell us what ...

Him : Palesa and I fought and eventually we broke up ...

Luu : it was about time ...

I hit him on his shoulder...



Dear Luyanda

By the time u read this letter ... I would be long gone ... I hate to do this but I have to ... U have been the most amazing soul in my life but I just couldn't build a relationship on secrets ... Busi is not your child ... It's not Luxolo's either ... After sleeping with u ... I slept with an older man because I wanted things that other girls had ... I wanted the best life ... But I guess I regret that because it actually made my life miserable... When I told that man that I'm pregnant with his child he gave me money for abortion... I couldn't do that so I thought that I should pin the blame on u ... After my parents heard that I was pregnant...they were devastated... Disappointed... I thought saying that u are the father will make them happy but I just fooled myself... Writing this letter is painful... I'm sorry for lying to u ... U gave me love but instead ... I went out partying... U are such a wonderful man but I'm not the woman for u ... I do deserve u ... Thank u for giving me the love that actually changed me ... Thanks for everything but I have to take Busi with ... It's not fair for her ... And u ... I hope that someday u will find it in your heart to forgive me ... Please don't look for me and one last thing ... In your friends there's a girl

named Yomelela Kepe ... She is your sister... I once saw her and she looked like u but not too much ... I digged some information since u said that u don't want Busi to grow up not knowing your family ... What I found is shocking... Luyanda go to that girl and ask her everything... She is in the university that uyi was in ... U can also ask uyi for help ... Again I'm sorry to do this ... I guess this is goodbye ... I hope that u find the right girl because I'm not ...

Love from

Palesa

●●●●●●●●●●●●●●●●

I found myself in disbelief and sympathy... Luyanda was lying on his desk

... Luxolo was looking at the ceiling....

I don't know what to do ... But I'll just call babe ...

Call convo ...

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Uyi

Her : babe ...

Me : please handle the interviews... I won't be able to come back..

Her : no Bandile I don't even know this ... I'm still a teen remember..

I smiled ...

Me : I'll ask Xhanti to come help u ...

Her : your scary brother...

I chuckled

Me : yes ...

Her : uhmm ... Isn't there anyone else ...

Me : no ... And we have to talk when u guys are done ..

Her : ok ...

Me : bye ... I love u ...

Her : I love u too ...

\*\*\*\*\*

I then called Xhanti ... He picked up

Call convo



\*\*\*\*\*

Me : bro ... May u please mail me out ....

Him : what do u want ...

Me : u to interview at the factory with uyi ...

Him : u are lucky that I'm not busy ...

I chuckled

Me : thanks big bro ...

Him : sure ...

\*\*\*\*\*

Now that's checked ...

Luu : I need to call Jay ...

Him : no don't ...

We looked at him with a 'why not ' face ...

Him : I want to digest everything first ... Can u guys give me some space ...

Luu : sure ... Who's the girl ...


Him : my cousin...

Me : ohhkay ... I'll come and check on u ...

Him : okay thanks ...

We got up and drove to Luxolo's home ...

Wow ..... This is really a lot to take in

Guys please like , share and comment 

Insert 56

Bontle's Pov 

I woke up today and my phone beeped ... I looked ... It's  
a text from sbu ..

~~~~~

Him : wakey wakey ... 

Me : hey u ...

Him : ohh u are already awake?

Me : u can say that ...

Him : I'm coming over ...

Me : no ... There's literally like no need ...

Him : yeah ... There is ... Since u are emotionally drained

Me : hahaha don't u have work to be looking forward to

...

Him : I'll dogde work for u ...

Me : hahaha very funny ...

Him : I'm serious...

Me : whatever... U are not coming here ...

Him : watch me ...

Me : like a hawk ...

He laughed ...

Him : ain't u going to school...

Me : yeah but later ...

Him : hmm so I can come now ...

Me : no ...

Him : I know that u mean yes ...

Me : hahaha ... Ok come over ...

Him : for breakfast...

Me : if u are making it then okay ...

Him : okay then ...

Me : okay ...

Him : okay ...

Me : okay ...

Him : okay ...

I just looked at it and got up ... I went to brush my teeth and went downstairs...

Me : cereal ? Wouldn't mind if I do ...

I made myself some cereal and went to get my phone upstairs... And a text from sbu ...

~~~~~

Him : so u are avoiding me now ...

Me : yes ...

Him : I'mma call u ...

Me : and I'll lead straight to voicemail...

Him : hahaha ... I don't think so ...

Me : watch me ...

Him : I'm planning to ...

As I was about to type he called ... I really want to answer the call but I just let it ring and focus on the TV ... He called again...

"Ain't u gonna pick that up "

Me : I'm not planning to ...

Him : who is it ...

I smiled ...

Me : someone...

Him : which someone...

Me : mind your own business...

He peeked on my phone and I quickly hide it ...

Him : are u dating...

I laughed ...

Me : what makes you think that...

Him : is it Aya? I swear if u are blushing for him....

I interrupted him ...

Me : whoa ... How could u think so low of me ...

He looked away ..

Me : first of all it's a friend and I'm not blushing...

I stood up with my phone and went to the kitchen to put my bowl

I then went to my room and took a shower

... Then wore my Jean and cropped top

... I went downstairs... And went to the kitchen

Him : surprise ...

Sbu ? He's already here ...

Me : when did u and where is Luu...

Him : just don't worry and take a seat ...

Me : okay ...

Him : so u are avoiding me now ...

Me : yes ... This is amazing and tasty ...

Him : what do u take me for ...

We laughed and ate then went to the lounge... We put on some music ...

Him : I prefer soccer ...

Me : no ... Unfortunately not here ...

I stood up ...

Him : B can we talk ..

Me.: Oohhhkay ...

I then sat down..

Him : u didn't tell me that Aya is awake ...

I looked down ...

Me : I just didn't want to get you worked up ...

Him : B ... U can tell me anything... I'm here for u ...

As I was about to speak

.. my eyes got teary ...

Me : uhm ... I was in disbelief and his doc called me and said that he wants to see me ...

Him : and ?

Me : just thinking about him is depressing...

Him : B I think u should go and visit him ... U will never find peace if u just gonna hold a grudge against him ... I'm not saying that u should date him but just do it for u ...

Me : I don't know ...

Him : look u are the most beautiful and gorgeous girl I know ... But u mustn't be weak ...

He holded my hands ...

Him : we all love u .. and seeing u like that completely hurts us ... I just want u to be happy every time...

I nodded

Him : will u do it ? For me ...

Me : only if u come with ..

Him : ok I will .. how about a hug ...

I laughed

Me : ok ...

We hugged and for a moment I felt safe , loved and appreciated ... We then pulled out he wiped my tears with his thumb... We then looked into each other's eyes ... He is so ambitious inside and out ... I don't know what happened but my heart beated so fast ... I suddenly got thirsty... My lips got dry ... His thumb was no longer wiping my tears ... It was on my lips ... We then got close to each other and kissed ... The kiss was a calm and slow kiss... It was a loving and caring... I felt like it's where I belong ... My hands were in his abs ... It was so amazing that I even forgot about my problems ... For a minute my mind got back to reality... I'm kissing my brother's friend... My friend... Ayanda's friend ... I quickly pulled out ...

Me : I'm .... I'm sorry but ...

I took my phone and as I was about to run upstairs he holded my arm gently ... I then turned to face him ...

Him : I know what u are thinking ... Look I love u so much ... I always wanted to kiss u but I have been scared ...

Me : but Sbu ...



Him : Bontle ... I love u so much ... And I just want to care for u ... Close the gap that Aya left and make u forget that it ever happened... U are the most amazing girl ever ...

Me : I .... Sbu u are everything that I want in a boyfriend... But our relationship wouldn't even last ...

Him : if we love each other then we can face anything

Me : I don't know...

We were then disturbed by a car engine ...

Me : I have to go ...

I ran upstairs and threw myself on the bed ... I think I love him ... I mean he makes me feel special...

Sbu's Pov 🌻

Bontle went upstairs and lucolo and bandile got in ..

Them : Sbu .

Me : hey Bros ... I hate to leave u but I'm I'm a hurry ...

I then went out and drove to work ... In the office I couldn't concentrate all I could think about is Bontle ... After a few hours... The guys got in ...

Brian : hey bro ...

Vuya : hey bra ..

Me : yeah ..

Jay : u look distracted...

Vuya : yeah u look distant ...

Me : I kissed her ...

Them : u did what ?!!!

Me : I kissed Bontle...

Jay : bro how can u be so stupid...

Vuya : stupid move ...

Brian : How can u be so Dum ..

Me : excuse me ?

Brian : Sibusiso ... U are stupid ... U know exactly... I wish I could just ...

He stood up and punched me and the guys held him back when he was about to give me another punch ...

Him : How can u do that shit ... Huh ? ... U know how ayanda bruised her up ...

Me : but I'm not him...

Him : fuck u ... With him ...

Jay : bro calm down ...

Vuya : let's just go ..

Brian : I'm going to tell u for the last time ... Leave Bontle alone ... And lastly ... If I ever see u with that girl I will beat the shit out of u ... How could u break out guy code ... Doube ...

Me : I'm sorry ... But I really love her ...


Him : u what ...

He came towards me and when he was about to punch me again the guys saved me ..

Brian : I will not accept this relationship ... And there won't even be a relationship... Am I clear...

I just looked him in disbelief and they got out ... I packed my things and went home ... I then video called Bontle and she didn't pick up ... I just went to my room and slept ... I really love Bontle... But will I be in a relationship with

her and break the guy code ... Or will I reject her and fix my friendship... I don't know ...

Guys please like , share and comment 

Insert 57

Uyintando's Pov 

Khanti and I have been interviewing all day ... But there's still some stock taking to do ... I then got a call from the security

...

Call convo

†\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Hello

Him : ma'am there's a truck here ...

Me : a truck?

Him : it came to deliver stock from the factory...

Me : okay I'm coming...

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Bhut' Xhanti ... May u please help me with the stock ...

Him : sure

We then went to get the stock and put it at the store room ...

Me : we can go ... Our work here is done ... Thank u for helping me out ...

Him : it's a pleasure makoti ...

Me : may u please give me a lift to Limthande's school ...

Him : ohk ... Sure

We then drove to Chanté's school...

Me : thank u ...

Him : the pleasure is all mine ...

I smiled and went to take Chanté... Well she attends extra classes because we don't have time to take her early ...

Chanté : hey sis uyi

Me : hey ...

Chanté : Sis uyi ... This is Sane ... My friend... And Sane this is my mom ...

Wow did she call me her mom ?

Me : hey Sane how are you ...

Her : hello ... I'm good ...

Me : that's good... What's your full name ...

Her : Sanelisiwe ...

Me : what a great name ...

Her : ma'm thank you for lunch ... It was delicious...

Me : its my pleasure sweetie...

Chanté : Sane there's your sister ...

Her : ohh ... Bye Chanté

Chanté: bye ...

They hugged ... Ncohhh ...

She then ran to her sister....

Me : u are a great friend...

Chanté: thank u ...

We then request an Uber nd went home ..

Me : Sweetie go take off your school clothes and come help me cook ...

Her : yay!! Ok ...

She then ran upstairs... I got a call from Bontle ...

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey friend

Her : \*sniffs\* uyi ... I ...

She then started crying...

Me : Bontle... What's going on on ... Why are u crying...

Wait I'm going to video call u ...

\*\*\*\*\*

I'm worried now ...

"Mommy !"

Mommy ?

Me : yeah ...

Her : what should I wear ?!

Me : wear something casual ...

Her : No ... I don't want those clothes...

Arghh .. I then went upstairs and ...

Me : Baby these are good ...

Her : but I don't want them ...

Me : okay then ...

I got her some sweat tracksuit

Her : thanks ...

Me : come on ... Finish and come down ... So we can start cooking for Daddy ...

Her : I'm coming...

I went to the kitchen and video called Bontle... She picked up ...

Me : Hey ...

Her : uyi something huge happened..

Me : is it huge good or huge bad ...

Her : both ...

Me : hmm ok ..

Her : I kissed Sbu..

Me : ohh ...

Her : I just feel so complete when he's around...

Me : and ?

Her : He called me and said that Brian doesn't want us to date ...



I looked away ... I wanna tell her how I feel but I don't wanna hurt her feelings...

Her : tell me ...

Me : what ...

Her : tell me ... I know that u are thinking of something...

Me : chomz I think that u will somehow cause drama ...  
And yeah ...

Her : u know what ... U guys have been sad when I was crying for Aya and now I love Sbu u are still complaining mxm ...

Me : Bontle we just want ...

She hung up ... Wow ...

"Babe I'm home "

Me : in the kitchen!!

He came and hugged me from behind and kissed my neck ... Then my cheek ... Then my lips ... I pulled out ...

Me : I missed u ...

Him : me too ... Where's my kiddo ...

Me : upstairs...

Him : ok ...

He then went upstairs... I just love Bandile... He has his way to just make me smile ... Like Bontle ...

Her : Mom ... Have u seen my apron ...

Me : it's next to the oven ..

Her : okay ...

She then wore her apron ...

Her : so what are you making ...

Me : Rice and Roasted chicken...

Her : hmm yummy ...

I gave her some veggies and she peeled ... Later ... Babe came down looking fresh ...

Me : your apron is next to the oven ...

Him : I really wasn't planning to cook today ...

Me : ok then ...

We then made some food and ate over light talks ...

Bandile went to wash the dishes whilst I went to help Chanté with homework and bathed her ... She then wore her pyjamas... I tucked her in bed as I was about to read her a bed time story ... Bandile got in ...

Him : babe ... I'll read it for her ... Go freshen up ...

Me : thanks ...

I went to our room ... Yes we sleep together in the massive room ... I went to shower and wrapped my body with a towel and went to lotion... Bandile got in ...

Him : she is finally.... Wow ...

He then looked at me ... No more like stared at me ...

Me : don't worry babe I'm all yours

He then came to me ...

Him : u look ...

He didn't even finish his sentence ... He kissed me ... He then went to my neck ... I heard some liquid on my nana ... My heart is racing... I was enjoying it and suddenly he pulled out ... His eyes were red and half closed ...

Me : why did u stop ...

Him : u are not ready...

Me : no ... I am ...

He smirked and went past me and went to the shower ...

Wow ... My body is hot ... Wow ... So he says I'm not ready

... I just got in the covers ... And pretended to be asleep...

Today it's a bit chilly... I so wish we can ... U know ... I

think I'm ready but clearly my husband doesn't think so ... He then came and got in the covers ... He then put his hand on my waist ... And I took it off ... He chuckled...

Him : come on babe ... U are upset ...

I ignored him ....

Him : babe ...

He then took my hand and I shook it off him ...

Him : babe ... My heart ... Ntombemhlophe ... Ma'Zungu wam ...

God knows that I was blushing...

Him : come on ... Please don't sleep angry at me ...

Me : I'm not ...

Him : no u are ...

I turned to face him ...

Me : I'm not ...

Him : then u won't ...

I attacked him with a kiss ... The kiss was full of lust ... I got on top of him and let my hands rave on his abs ... I could feel his boner on my stomach ... I then went to kiss his neck ... And whispered..

Me : goodnight...

I then got off him and let my back face him ..

Him : uyi come on ... U are going to leave like this ...

Me : I don't know what u are talking about ...

Him : uyi u have started a war ... And it's not going end well ...

Me : game on ...

Him : uyi ... Are you kidding...

Me : no ... I'm not ...

Him : am I seriously going to sleep like this ...

Me : u are making a noise ...

Him : babe ... I accept the challenge...

I smiled and went to sleep ...

Guys please like share and comment 

Insert 58

Uyintando's Pov 

Today I woke up ... Feeling happy ... I don't want anything to mess up my day ... I have been thinking for a while that next week is Chanté's birthday and the day after is Bandile's birthday... Cute right ? ... Now I have to think of something nice for them ... Today Bandile and I are going on our weekend away ... We'll be back on Sunday... I have been thinking about Bontle and Sbu's issue ... What they did was completely off the hook but love doesn't have time nor rules ... If they love each other dearly then who are we to stop them ... I mean almost everyone has their partners but we don't want them to date ... Nah it's not okay ... From my side ... I'm still in bed looking at the ceiling... Thinking of everything... Mom and dad have been scarce and I'm glad that I haven't seen dad ... Nor my in - laws ... Today I'm planning to chill with my girls .... Yeah I have work to do ... But I have a half a day working since it's a public holiday... Bandile is still sleeping... His hand is in my waist... I gently try to get it off ... Wishing that he doesn't wake up ... I then take it off and go to take a shower ... I then lotion and wore my maxi dress and sandals ... Today the weather is pretty hot ... I take my phone and sit at the edge of the bed... I then went online in my social media ... Nothing interesting... So I

went to open the curtains and stand there ... It's been 3 months and mom ... Ohhh my God... My mom ...

"Morning beautiful"

Me : Bandile my mom ...

Him : what ? U miss her already...

Me : no ... She ... She ...

I then started to cry ... My mom ... She has a week left ...

He quickly got off the covers and came to comfort me ...

Him : what's wrong ...

Me : She has a few days left ...

Him : huh ?

Me : mom has cancer ... And she had 3 months left to die

...

Him : ohhh babe ...

He the hugged me ... I cried in his chest ...

Him : babe let's call them ... To just ...

Me : no ... No ... Babe ... I ... I can't go to work today... I need to ...

Him : babe don't worry ... Stop panicking... She'll be fine

...

Me : I don't know ...

Him : babe look ... Look at me ...

I looked at him but my eyes quickly wondered around...

Him : your mom is going to be fine ... I'll drop u there ...

And u can spend time with her .. okay ...

Me : thanks ...

I smiled ...

Him : there we go ... Why didn't u wake me up ... To go shower...

I just looked at him and exited the room ... I went to the kitchen and made breakfast... Some sandwiches and juice ... I went to Chanté's room ... She is still sleeping... I shook her a bit ...

Me : sweetie wake up ...

Her : but it's not school today ...

I went to open the curtains...

Me : don't u want to help Daddy at work...

Her : no ... Thank u ... I just wanna sleep all day ...

Me : come on ... Now ... Help Mommy out ...

She then smiled ...



Her : okay ...

Me : awesome...

I went to run her a bath..

Me : go bath so long ... And I'll today up your room...

Her : okay ...

I then made her bed and ... Where's her dog ... I went out to our room ...

Me : babe where is Ricky ...

Him : at my parents house... Why ...

Me : no I was just wondering and thinking at the same time ...

Him : hmm okay ...

Me : hurry and come down ...

Him : okay ...

I then went back to her room and chose some short and a top and sandals for her ... I went to the laundry room and put her dirty clothes there ... I then went back to her room ... I went to her and dried her body and she wore the clothes ... I then styled her hair ...

Her : Mommy we should do our hair ...

Me : u think so ?

Her : yeah ...

Me : sweetie... Mom and dad are going away for the weekend...

Her : and me ?

Me : I was thinking that u and Same could have a sleepover and Uncle Sbu and Aunt Bontle will be your guardians for the weekend...

Her : okay ...

Me : please behave ...

Her : I will and thanks for asking Sane to come and have a sleepover with me ..

Me : I haven't really asked her ... But I will ..

Her : okay ...

Me : lets go ... Have some breakfast...

We then went to the kitchen and prepared the breakfast... Bandile came down looking Fresh and hot ... He came to sit with us ...

Me : babe I was thinking... Since we are going away this weekend... We could ask Bontle and Sbu to guard Chanté and Sane...

Him : Sane ...

Me : yeah ... I will try to get her to sleepover... So Chanté won't be bored ...

Him : good thinking... So how will we get B and Sbu to come here ...

Me : watch and learn...

He smiled...

Him : I was also thinking... We should get a cleaner...

Me : cleaner ... Why ?

Him : uyi u are working hard and u still have to tidy up here ... And do the laundry...

Me : no ...

Him : come on ... Uyi ... I can't make u a slave here ...

Me : we are not getting a cleaner and that's final...

He looked at me and I also looked at him and shook my head ...

Her : so Daddy ... Am I going to to play games all day ...

Him : no ... U actually are going to help us ...

Her : how ...

Him : u will see.

We ate and then drove to my parents house whilst they go to work ... I buzzed myself in and got in ...

Me : anybody home !!!

No body is in here I went upstairs and heard some moans and groans ... What the hell !! ... Eeeewwww!! I quickly got out and request an Uber and went to Bontle's home ... I got in and knocked ... Bontle opened ...

Her : came to judge me ...

Me : what ? No ... May I get in ...

She rolled her eyes and led me to the lounge...

Me : hey friend...

She just looked at me and didn't utter a word....

Me : Bontle ... I'm sorry ... I should have said that ... I really am .. and I'm willing to make it up ...

Her : why do u guys want me to always be sad ...

Me : we just want u to be Happy

Her : by taking away my source of happiness...

I shut my mouth...

Me : I'm sorry ...

Her : it's okay ... I know that u need a favor from me ...

Me : yeah ... I do ...

Her : shoot ..

Me : may u please come and guard Chanté for the weekend...

Her : where are you going...

I smiled ...

Me : bandile and I are going on a weekend away ...

Her : have u given him the cookie yet ...

Me : no ...

Her : hmmm okay ...

Me : dude guess what I heard at my parents house

Her : what ?

Me : moans and groans...

She laughed so hard that her tears dropped ... Sbu got in and she immediately stopped and I smiled ...

Him : ladies ...

Me : hey Sbu ...

Him : Bontle ... Can we talk privately...

Me : I'll be by the pool ...

I stood up and went to the pool ... I wonder what will I do for bandile and Chanté's birthdays ... Hmm ...

Luyanda's Pov 🌻

I have been thinking and thinking... I think I'm going to just give myself a chance to get through this ... I really wanna find out about my family... I decided to call you ..

Call convo ...

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : uyi

Her : hey u are alive

I chuckled

Me : why would I be dead

Her : u are scarce man ..

Me : life problems...

Her : haha okay ...

Me : I need your help ..

Her : okay ...

Me : may u please set up a meeting with Yomelela

Her : ohh so she got your number ...

Me : what ?

Her : she called u ...

Me : no ... She didn't... Why would she ?

Her : she has been wanting u to meet her ... To talk ...

Me : uhm... Okay may u please give me her number

Her : ok I'll send it to u now ...

Me : thanks ...

\*\*\*\*\*

Tomorrow I wanna meet up with her ... After a while a message came through... Ohh ok ... I wish this works out ... Eventually...

Guys please like ,share and comment 

Insert 59

Bontle's Pov . 

Well Sbu an I have been talking... We have decided to just give our relationship a chance ... I mean ... I just instantly fell in love with him ... After a while uyi got in ...

Her : I hope u guys are done talking... Because I want u both to do me a favor

Him : favour?

Her : will u guys guard my house and kids ...

Him : now ?

Her : not really ... My hubby and I are going away this weekend and I just need u to look after Chanté and her friend... Starting from today ... But we'll be back on Sunday afternoon ...

Me : okay ... Uhm well love to help u out ...

Him : yeah

Her : awesome... I'll call u after a few hours... And thank u

Him : no thank u ...

Me : yeah ...

Her : I'd love to sit with u love birds but I have to go ... Don't disappoint me ...

Me : we'll try not to ...



She then went out ...

Me : babe what do u think about this ...

Him : I think it will give us some time together...

Me : hmm

Him : what u don't like it ..

Me : no ... It's not that ... I had planned to visit ayanda on Saturday... So ...

Him : u want me to accompany u ?

Me : no that won't be necessary

Him : are u sure ...

Me : yeah ... I think I have to do this alone ... One way or another..

He nodded ..

Him : I'm proud of u ...

Me : I wish I was ...

He laughed...

I then stood up and ...

Me : babe let's watch some movies ..

Him : babe we have to pack for the weekend...  
Remember

Me : ohh yeah ...

I then observed him a bit ...

Me : what happened here ...

He touched his cheek ...

Him : I accidentally bumped on the wall ...

Me : can I see it ?

Him : no babe it's nothing

Me : Sbu ?

Him : okay fine ... Brian punched me ...

Me : he what ?

Him : it's not a big deal

Me : why don't they just let us be ... Huh ?

He shrugged...

Him : what matters is I love u and I don't want to see u  
cry because of other people... I want u to be happy and  
be treated like a queen that u are ... I love u ...

Me : u do ?

Him : yes ... Feel here ...

He took my hand and placed it on his heart ...

Him : my heart is always racing whenever I think of u and when I'm with u ... U are my heart in human form ... So please stay ...

I just hugged him so tight ...

Me : I'm never leaving your side ... I love u so much ...

We stayed like that for a while... And I pulled out ...

Me : let me go pack ... I'll call u to come and fetch me ...

Him : okay ...

I perked his lips ...

Him : see u later babe ...

I nodded and smiled ... He then kissed my cheek and took his car keys and left ... I then went upstairs and packed a 3 day clothing... I took a shower and wore my jeans and then patiently waited for Sbu ...

Uyintando's Pov 

I have called Sane's sister and she agreed on her to come sleepover... I'm now at home packing... Bandile and Chanté haven't come back yet ... I pack my clothes... I then got a call from Naomi..

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey friend...

Her : open I'm outside...

Me : u are here ?

Her : yeah ...

Me : okay I'm coming...

\*\*\*\*\*

I then went downstairs and opened for her ...

Me : hey chommy !

Her : hey Naomi ...

We hugged and I led her to the lounge...

Me : how are u ?

Her : amazing... Thanks to you

Me : me ? What did I do

Her : Luyanda Xulu called and wants to meet with me ..

Me : he knows ...

Her : what ?

Me : he knows that u are his family..

Her : did u tell him ?

Me : me ? No ... He just called and asked for your number...

Her : ohh good I'm so excited... U look busy ... What are u doing?

Me : I'm packing?

Her : u guys are moving out

Me : no ... We are going somewhere for the weekend...

Her : all of u

Me : no just me and my husband ...

We then went to the room...

Her : last time I checked ... U were sealed ...

Me : and I still am ...

Her : what ? U haven't given him it ?

Me : no ... I ...

She interrupted me ..

Her : babe ... I'm hungry can u make me some of your delicious sandwiches..

Me : okay ... Pack these clothes for me so long

Her : with PLEASURE...

She said the word ' pleasure' slowly ... I just shook my head and went to make her sandwiches...

Naomi's Pov 

I looked at uyi's clothes that she packed ... No ... I'll pack her some good and amazing clothes.... I packed them and closed the suitcase ... I then went to the kitchen...

Her : u done already?

Me : yeah ... Trust me to be fast ... And don't open the suitcase... I put in every that u will need ...

Her : okay ...

We then ate the sandwiches over small chats ... Her husband and kids came in ...

Him : ladies ...

Me : hey sbari ...

Uyi : hey babe ...

Me : uyi .. Jay us outside... I have to dash ...

Her : ohhh okay

Him : nice seeing u again yomi ...

Me : same here ...

I then went out ... Uyi will thank me after this ...

Guys please like share and comment 

Insert 60

Uyintando's Pov 

After a few hours Bontle and Sbu came and I introduced them to Chanté and Sane... Well sane came after Naomi left ... She acted quite weird ... Anyway now we are about to go ... Bandile is loading our bags in the car and I'm saying my goodbyes to them ... I then hug Chanté and Sane ...

Me : behave girls ...

They nodded ... We then bid goodbyes and then off we went ... We got there late and it was already dark ... We then got in ...

Me : wow ... This is beautiful...

I then took a look around the apartment...

"Babe ... It'll be nice if u come and help me with the bags  
"

Me : be a gentleman for a moment tuu...

I then went to the kitchen and opened the cupboard...

Nothing...

Me : Babe there's no food in here !

He laughed ... I also laughed ... He then came to the kitchen...

Me : why is there a kitchen if there's no food ...

Him : I guess we'll have to order for tonight...

Me : right ... I'm tired ...

Him : want a foot massage?

Me : ohhh ... It's like u just read my mind ...

He smiled ...

Me : babe ... What do u feel like eating...



Him : hmm ... Some braai meat ...

Me : okay ... Then pizza for me ...

Him : ok ...

I then ordered ...

Me : u will pay right ?

Him : I thought u were going to pay ...

Me : me ?

He then laughed ... And went to the bedroom... This apartment has a kitchen,one room , bathroom and lounge ... But it's okay for me ... It ain't big ... I can't risk being lost ... He then came with his card and some rubbing cube ... He then did his thing in my feet ...

Me : hmm this is good ...

Him : is it ?

Me : yeah u are good ..

Him : thanks ...

His hands are magic to my feet ... A knock came through...

Him : I'll get it ...

I then took my phone got a message from Naomi

~~~~~

Her : I hope u enjoy your weekend...

Me : I am already...

~~~~~

Bandile came with the food ...

Him : here's some pizza for u ... And braaid meet for me

...

Me : hmm that meat smells good ...

Him : I'm sorry babe ... But u won't get any ...

Me : okay ..

Continuation of insert 60

Uyintando's Pov 🍷

Me : hmm that meat smells good

Him : I'm sorry babe .. but u won't get any

Me : okay ...

I ate one slice of pizza ... He also ate his meat

Me : are u really not going to give me some ...

Him : no ...

Me : ohhh .... Like are u really sure ..

Him : argh uyi ...

He went to the kitchen and came with a side plate with 2 pieces of braaid meet ...

Me : is this for me ? Ohhh thanks babe ...

Him : its a pleasure babe ...

Me : so Bandile... U don't talk much about your brothers ...

Him : what's there to talk about...

Me : no ... I mean I didn't know that Bhut'Xhanti is ...

Him : Boring ?

Me : no ... Actually quite fun ...

Him : fun .... Fun?

He laughed ...

Him : Xhanti ... Doesn't even know the meaning of fun ?

Me : he is actually quite interesting...

He started to get serious...

Him : interesting?

Me : yeah ... I mean he's fun ... And all sort ...

He then took the plates and put them in the kitchen...

Him : I never thought u could read people...

Me : well me neither...

Him : and I am ?

Me : ohhh no ... Let's change the topic...

Him : am I that bad ?

I'm teasing him ...

Me : yoh ... U are absolutely... Boring... U are always...

Him : who's boring?

Me : no I was just ...

He didn't even let me finish... He tickled me ... I laughed till my tummy was sore ...

Me : ohkk ( trying to catch my breath)

Him : now how am I ?

Me : u are the most amazing and good person...

Him : hmmm thought as much ...

Me : my tummy is sore ...

He then rubbed my tummy ...

Him : angel ... Why are u giving Mommy some hurt ...

Me : hell naw... I uyintando Kyla Ndaba - Zungu ... Will get pregnant in 4 years time ...

Him : oho... I guess angel u will have to wait ..

Wait he is still talking to my tummy ...

Me : babe ... Stop it ..

He chuckled.

Him : what ?

Me : no ...

Him : I'm just talking to my ... Future child ...

I laughed...

Me : u wish ...

Him : excuse me ...

Me : bandile u are not serious... Are you ?

Him : no ... I'm not ... Geez look at your face ..

I just looked at him then back to the TV ...

Me : babe ... I was planning to only have 2 kids ...

Him : where's this going?

Me : I mean ... Will u be able to wait ...

Him : yeah ... For u ... Yes ... I mean I won't force u into something that u don't want ...

I nodded...

Him : let's go to sleep...

Me : I have movie ...

Him : u will watch it tomorrow...

Me : I don't feel like sleeping...

Him : okay ... Then ...

He stood up and went to the bedroom... I watched the movie...

Bandile's Pov 🌻

I left Uyi in the lounge and went to bed ...I sit at the room for a while ... Thinking about what Uyi said ... I'm not in a hurry for kids but right wait for 4 years ... That I can't promise...

"Babe!"

Really now I thought that she was sleeping... I quickly attend her. ..

Me : yes ...

Her : lock the doors ... I... I'm going to sleep ..

Me : u woke me up to ... Never mind ...

Her : good save ...

I went to lock all the doors and went to the kitchen and drank some water ...

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

I went to the bedroom and went to my suitcase... I opened and holy Christ !!!...

Me : what ? ...

There were lingeries , laced clothes, shorts ... Short dress... No pants , no tops ,nothing ! ... Wait I didn't pack this !!! Naomi !!!! 😡... I looked for a pyjama... Nope ... It's my laced pyjama... Bontle bought it for me.... And I don't like it but I won't say that to her ... She may be crazy but I love her so much ... I heard footsteps and I quickly put the clothes back in the suitcase... And closed it ...

Him : is there something wrong ?

Me : no actually... Yes ... No ... I mean ...

He just looked at me with a ' whats up with u ' look

Me : I forgot to pack my pyjama at the house... So .. uhm

..

Him : okay ...

Me : may u borrow me your shirt to ... Sleep ... With ..

Him : okay ... Uhm ...

He went to search his suitcase...

Me : don't u have a much bigger one ...

Him : uhm ... I don't think so ...

I'm so going to kill Naomi ... This instance...

Him : here ...

Me : thanks ...

Okay I'm a bit uncomfortable but I'll wear it ... It's better that what I have ... I wore it and got into the covers ... I then played some games on my phone ... Yes ... I do have games ... I'm not that serious in life 😂...

Him : do u think it was a good idea ... To ...u know ... Ask Sbu and Bontle to stay together for the weekend...

Me : u have doubts ...



Him : no ... U do know that Luxolo isn't aware of that ?

Me : and u won't be the one to tell him ...

Him : off cause... I'm not ... But this won't end well...

Me : just give them some space to breath ... Yhuuu ...

He looked at me and I continued playing with my phone ... He then slept with his back facing me ... I don't know why people judge Sbu and Bontle... Yeah I also admit that I did ... But u can't shake off that feeling when u love someone... I eventually got bored and slept behind him ... His back facing my face ...and my hand on his chest ...

Guys please like share and comment  

Insert 61

Uyintando's Pov 

I was still sleeping not really sure if I'm ready to wake but then somebody shook me ...

Me : yeah ...

Him : come on wake up babe.

Me : no ...

Him : come on ... Please ...

Me : no ...

Him : uhm ... Your parents are here ...

I woke up in a flash ...

Me : what !? How did they ?

Him : calm down ... Wake up and let's go for a jog ...

Me : a jog ...

I looked at him ...

Me : my mind is saying yes but my body is saying the opposite...

Him : come on... When I come back u must be ready...

Me : \*mumbling\* I can't believe he just woke me up to run ...

Him : I heard that ...

He then went out ... I dragged myself up and went to brush my teeth and washed my face and then reality kicked in ... I don't have any pants .... Nor anything descent ... I literally ran to my bag and took out all the clothes... Hmmm ... A short and top ... Why didn't I see this last night. . I'm so going to kill Naomi when I get a

chance ... I wore them with my takkies and went to the kitchen...

Him : I'm glad u are ready...

Me : \*as if u didn't force me\*

Him : babe why are u mumbling this early in the morning...

Me : because I wanna ... U know what let's go ...

Him : u are mad at me now ?

Me : no ... I certainly am not ...

Him : okay ... U are going to love this ...

Me : I'm no planning to ...

We then went out and ran for miles ... We then went ...

Well I was following Bandile... We went to some place ...

A quiet and Rocky place ... It's at the top ... U could literally see the whole town ...

Me : wow ... This is ... Amazing...

Him : I know ...

We then sat down on the rocks ... We were quiet for a while ... I was thinking and he was also well I don't know maybe thinking...

Me : Yaz Bandile... I never thought I would say this but ...  
I don't regret being here with u ...

I don't know where this is going but I'll say what I think ...  
He has to know ....

Bandile's Pov 🌻

Me : ohhh ...

Her : in my life there has always been ups and downs ...  
No peace ... I have always been this kid who's happy  
outside but inside not really ... I had plans for my life but  
dad took them away...

Me : what were your plans ...

Her : to study then take it from there ...

Me : and now ?

Her : I mean I have a family now ... I feel like I'm 26 but  
instead 19 ...

I just kept quiet...

Her : but I'll keep on being strong...

Me : babe u don't have to act strong whilst u are frustrated...

She just looked at me ...

Me : your life is much better than mine ...

I don't know where this is going but I will tell her everything...

Her : what do u mean ?

Me : I grew up in a poor household... My dad was a miner and mom was a domestic worker ... But my family was everything that I needed even though.. we couldn't get through some things... I was a cricket player and my dream was to become a cricket player ... At school I always made everyone proud and my dad was proud of me ... But then a tournament came ... A big one ... I had to go for a few days ... On our way there I got kidnapped...

Her : how old were you ...

Me : 16 ... I didn't understand what they wanted from me ... I would often ask myself is it because I was the best player in my team ... But it wasore deep than I thought... That day I was blindfolded... Screaming... Trying to get out of the ropes that they tied me in ...

Now I can feel my face heating up and tears making their way down ...

Me : I tried everything to just get out of this misery ... I was starved for several hours ... I was crying for help but I guess no one heard me ... Then my body became weak ... My voice was husky ... My tummy was rumbling... My head was spinning... I could literally hear my soul about to leave my body ... But then I heard gunshots... I could open my eyes because everything was blur... I heard my dad calling my name but my voice was gone ... Next thing I passed out ... Days went by and I was still in hospital... When I woke up I asked to see my dad ... He came in an instant ... He explained what had taken place ... They kidnapped me because they wanted my dad to join their gang ... My dad had no choice but to do it ... He went into training for months and when he came back he wasn't the soft dad that we knew ... He ha changed a lot ... I don't know who he is anymore... My brother's and I decided to join ...

Her : weren't u scared ...

Me : no ... I was the bravest... I would do anything that my mind set up for ... I killed many people and ... ..

Her : and what ?

I just stood up and ran leaving her behind... I don't know where I was running to but I just need to be alone ...

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

Bandile just ran ... He's fast so I could catch up to him ... I called him and called but he didn't look back .. he just ran ... I just ran to the apartment and cried ... I thought my life was the worst but ... How could he still smile after that ... I was just laying in my bed and a phone rang ... Well that's not my phone ... It's Bandile's ... I looked at the caller and it was luyanda ... I picked up ...

Call convo .

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey Lu

Him : uhm ... Hey Uyi ... Is Bandile around...

Me : he just went out ...

Him : when will he come back ...

Me : I don't know ...

Him : okay then ... Please notify him that I called neh ...

Me : will do ...

\*\*\*\*\*

I then took his phone and placed it on my chest and slept ..

Guys please like ,share and comment 

Surprise insert 

Insert 62

Bontle's Pov 

I woke up pretty late today ... I went to make myself some breakfast... The time was 10am ... as I was about to take some food on the fridge ...

I saw a letter placed on the fridge ... It's from Sbu ... It reads as follows...

"Babe ... I have decided to take the kids out ... Since it's hot today we are going to the beach ... I don't when we'll be back ... But we'll be back not too late though... I wish I could accompany u to the hospital but ... U know how things are ... I wanna be by your side always and I'll support every decision u make ...

Love B-)



Sbu "

Hmm so they went to the beach ... I made myself some breakfast and ate then tidied up a bit ... I went to take a shower then went to the hospital... I've already made an appointment so after a few minutes the doc called me in... On my way to his ward ... I suddenly felt nervous,angry , all the mixed emotions... I got in and he was lying on the bed ... His head facing the window... Tears rolled down my eyes ... I don't know how I feel t this moment but I feel like I hugging him ... But he messed up so .... No... I realized that I have been standing here for a while... I quickly wipe my tears and cleared my throat...

Me : Morning Ayanda ...

He then looked at me ... I suddenly got chills down my spine... He looked sorry ... He looked terrible...

Him : u came ?

Me : yeah ... I figured it was about time ...

I then went to sit on the chair next to him ... Not uttering a word ... There's a lot of questions that I wanna ask him ... I just don't know what to do ...

Me : Ayanda... Why ...

Him : Bontle I ...

We said at the same time... I sighed ...

Me : Ayanda... Why did u do it ...

Him : I ... I don't know B ...

Me : u don't know ...u don't know ? Please do not tell me that shit ..

Him : Bontle ... There are some things that I didn't tell u ...

Me : Ayanda do u realize that u took my virginity... And after that u cheated on me ... I thought u were different... I thought u knew me ... I thought I knew u ... But I guess I fooled myself...

Him : Bontle... I was fooled by money ... And I hurt your feelings I'm sorry ... I love u ...

Me : ohhh now u love me ? Huh ? The money is gone.... Your new girlfriend left u and u wanna come back to me ... What do u think I am ... Hmm... Caba umna ndisis'kroblap sakho ? Ayanda undivise ubuhlungu ... ( So u think I'm your dirty cloth?.. Ayanda u hurt me deep )

Him : I know and Im willing to explain why I did that ...

Me : ndilindile... thetha ( I'm waiting... Speak )

Him : after a few days ... I got a promotion at work ... It was a huge turn on ... And ... I suddenly saw myself with a woman ...

Me : uyaziva phof ...kwa lento uyithethayo bububhanxa ( are u even hearing yourself... What u are saying is bullshit )

Him : I'm sorry Bontle ...

I just got up and went to the window ...

Me : Ayanda... So u got a promotion and u never told me ...

He kept quiet...

Me : my friends said I'm crazy ... When I was instantly cried for u ... They kept on saying that u were a jerk but I knew that u would come back to me and tell me that ... U were not cheating on me ... because u made several promises to me when u took my virginity... Worse u were cheating with uyi ' s newly husband's ex ... U made me a person that I Never was ... I wish I can strangle u at this moment... But I don't want my parents to see me at jail ...

Him : will u forgive me ...

I have forgiven him a long time ago but I won't tell him that ...

Me : what do u think ...

I went back to the chair ...

Me : Ayanda goodbye... Never come close to me or else I'll report u to Uncle A ... And u do not want to get in his bad books ...

I took my bag and as I was about to go out ...

Me : u know what ... Just go ... Because no one ... Even your friends don't want u anymore... Just do us all a favor and go ...

With that said I got out of the hospital and went home ...  
I just wanna chill with my brother...

Guys please like ,share and comment ...

The next insert will be much more interesting



Narrated

\*\*\*\*\*

Let me start about the weekend away ... Well Uyintando finally gave off her cookie to Bandile and on the Sunday they spent the day together... Getting to know each other more ... Whilst Bontle has decided to go for therapy after seeing Ayanda ... And Ayanda on the other side is regretting himself because no one ... Even his friends don't want to talk to him ... The only person that is on Ayanda's side is Uyi... Why ?... She believes that every person deserves a second chance ...Luyanda ? He has been distancing himself from everyone except Naomi ... Him and Naomi are talking.... Not that deep but they are siblings... Bandile? Ever since he stood up from his dad ... Everything has been great for him... He got himself some new clients and he is happy ... At work and at home ... Everything is working well with him.... He has not really quit his gangster ways but he's on that journey ... Jay and Naomi are the happiest couple on earth.... The fact that Jay has a kid is tough on Naomi but she doesn't see herself with anyone but Jay.... Brian ? Well he has been busy with work and Sivu. .. ohh yea they are dating but off course taking things slow.... Luxolo ? Well he is doing his own thing.... Jagling work and love life.... Well not really.... He's the fucked up dude but he is closing that gap and doesn't want to open it.... Bontle's parents

have decided to stay at Joburg... They feel like giving their children their 'them time' ... They are still communicate with them ... They are not abandoning them... They absolutely call every time.... The only couple that is not happy at the moment is Uyi's parents... Her mom has a few days left and they haven't told Uyi .. yes she gained more days but seems like she's getting worse ... Sbu ? He is worried about Bontle ... She has not been the same since the visit.... He is getting really worried...

Now I'll get deep into some other characters... Enjoy



Insert 64

Liziwe's Pov ( Uyi's mom) 🌹

It's been a week now and I feel worse everyday ... I'm getting weaker and weaker everyday... Today I woke up and went to take a bath ... I take an hour to bath myself and wear a maxi dress and some push ons ... I can't see Khaya ... Maybe he's working at the dining room... These days he has been working home ... I make the bed and then I got to my bag to take my phone and call Uyi ... On

my way to my bag.... I suddenly felt dizzy ... I felt weak ... I tried my best to walk to the bed but I couldn't... I then tried calling Khaya buty voice could not come out ... And then boom ... It's was lights out for me.. ..

Khaya's pov ( Uyi's dad) 🌻

I was on the kitchen trying to make breakfast then suddenly I heard a unfamiliar sound ... It sounded like something was falling...

Me : Liz !!! What's that sound !!!

She didn't answer which is weird because she is done bathing ... I shake the feeling off but something is pushing me to go upstairs... I then don't argue with my conscience... I took off the apron and turn off the stove ... I then go upstairs to our room ... I opened the door and saw Uyi's mom on the floor... My heart races ... My palms become sweaty ... I quickly go to her and shook her up ...

Me : Liz!!! Liziwe!!!

Uhm okay she is not moving ... I quickly hear her pulse ... It's beating slowly ...

Me : no ... U can't ... This is not the right time ...

I quickly take her bridal style and quickly put her in the car ... I take my phone and speed to the hospital... I got there and took her and went in the hospital... As soon as I got in the nurses came with a stretcher and out her there... I'm surprised because I'm not shaking anymore... I'm numb ... I quickly snap out of it and call Uyi ... I'm just not in a good state of mind to talk but I have to ... I call her and she doesnt answer but I call her again she picks up ...

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

I was sitting with Bandile by the pool ... Thinking of Chanté's birthday.... What present will she love and suddenly my dad called ...

Him : who's that ?

Me : it's dad ...

Him : and u are not going to pick it up ...

Me : no ... Dad will just ruin my day ...

Him : but babe ... Maybe it's important...



Me : no ... I'm not going to ...

Him : then I'm going to ...

Me : okay then... Fine ...

I pick it up ...

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : dad ...

Him : Uyi come to the hospital now ...

I stood up ...

Me : hospital? ... Uhm ... Is it mom ?

I asked shaking and scared ... He sighed ...

Me : Dad !?

Him : yes. .. hurry

\*\*\*\*\*

He dropped the call ... My tears quickly made their way down ... When Bandile saw me he quickly came to me ...

Him : babe ... What's wrong ?

Me : Uhm... Hospital... Mom ... We need..

I said before crying...

Him : wait ... Your mom is in the hospital?

I nodded ...

Him : okay ... Babe breathe ... She is going to be okay .

I quickly went to out room and wore a dress and sandals ... Bandile got in and also wore a shirt and short ... Well Chanté is at school... I quickly took my phone and went downstairs... With Bandile following me.... We got in his car and went to the hospital... My mind is really raving ... I have lots of what ifs... We quickly got to the hospital and I literally ran inside ... I saw dad on the chairs ...

Me : Baba kwenzekeni ? ( Dad what happened)

He stood up and hugged me ...

Him : Uyi ... Ngiyaxolisa ngako konke okubi engikwenzileyo kuwe ..( Uyi ... I'm sorryfor everything bad that I did to u )

Me : it's okay dad ... What happened?

He looked at me then sighed and went out ...

Me : Baba !!

I called him but he just kept on walking...

Me : Bandile...

I said crying... He comforted me ...

Me : do u think she ?

Him : no babe ... Just be positive okay ... For your mom ...

Me : I can't ... My mind is just ...

Ohh no ... Remember my dream ... I ... I ...

Me : Bandile call bontle and Naomi... Please ...

Him : okay ... Please be strong...

Strong... I don't think so ...

Guys please like share and comment 🌹❤❤❤

Insert 65

Bandile's Pov 🌸

The mood here at the hospital is sour as usual... We have been here for hours and the doc hasn't come to tell us what's going on... Everyone is on silent mode ... Mr Ndaba ( well he came an hour ago ) Luu,Bontle, Uyi and Naomi ... I don't know how to feel really ... The only people who are trying to stay positive is me and Naomi ... Bontle and Uyi don't wanna say anything including Mr Ndaba ... I ... Well I don't know what to say anymore

because no one wants to talk ... After a while the doc came to us ... We all stood up ...

Uyi : Doc ... What's going on... How's my mom ... Is she ...  
I interrupted her ...

Me : babe ... Calm down ... The doc will tell us everything we want right doc ?

He just looked at me

Me : right ?

Him (doc) : Mr Ndaba ... May I have a word ...

Mr Ndaba stood up and they went to speak not far from us ...

Bontle : what do u think they are talking about

Luu : who else should they talk about except Ma Liz ...

The doc and Mr Ndaba came to us ...

Mr Ndaba : Uyi ... Your mom wants to talk to u ...

Uyi : how is she ... Is she still ...

Doc : mam ... Let's just take things slow for now ... She is critical at the moment... She is very weak ... We still don't know how long is she going to be with us ... But for now may we just take it one step at a time..

Luu : uhm okay ...

Uyi then followed the doc and they disappeared into the hospital...

Bontle : so baba ... What did the doc say to u ...

Him : exactly what he said to us ...

He then went to sit down ...

Bontle : Luu ... U guys don't think that she would...

Naomi : die ?

Me : off course not ... She is strong ... I'm sure she will last a couple of hours or days or months...

Luu : I'm not too sure bro ...

Luu and Bontle went to sit by the chairs ...

Naomi : I don't know what to do ... I feel useless...

Me : useless?

Her : yeah ... This just reminds me of everything...

Me : ohh ?

I'm not going to ask what ' everything' I'm not a gossiper...

I'll continue 

Continuation of insert 65

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

I followed the doc to Mom's ward ... As I got in ... I just felt a lump on my throat... My mom is surrounded by machines that are making sounds ...

Doc : I'll leave u to it ...

As he was about to exit ...

Me : Doc ...

Him : yes mam

Me : Is she going to make it ...

Him : uhm ... Miss ... honestly speaking... Uhm ... Well ...

He kept quiet...

Me : I'm waiting...

Him : the cancer has spread all over the body ... And that's making her weak and hard to breathe ...

Me : ohhh

I didn't want him to explain any longer ...

Him : I'll give you guys some privacy ...

I nodded with a fake smile on my face... He went out ... I got closer to mom and sat down on the chair next to the bed ... I then holded her hand ... She then tightened ...

Me : Ma ... Ma ...

Her : hey sweetheart

I smiled ...

Me : how are u feeling

Her : I feel \*cough\* ... As strong as an ox ...

Me : mom ... U don't have to cover it up ... I'm a grown up ...

Her : okay ... I feel ... I feel \*coughs\* weak ... My whole body is in pain ... I can't even move my ...

She said with tears flowing down ...

Me : ohhh ma ... It's fine ... U don't have to stress yourself...

Her : my child ... I feel \*coughs\* I feel like my soul is leaving my body ...

I'm also crying... Holding her hand tight ...

Me : ma ... Don't give up ... The Lord is always with us ... God has plans for us.... Just have faith ma ... Ma don't

leave me alone in this world 😭... Please ... I sang her favorite church song and sh followed

I'll continue ❤️

\*Narrated\*

After Uyi talked to her mom ... Her mom requested that she must call her dad to come in ... She did just that ... Uyi doesn't have hope that her mom will make it... Neither does Bontle and Luxolo ... The only people that believe that she will make it are Bandile, Naomi and Mr Ndaba ( Khaya) ... Well Khaya went in to talk to his wife but the only thing she could utter was ' Please look after Uyi' after that she closed her eyes and the machines beeped like crazy ... Mr Ndaba didn't know what to do ... But he knew what happening... After a second the doc came in with nurses and pushed him outside... He was weak so he didn't fight back ... He just went to sit on the chairs and gave up ... Uyi and the others are now worried because Mr Ndaba came completely down ... Uyi asked her dad what happened and he just told them what happened... Uyi's heart is racing and her tears are flowing freely ... Bandile is hugging her so tight and keeps telling her that she must not loose hope ... Bontle and Luu are in



deep thoughts and so is Naomi ... \*Sigh\* Naomi's thoughts are way too deep ... I mean she lost both her parents and this is hitting her hard ... Luxolo is so scared to lose another important person too ... I mean he also lost his father and that completely broke him ... He just doesn't want that anymore ... The doc came to them and secretly wanted to talk to Mr Ndaba ... The rest is curious... Me Ndaba is praying silently that the doctor doesn't say what he is expecting...

Doc : Sir ... I'm sorry ...

Mr Ndaba: so u couldn't save her ...

The doc nodded ... And ...

Doc : again I'm sorry ..

Mr Ndaba just faced the wall and kept on hitting it ...the others were curious so they quickly went to him ...

Uyi : dad what's going on...

She said in whisper...

Him : \*sniffs\* she left us ... She ...

After that said he exited the hospital leaving the others in shock ... Uyi just couldn't believe it ... Bontle was crying... And comforted by her brother ...

I'll continue 

Insert 66

A few hours later

Bandile's Pov 

Everyone is still dumbstruck... No one is saying g anything... Everyone is in shock ... The only person that I'm really worried about is Uyi... I have never seen her so broken ... She kept asking for her mom ... She couldn't believe it ... The doc gave her something to clam her down ... It's been hours ... We are here in the hospital... We are not in the mood to go ... Everyone is here ... All the guys and girls ... Expect Jay and Yomi ... Something is wrong with Yomi ... She felt so weak after she heard the news ... How do I feel ... I'm worried and sad at the same time ... I didn't really get time to spend with my mother in law but it hurts ...

Sbu : guys ... Let's go ...

We all looked at him ...

Sbu : what ? It won't help sitting here ... It's better we just go to Uyi's home and help inform all her mom's friends and family about the news ...

Me : I guess u are right ...

Luu : u guys can go ... I just have something to do before I go ...

We nodded and off we went to Uyi's home ... Uyi is a broken soul ... She hasn't uttered a word ever since she heard the news ... We all got in the house and ...

Uyi : uhm ... Guys .. I'mma go and rest ... I'm tired ...

She said that and went upstairs... I followed her to her room and knocked then got in ... She was in her bed crying silently with her mom's picture I front of her ...

Me : hey babe ...

She just looked at me and tears dropped from her eyes ... I went to sit next to her and holded her hands ...

Me : how are u feeling

..

She shook her head no ...

Her : I don't know ... Confused ... Emotional... I'm in disbelief... Bandile ... My mom is gone ... She is ...

She couldn't finish the sentence and just cried ... I got close to her and hugged her tight ... I let her cry on my chest ...

Me : babe ... It's going to be okay ...

Her : But why ... Why did God decide to take her so soon ... I thought she was going to be here .. watching me grow ... Advising me on everything... Now who's going to do that...

I couldn't bear her this broken ... Tears just rolled down ... I don't know what to say to her ...

Her : I miss her ... So much ...

Me : shhhh ... Babe ... It's going to be alright ...

She cried so hard ... I just felt lump ... I didn't know what to do ... But there's something that I have to do ... She cried for a few minutes then calmed down ... I took off my shoes and layed on the bed... I let her sleep on my chest and comforted her ... A few minutes later ... I heard a gentle snore and looked at her ... She is sleeping... I gently get her off me and covered her with a fleece blanket ... I kissed her forehead... I wore her Nike push - ons and went downstairs to the kitchen ... I opened the fridge at took a bottle of water and drank ...

"How is she "

I turned around... Naomi ...

Me : to be honest ... She's devastated... She broken ...  
She is in disbelief...

Her : I can imagine the pain she must be going through...  
At least she has her dad by her side ...

Okay ... This girl is waaaay too complicated...

Me : what do u mean ?

Her : I lost both my parents at a young age ...

Me : ohhh ... I didn't know that ... I'm sorry ...

I can be dumb sometimes... How can I know that because  
I barely talk to her ...

Her : yeah ... Seeing Uyi going through the same path  
reminds me of the same pain I had experienced...

Me : yeah ... Neh ...

Her : uhm ... Have u seen Luyanda ...

Me : I last saw him at the hospital... Why ?

Her : nothing much ...

Naomi and Luyanda ? What's going on?

Her : uhm ... I gotta go ... Please ask Uyi to call me when  
she wakes up ...

Me : will do ...

She smiled and exited ...

Me : something is going on between Luyanda and Yomi and I'mma find out ... I put the bottle down and go to the lounge ... They are all sitting there ... Looking at whatever they were looking...

Me : hey ... So what's next ?

Bontle : I don't know ... Where's Mr Ndaba ...

I shrugged ...

Siyo: he should have been here to help us ...

Brian : the guy is in grief.... Just let him cool down ...

Vuya : guys ... So what are we going to do ?

Me : let's just wait for Mr ndaba ... Then take it from there ...

Sivu : yeah ... U have a point ...

My phone rang ... I exited the lounge and went outside to answer it

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hello

"Wow bhuti ... U forgot to get h the kid at school"

Me : ohh shoot ... I did ...

Liqhawe : and I saved your ass ...

Me : watch your tone ...

Her : u are always serious... Live a little...

Me : I know u want something...

Her : u guessed right ...

Me : what is it ...

Her : your black card ...

Me : libala ( forget it )

Her : but bhuti ... I did u a favour ...

Me : and for that ... I'm thankful ...

Her : but ...

Me : Qhawekazi ... Are u at home ...

Her : jumping the topic ... I see ..

I just had to roll my eyes ...

Her : yeah ... I'm at home ...

Me : okay ... I'm coming... Please ask Xhanti and Siya to come home ... I have something urgent to announce...

Her : okay ... What is it ...

Me : I'll tell u when I get home ...

Her : yoh ... Okay ...

Me : how is Limthande ...

Her : she hasn't been herself... She is not eating ... She just wants to sleep ...

Me : she has sensed it ?

Her : sensed what ?

Me : huh ?

Her : what's going on?

Me : just do as I told u ... I'll be at home in an hour ...

Her : but Band...

I hunged up .... What I'm about to do will be harder than a rock ... I too my car and went to Luyanda's house ...

Luyanda's Pov 🍷

Wow ... So Mrs Ndaba is no more... It's unbelievable...

Well after I heard this I went home straight... I just made me some popcorn and watched movies ... Later a knock came through... I went to open and its Bandile...



Me : hey dude ..

Him : yeah ...he got in ... An find closed the door and followed him to the lounge... I continued with what I was watching...

Him : dude ... is There's something that u are hiding from us ?

Me : expect the disbelief of Mrs Ndaba's passing then no ..

Him : ohh ... What's going on between u and Yomi ...

I sat up straight

Me : what do u mean ?

Him : u know exactly what I mean ...

Me : dude I'm not in the mood to talk...

Him : so.... There is something going on ...

Me : yes ...

Him : then what is it ?

Me : I don't want to talk about it

Him : okay ... So u are dating the girl ..

I wanted to laughed but I chuckled instead

Me : no ..

Him : come on. ... Don't leave me in the dark ...

Me : okay fine ...

Him : I'm listening...

Me : there might be a chance that ... I can find my real family...

Him : ohh... What's that got to do with Yomi ...

Me : she might be my sister...

Him : say what ?

Me : yeah ...

Him : how did u find out ...

Me : okay ... Let's not get all excited here ... Because I'm not really sure ...

Him : what if she's your sister ?

I shrugged ...

Him : at least there's some good news that I get to hear today ..

Me : u call what I just said good ?

Him : seems like it ...

Me : then my friend u don't know the definition of good...

Him : whatever ... Why aren't u at work ...

Me : because I'm depressed...

He chuckled...

Him : u have not reached my depression ...

Me : what do u mean ?

Him : this passing is taking a hard turn it on my babe and it's getting me worried sick ...

Me : it's not easy bra ... To lose a parent...

Him : I wish I can say I know ... So when are u meeting your family?

Me : I can remember myself correctly when I said I don't wanna talk about it ...

Him : why not ?

Me : I don't want to get myself disappointed again

Him : disappointed...?

Bandile is that type of guy ... Who will suck the information out of u ... By force ..

Me : yeah ... What if thats not my real family...

Him : what if that's your real family

I just looked at him

Him : bro ... Sometimes u have to ... Believe and hope for something good ...

Me : yeah ... I hoped for busi to have a family and look how that turned out

Him : u are seriously not going to bring that up ...

Me : should I ?

Him : no ... Bro.... U are going to get yourself a better chick and kid ... Don't stress

Me : tell that to my mind

Him : whatevs ...

He looked at his watch...

Him : bro ... I got to bounce ... See you later ...

Me : it was about time u got out ... I missed my favorite part ...

He chuckled

Him : bye ...

Me : yeah ... Bye...

He went out ... I feel more lighter now ... I guess I needed to tell someone about this ... I'm grateful for Bandile...

## Luxolo's Pov 🌸

After everyone left I went to the doc and asked him to see mam Liz ... For the last time ... They led me in the room ... I got in and she was ... She was lying helpless on the bed ... I got closer to her and I could feel tears going down ... I've never seen her like that ... Her face was pale and her body had given up ...

Me : Ma ... U know today ... U was going to come to u ... And let u advise me in my life ... Ma ... I haven't been myself lately and I have realized that .. I knew that going to u and talk about it will help me out but then I received a phone call saying that u are at the hospital... I couldn't believe it... I rushed here ... Hoping that u will eventually advise me ... I was waiting patiently for my time to go in ... But ... Ma ... U left us ... U left me. \*sniffs\* u left me clueless ... Ma how will u cope .... How will I ...

I cried holding her hand so tight...

Me : u have been like the second mother to me ... Losing u ... Is like ripping my heart off my chest... Ma ... I can't believe u are gone ... I wish u can just wake up and smile like u own the world ... I miss u ...\*sniffs\* I miss u

already ... Please wake up ... And tell me that I'm dreaming... Please ...

I said crying ... After a while ...

Me : ma ... I love u ... So much ... Please always remember that I will always love u ... Please send my regards to dad ... Ask him to visit me ... It's been a while since I dreamt about him ... \*Sigh\* Rest in peace ...

Madlokovu ... Uze ungasishiyi sisedwa ... Ube nathi mini zonke ... Ulale kakuhle ... Sizadibana komye umhlaba ( don't leave us alone ... Be with us all the way ... We are going to meet on the other world) I kissed her hand and went to my penthouse... I got there and slept ... After a few hours I got up and called Mom ...

Guys please like , share and comment  

Insert 67

Andile 's Pov 

I was in the bedroom preparing to sleep and Asange taking a shower ... Her phone rang ...

Me : Luxolo ? So late ...

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Luxolo

Him : hey Andile ...

Me : what up ...

Him : is mom near u m..

Me : she showering at the moment...

Him : ohh ...

Me : but I'll tell her that u called ...

Him : no ... Uhm ... Dad ...

Dad ? Did he just ... What ? Okay ... Enjoy this moment ...

Me : is there something wrong ?

Him : Ma has passed away

Me : huh ?

Him : Mam liziwe ... Is gone ...

Me : what ? When ... How ...

Him : if u guys can come ... Well appreciate it ...

Me : yeah. .. of course... We'll be there ...

Him : uhm thanks .. I got to go ... Bye

Me: bye ...

\*\*\*\*\*

Wow ... How am I going to break this to ...

" Who was that "

Me : it was ... Luu ...

Her : ohhh ... What did he say ...

Me : u need to sit down for this...

Her : okay ...

She sat down ... I don't know where to start with this but

...

Her : Andile what's going on... Are my children in danger  
... We need to go there ... Ohh my God what if ...

Me : woah .. woah ... Calm down ... Nothing is wrong  
with them ...

Her : then what is it ...

Me : \*sigh\* Liziwe has passed away ...

She laughed ... Hee hake ...

Her : u got jokes ... But that was a bad one ...

She said getting on the covers ..



Me : I'm telling u the truth ... She passed away ... We need to go there ...

Her : Andile ... Can u stop saying that my friend has passed away ... It's not funny anymore... Just stop it ...

I shrugged... I'll let her be ...

I got in covers and slept with a heavy heart ... This is hard ...

Asange's Pov 🌹 ( Bontle's mom )

Wow ... I really can't believe what Andile just said ... I mean ... I know has cancer but she still has a few weeks left ... I can't sleep ... What Andile said is disturbing... I looked at the time ... It's 22:49... I can't sleep ...

Me : Andile ...

Him : hmmm ...

Me : come on ... Vuka ( wake up )

Him : okay ...

He opened his eyes ...

Him : yeah ...

Me : is it true ...

Him : what's true ...

Me : what u just ...

My phone rang ...

Him : who's calling this late ?

I picked up my phone

Me : uyi ?

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

I just can't sleep ... All I'm thinking about is my mom ...

Let me call Mrs A

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Her : Uyi

Me : ma ... Please ...

I cried ...

Her : what is it ... Talk to me ...

Me : I just can't... I can't live another minute without her...

Her : live without who ?

Me : mama has passed away ...

Her : so it's true ...

I nodded

Me : yeah ... She is gone ...

She suddenly kept quiet...

Me : ma ?

Her : \*sniffs\*

Me : ma ... I would really love it ... If u can ... Come tommorow... I really need someone ... An adult that u can talk to ...



Her : okay ... I'll be there ...

Me : thanks ma

Her : anytime...

\*\*\*\*\*

I cried but eventually slept ...

Guys please like ,share and comment  

Insert 68

Uyintando's Pov 

{The day before the funeral}

This week has been nothing but a stressful and hurting week ... I can't believe that mom is gone but I have to because she ain't coming back ... Dad has been worried sick about me ... He acts all tough but I know that he's hurting inside ... Everyone is hurt but Chanté is more than hurt ... She's hasn't been okay ever since she heard it ... She has been sick and quiet... Which is not like her... Bandile is very stressed about me and Chanté ... Mrs A ( Bontle's mom ) has been nothing but a shoulder to cry on ... So right now ... I'm sitting on the mattress with Mrs A ,my mom's sister and other family members ... I haven't seen Naomi since the day at the hospital but we do talk though... Today there's a lot of people in the house... Paying their last respect upon my mom ... I just feel like the whole world is crumbling down on me ... And I feel like screaming the pain outs me ... I wish someone can just pinch me and say it's just a bad dream ... I wish mom

could pop in the room and be like " hey mntanam ( my child) "... I just wish ... I could just have a last day with my mom ...

"Mommy "

Me : hey baby ...

Her : Mommy ... I'm hungry ...

Me : uhm ... Let's go to the kitchen ...

I stood up ...

Mrs A : where are u going...

Me :

Continuation of insert 68

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

Mrs A : where are u going?

Me : to the kitchen ... She's hungry ...

She then nodded and I went to the kitchen ... I found my aunts and a few people that I don't know there...

Me : molweni

Them : yebo ...

Okay ...

Chanté : mom ... I want some pancakes...

Me : sweetie I ...

I then felt hands on my waist and cold lips on my cheeks

...

"Molo mamakhe ( Hello Chanté's mom ) "

I turned around...

Me : hey babe ...

Him : can we talk ...

Me : I'm busy at the ...

"Don't worry ... I'll take over "

That was liqhawe ...

Me : hmhhhmm?

Her : I'll look after Chanté... Don't worry ...

I nodded and followed Bandile to his car and got in ..

Him : baby ...

Me : hey ...

I said looking down and playing with my fingers ... He then holded my hand ...

Him : u know u can talk to me right ?

I nodded ...

Him : are u okay ...

Me : I'm takin it one step at a time ...

Him : and Chanté?

Me : she's not okay ... She gets heated at night but we got medicine that she takes ...

He nodded ...

Me : are u okay ...

Him : as long as my ladies are okay then I also will be ...

Me : Bandile...

Him : yeah ...

Me : thank u ?

Him : for ?

Me : for being here with me ... I mean ... Supporting me ... Thank u for caring... And for loving me ..

Him : baby where else could I be ... U are my wife ... The mother of my child ... So don't worry ...

We then sat in silence ... Not the weird one ... But the unexplainable silence ... In a moment he lifted up my

chin and looked deep I'm my eyes ... He smirked then  
smiled ... I know what he's thinking I also smiled ... We  
then kissed and after some time the kiss was getting  
heated ... Then my phone rang ... I pulled out of the kiss...

Him : don't answer it ..

As I was about to say 'maybe its important' he attacked  
me with a kiss and I pulled out again...

Me : maybe it's important...

He let me be and I looked at the ID caller ... It's Mrs A ...  
Wow ... Her and mom are very good at disturbing...

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Mrs A...

Her : come in ... Your dad's sister wants to talk to u ...

My dad's ...? Wait what ?

Me : my dad's sister?

Her : yes ...

Me : my dad had only one sister and she died ...

Her : well come over ...

Me : okay I'm coming...



\*\*\*\*\*

Him : so where were we ...

I looked at him ...

Me : I have to go ...

As I was about to open the door ... He locked them ... I turned and looked at him ...

Me : come on babe ... I really need to go ...

Him : but we just got here ...

Me : Mr Zungu ... Stop being a child ...

Him : I'm your big child ...

I giggled ...

Me : come on ...

Him : a kiss first ...

Me : no ... Come on ...

He then shrugged...

Him : ohh well looks like we'll be here the whole day ...

Me : okay then ...

I perked his lips ...

Me : now open ...

Him : that's was not enough ...

Okay it's time for uyi to think ...

I then kissed him slowly and started to touch his abs ... I then acted as if I'm going to sit on top of him ... I whispered in his ear ..

Me : I love u too ...

I then unlocked the door and quickly got out ...

Him : that was not fair ...

Me : u snooze ... U lose ...

Him : babe come on ...

I smiled then closed the door and went straight to the room ...

Mrs A : here she is ...

Me : here is who ...

The lady then stood up and came to me ...

Her : Sawubona ...

I nodded ...

Me : and u are ?

Her : your aunt

Me : my aunt ?

Dad got in the room ...

Him : ladies can we talk outside...

Me : yeah sure ...

Khaya's Pov 🌻

We then went outside and sat there ...

Me : Uyi this is my long lost sister

I illustrated the word long

Me : and Thembeka ... This is Uyi my daughter..

Her : nice to meet you ...

Uyi : likewise ... Dad how come I don't know her ...

Me : She'll explain later ... That's if she will be here ...

Because she loves to disappear...

I said standing up ...

Her : brother do u have to be so cold ?

Me : cold ... Cold ? So tell me ... U were gone for years and told no one where u are at ... Then when u come

back u expect us to celebrate that u are back ... Do u even have a heart ?

Her : Khaya ...

Me : u know what ... Just stop ... Stop it ... It's enough ...

I said that and walked away

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

Okay I'm so lost ... What's going on? My new aunt is really hurt ...

Me : aunt ?

She looked at me ...

Me : why did u disappear for that long ?

Her : it wasn't my choice

Me : huh ?

Her : I'll tell u a bit later ... When your dad has finally calmed down ...

I nodded and she stood up ... Attempting to go ...

Me : may u please be here tomorrow... It's my mom's burial ...

Her : I'd love to ...

She then came closer to me and hugged me ...

Her : congrats

Me : huh ?

She smiled and went out ... What did she mean ? Ohh well I won't crack my mind ... Chanté came to me ...

Me : hey angel ... How are u feeling...

Her : I feel like eating a burger ...

Me : hmmm ... Me too ... Go and ask Daddy to take us out ...

She then ran and I went inside the room ...

Me : Mrs A ... I'm going to the shops ... I'll be back ...

She nodded ... I then went to Bandile's car and got in and off we went to McDonald's ... We ordered a take away and ate in the car ... I ordered a large burger with fries ... Dunked muffins and strawberry milkshake ...

Him : u are going to eat all of that ?

Me : I'm hungry ...

We then ate with Bandile taking glamps at me ...

Me : u want some ?

Him : no thank u

Me : then stop looking at me ...

He shook his head and we then went back to the house

Guys please like ,share and comment 

Insert 69

{Day of the funeral}

Uyintando's Pov 

It's the day of the funeral ... My mom is being buried today ... Okay ... I'm not sad but I am sad ... So I woke up and went to take a bath ... I'm glad that I woke up early because there are a lot of people here ... After taking a bath I then lotioned then wore my black umbrella drees ,a white shirt and and a black Blazer ... Bontle came in ...

Her : hey chomza ...

Me : hey sis ...

Her : u look good ...

Me : thanks ... And u look ...

Her : hey don't mess with me ... I haven't even taken a bath yet ...

We laughed ... Naomi also came in ... At least she is ready ...

Her : hey girls ...

Us : hey girl...

Her : Bontle ... U haven't bathed yet ...

Me : have u ever seen Bontle early ...

We laughed again...

Naomi : choma how are u feeling ...

Me : I don't know I have mixed emotions ... I can't believe that I won't see mom again ...

A tear dropped...

Bontle : Chommy don't worry ... Ma is watching over us ...

Me : yeah ... I know ...

Naomi : u wanna do make up ...

Me : who me ?

She nodded...

Me : no ...

Her : a light one ... Come on sit ... I'm not taking no for an answer ...

Me : okay ...

Naomi : Bontle u are still here ?

Her : yes mom ...

We giggled and she went to shower ... Naomi did my eye brows an lips ...

Her : girl u have to be beautiful on your mom's funeral ... I mean everyone will be starring ... Especially Mr Z

I giggled

Me : I am naturally beautiful... Thank u very much ...

Her : I can't argue with u there. ..

We laughed and talked over small talks ...

Me : I'm hungry ... Like very hungry ...

Naomi : me too ...

I took my phone and called Bandile

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : mamakhe



Me : babe ... I'm hungry ...

Him : then eat ...

Me : wow ... Are u still at the house

Bandile sleeps at our house

Him : I'm on my way there ...

Me : please pass at steers ...

Him : no uyi ... Porridge is good for you today ...

Me : I'm craving for a burger ...

Him : no ... Babe eat porridge

Me : are u trying to say no ...

Him : babe ...

Me : u know what just leave it ...

Him : Uyi ...I was ..

\*\*\*\*\*

I hung up ... I wanted to cry so bad and tears made their way down ...

Naomi : and then ?

Me : Bandile doesn't want to ...

Naomi : maybe he's busy ...

Me : mxm ... I'm coming...

Naomi : where are u going?

I just kept quiet and went to the kitchen...

"There's my mommy"

I turned around and Chanté was standing with Sbu ... She came running to me ... Ohh my God ... I don't have strength to carry her up ... Instead I hugged her ..

Continuation of insert 69

Uyintando's Pov 

Me : and then the gift bag ... Ohh my god it's Purse

Him : have u seen my babe ...

Me : she's in the shower ...

Him : may u give her these ...

Me : wait are these really Pursé heels ...

He shrugged and smiled ... Wait Bontle doesn't have Pursé heels ...

Me : u bought them ... Ohh my god ... Bontle will be so excited ...

Him : please give her these and say to her that I love her  
...

Me : ncaw ... I wish Bandile could also buy me some ...  
"Hey "

Ohh that was him ... I just took the bag from Sbu and ...

Him : babe ...

Me : don't babe me ...

Sbu : okay that's my cue to go ... Let's go Chanté ...

She nodded and they disappeared around the house...

Him : I bought u your meal ...

Me : no thanks I don't want it anymore...

"I can take it "

That was Naomi... She took the meal from Bandile...

Me : leave me some ...

She laughed ...

Her : okay ...

Him : so we are fine ...

Me : yeah whatever...

Him : u look beautiful Mandaba ...

Me : ngyabonga ( thank u )

Then my smile betrayed me ...

Him : aren't u going to also compliment me ...

I laughed...

Me : u look cute babe...

We laughed and my new aunt came to us ...

Her : morning ...

Me : u came ...

Her : yeah ... I guess I did ...

She smiled ... And Bandile cleared his throat... And smiled ...

Me : aunt this is Bandile my husband and Bandile this is my new aunt ...

Him : nice to meet u

Her : the pleasure is always mine ...

Him : but i never heard or seen u before ...

Her : well...

Me : aunt may we talk ...

Her : okay ...

Him : I'll be outside with the gents if u need me ...

I smiled and he went out ...

Her : yes...

Me : aunt yesterday what did u mean ...

Her : huh ?

Me : yesterday u congratulated me ...

Her : no it's nothing...

Me : hmmm?

Her : I need to see your dad ... Is he around ...

Me : I haven't seen him since Dawn ...

Her : ok...

She went out and I went upstairs...

Me : girls ...

Naomi : wow ...

Me : what ...

Her : uhm... Uh... These meal is amazing thanks ...

Me : let me have some ...

Bandile's Pov 🌻

As I was talking with the gents I felt a light tap on my shoulder... I turned around and Uyi's new aunt ...

Her : can we talk privately...

Me : okay ... We went to stand next to the garden ...

Her : so she doesn't know?

Me : huh ? Excuse me ?

Her : uyi ... U haven't told her yet ...

Me : told her what ...

Her : so u also don't know ...

Me : know what ?

Her : ohh well ... I guess u will have to find out for yourselves ..

Me : wait what ?

Her : u have a child ...

Me : yeah I know ...

Her : ohhh ... Let me get going...

Me : ohhh ...

She went to Uyi's dad ... Okay that was so confusing...

## Uyintando's Pov 🌹

We were already to go ... We then went to sit on the dining room ... I saw my mom picture on top of the casket ... I sat down on the first row ... And everyone came and sat there ... The pastor did the service... I wasn't listening I was just in deep thoughts... After a while everyone stood up ...

"Let's go Chommy"

Me : hmmm ...

Naomi : we are going to church ... Come on ...

Me : ohh ok ...

We went to Bandile's car and we went to church ... On our way to church I was really quiet and just looked out the window... We then went to church ... We arrived and we're told to stand outside... I just went in ignoring their rules ... My mom's casket was already there ... I went to stand next to it ... Now tears were making their way out ...

Me : mom ... \*Sigh\* this is so hard on me ... The pain of losing u is just ... Mom ... I said crying silently...

Me : I love u so much ... Always remember that ... And I'll miss u so much ...

I felt a hand on my shoulder... It was dad ...

Him : it's going to be alright nana ...

He said as his tears were rolling down ...

Me : when dad ? When ...

That came out as a whisper...

Him : come on

He took my hand and we went to sit down ... Everyone now was entering at the church ... The church service went on ... I was just laying on my dad's chest... Holding him so tight ... Dad shook me ... I looked at him ...

Him : go and speak ...

Me : speak ... ?

Him : yeah ...

Me : ohhh ....



Okay I wasn't told that I was going to speak... I stood up and people started singing... Bontle and Naomi came to stand on the chapel with me ...

Me : uhm ... I guess this is it ... I have to say goodbye to my mom ... Well I didn't prepare speech ... I'll just say what's in my heart ... \*Sigh\* uhm ... Mom the reason why I didn't prepare a speech is because I'm still in disbelief... I thought it was just a prank ... Everytime I think that u would just pop in and say " mntanam let's go shopping" and I would leave what I was doing and go with u ... Mom I enjoyed spending time with u ... U always told me that little things matter and now I know ... But I didn't think that u would go so soon ... I thought you will be here with me when I graduate... I thought that u would be here when I finally have my own company... U have always supported me ... When I wanted to be an IT ... I knew that u would say something negative... But instead ... U said " follow your dreams mntanam ... I just want u to spoil as much as I'm spoiling u " mom I thought we were going to go on a mother and daughter camp ... To show u how much u mean to me ... Now I guess that won't happen... But mom ... I'm not sad because I know that God is with me ... I know that u are in your place that u supposed to be in ... Even though we didn't have

much time together... I will forever be grateful to have a mother like u ... A strong and wise woman ... I look up to u mom ... I wish my kids can feel my love the same way that I felt yours ...

After that I went to sit down and cried on dad's chest ... He comforted me ... The service then ended and we went to the cemetery... I sat next to Bandile... Then it was time for me to finally say my last goodbyes to mom ... I took some soil ...

Me : Mom ... I guess this is it... Our time together is over ... Bye ... See u next time ...

My tears were rolling down and Bandile and I threw the soil and we went to sit on the tent ...

Me : Bandile I wanna go ...

Him : but the service is. ..

Me: please now ...

Him : okay ... We stood up and we got in his car and went home ... Now there were ladies in the kitchen cooking... I went past them and went to my room and slept ...

Guys please like ,share and comment 

Insert 70

Uyintando's Pov 🍷

{A 2 weeks later}

Well after my mom's burial I was not okay but I'm taking it one step at a time ... Bandile is supporting... Well their birthdays were postponed to next month and yes ... Next month is Dec ... The toy factory is going quicker than a speed bullet ... Well about the toy factory... It's job is to transfer toys to shops but on the 25 of December which is Christmas day we are having our own event where we are giving away gifts ... On the first week of December we are going to have our own santa ... Which will take all the children's letter which they write to santa regarding which toys they want ... There's a few days left before Dec so ... Work is very busy ... Well these past few days I have been having weird moods ... But today is worse ... "Show me that shit ... Show me love ... Show me show me love " that was my alarm ... I stretched out my hands to reach my phone and I snoozed it ...

" Hey ... Wake up "

That was Bandile kissing me all over my face ...

Me : I don't feel like waking up ...

Him : babe come on ... Are u ill ...

Me : no ...

Him : no ... Something is up with u ... U are weird these days ...

Me : mxm ...

I said turning my body to face the other side ...

Him : Uyi...

Me : give me 5 minutes...

I know that he is rolling his eyes right now ... I just slept ... My body is heavy ... It's like I'm carrying the world ... After a while ...

Him : babe we are going to be late ...

Me : ohh man my body ...

Him : it's Friday today ... Tomorrow u will not wake up ...

Me : okay geez ...

Him : I'll be downstairs...

Me : babe ...

Him : hmmm ...

Me : please make me a strong cup of black coffee

Him : okay ... When u are done showering...

I rolled my eyes and dragged myself to shower ... After that I lotion and wore my summer dress and heels ... I then took my phone and bag and went downstairs ...

Chanté : morning Mommy

Me : hey sweetie...

I went to the kitchen... Bandile was in a apron ... Making breakfast... I kissed his cheek ...

Me : morning babe ...

Him : it was about time u wake up ..

I chuckled..

Me : whatever

I went to the fridge and took out some grapes and went to sit on a high chair ...

Him : I'm craving a banana ...

Wait what ...

Me : a banana ...

Him : yeah ... We should buy some ...

I looked at him ... I'm so confused...

Him : why are u looking at me like that ?

I shook my head ... Chanté got in ...

Her : dad what are u making there ...

Him : morning to u too ...

She giggled..

Her : sorry ... Morning

Him : I'm making bacon ,eggs and sausages with toasted bread ...

Her : ohh ...

She went to the fridge and took out a yougurt and came to sit next to me ...

Him : what are your plans for today ?

He looked at Chanté..

Her : plans ...

She laughed ...

Her : Daddy u are making me sound like an old lady ...

We laughed ...

Her : it's the usual Daddy ... I go to school and come back ...

Me : next year u must do extra mutual activities...

Her : extra ...what ?

Bandile and I laughed ...

Him : she meant sport ...

Her : ohh ... I'm not really into sports ...

Me : haibo ... Why not ?

Her : I don't know ... I just dont know which sport I should do ...

Me : then I'll teach u ...

Her : no mommy u don't have to ...

Me : today after school imma fetch u and we are going to play some netball...

Her : ohh ok ... Will dad also be here ...

Him : I don't think so ...

Her : come on dad ... Just one game ...

Him : nope ..

Me : don't worry Chanté ... Your dad is a coward ...

Him : excuse me ...

Me : your dad has never done sport at school...

Her : hai ... Daddy why not ...

Him : I played a lot of sports ... Your mum is just saying whatever...

Me : ohh then explain why u don't wanna play with us ..

Him : because I have ...

Me : blah ... Blah... Blah ...

Him : are u guys daring me ...

Her : yes daddy ...

Him : okay ... Don't cry when u guys lose ...

Me : never ...

Her : game on ..

We then ate our breakfast and went to work ... After a while I had a stomach cramp ...

Me : ouch ...

Onica : are u okay mam ...

Onica is my assistant...

Me : yes ... It's just a cramp ...

I took a deep sigh and continued with my work ... Again I felt the same pain on my stomach... This time it was worse ...



Me : ouw... Ouch ...

She hurriedly came to me ...

Her : mam are u sure that u are okay ...

Me : can't u see that I'm in pain !!???

Her : but mam ...

Me : get me some water ... Hurry ...

She quickly got up and went out ... Maybe it's my menstruation cramps ... But they were never this painful ... After a while she came with a glass of water ...

Her : here mam...

I took it and gulped them ... After a while it was okay ... I continued to work ... I then went to the bathroom to check if I'm in my cycle but no ... I'm not ... I went back and continued working... Until it was afternoon... I packed up my stuff ...

Me : Onica ... I'll finish my work at home ...

She nodded ...

Me : I'm sorry ... I yelled at u ...

Her : no .. mam it's okay ... U we're in pain and I'm also clumsy ...

We laughed ...

Me : when u done please lock the office...

Her : yes mam...

Me : onica ...

Her : yes ...

Me : how old are u

Her : 16 ...

Me : ohhh ...

I went to sit next to her ...

Me : aren't u supposed to be at school...

Her : im done with exams mam ...

Me : for the last time ... Onica ... I am Uyi ... I don't like it when you can me mam ... U make me sound old ..

She laughed ...

Her : I'll keep that in mind mam... I mean uyi ...

I smiled and Bandile peeked in our office ...

Him : are u ready ?

Me : yeah ... I'll be there in a sec ...

Him : okay ...

He then left ...

Her : he is so respectful ...

I smiled ..

Me : I know ... Hey let me go ...

Her : okay ... Have a great day ...

Me : thanks u too ...

I went to the car and we went to fetch Chanté then went home ... We changed into our sport wear and went to play netball/basketball... Unfortunately Bandile lost ... It was really fun... I was so tired ...

Me : can we order some take aways ...

Him : but babe ... I thought that u were going to cook ...

Me : I'm sorry I'm tired ...

I went upstairs and slept ...

Bandile's Pov 🌻

As I was busy watching football...

Chanté : Daddy

Me : hmmm ...

Her : may u please help me out ...

Me : with what ...

Her : my homework...

Me : what kind of homework do u need help with ...

Her : English... And maths ...

Me : I'll help u with maths ... Then u will ask Mommy to help u with your other work ...

Her : but Daddy ... Mommy is tired ... Very tired ...

Me : I wonder what's wrong with her these days ...

Her : Daddy come on ...

Me : ohh right ...

I then helped her out and also with the other homework... I ordered in and Chanté and I watched some movies then she slept on the couch... I packed up and went to put her in her room ... I then switched off the lights and went to our room ... Uyi was sleeping... I then took off my clothes and slept next to her ...

Thembeke's Pov 🌹 ( Uyi's aunt)

Me : but he doesn't want me there ...

: Did he say that ...

Me : no but I can sense it

: He is still angry ... I mean u were going for several years

...

Me : yeah ... But I didn't have a choice now did I ?

: No ...

Me : exactly

: Then u will have to explain to him ...

Me : I tried but he switched me off ..

: After a few days .. go there again... He'll be a little calm

...


Me : I don't like how my life is right now ...

: These people suffered a great loss a few days ago ... Be patient ...

Me : I guess I have to ...

She nodded and I went to my hut and thought about this

...

Guys please like , share and comment 

Insert 71

Uyintando's Pov 

Today I woke up in sick mode ... My head is pounding ... I just lie down on my back and tried to relax but...

"Babe "

I just kept quiet...

Him : ignoring me now ?

He said kissing my neck ... It was ticklish... But I wasn't in the mood ...

Me : Babe no man ...

Him : ohh now u are awake ...

I just shook my head and closed my eyes ... This time he perked my lips ...

Him : babe ...

Me : What ...

Him : ha babe ...

Me : leave me alone ... I wanna sleep ...

Him : babe ... Help me out ...

He said pulling me closer to him ... I opened my eyes...  
And he was smirking ...

Me : why do u always have to ...

He attacked me with a kiss. And I responded... I then  
pulled out ...

Him : babe why did u do that ...

Me : isn't it what u wanted ?

Him : I want more ...

He smirked ...

Me : babe I'm sick and I'm not in the mood ...

Him : ohhh ... Whats up ... Hmmm ...

He said pulling me very close to him ... Okay Kalib down  
there is hard ...

Me : my head is pounding...

Him : okay ... Maybe I can help u ...

He said trying to kiss me and I rejected...

Me : Bandile I'm serious...

I said trying to get out of his grip ...

Him : are u sure ...

Me : why wouldn't I be ...

He then let go of me and I sat up and looked at the time ... It 7 o'clock... Damn. It's so early ... I got up and went to the bathroom and brushed my teeth then peed and washed my hands and got out ... Bandile is not in the bedroom ... I just wore my sleepers then my gown and I went downstairs.... I found the dad and daughter about to make breakfast...

Me : morning

Her : morning Mommy ...

I went to kiss her chick ...

Him : I also want my kiss.

I just looked at him and rolled my eyes ... I opened the fridge and took out some milk ... I poured it in a glass and drank it... Something smells so terrible...

Me : what's that smell ...

Her : ohh .. Mommy we are making an omelette...

I suddenly got disgusted... I felt like I had to puke... I put a hand on my mouth and ran to the bathroom and puked ... My head was now worse...



Bandile's Pov 🌹

Her : Daddy what's up with mom ...

Me : I don't know ... I'mma check her now ... Chef Chanté may u please guard the omelette so it doesn't burn ...

Her : yes sir ... With pleasure sir ...

Me : I'm coming right now ... I then ran upstairs to out room and found the bathroom door open ... I went inside and Uyi was sitting on the floor... Looking down ...

Me : babe are u okay ?

Her : yeah ... I'll be fine...

Me : can I get u some painkillers pills...

Her : no I'm fine ...

She said trying to stand. ..

Me : let me help u ...

I helped her up and she went to sit on the bed. ..

Me : I'll make u a peanut butter and jam sandwich...

Her : no thanks ... I'm ...

Me : I'm not taking no for an answer ...

I went downstairs to the kitchen and ...

Me : how's the omelette my chef ...

Her : it's going okay sir.... I've poured other ingredients in ...

Me : let me take a look ...

I looked and hmmm ...

Me : impressive ...

Her : thank u sir ...

Me : okay chef.... Mtoday we have a patient...

Her.: A patient ...

Me : yeah mommy is sick today...

Her : ohhh ... So what do we do now chef. ..

Me : we make a delicious peanut butter and jam sandwich for her ...

Her : what about the omelette?

Me : I'll take care of it ... May u please take jam and peanut butter from the fridge...

Her: yes sir ...

Okay ... A little notice ... Chanté and I have always loved being in the kitchen ... Since she was five... So we pretend as if we are chefs and she is good at the kitchen... So right now I'm taking out the omelette and ...

Her : here sir ...

Me : thank u ... Some bread please ...

She nodded and I went to put the omelettes in the fridge ... We then made the sandwich and added our own ingredients...

Her : and voila ! We are done ...

Me : so what are we going to name it ?

Her : C and B's delicious sandwich..

Me : okay ... Let's take a picture...

I took out my phone and we took a picture of the sandwich and then we both went to the room ...

Her : mommy...

Uyi : yeah ...

Her : introducing our very own C and B's delicious sandwich... It's not just a sandwich it's also a ... Uhm ...

Me: it's more than a sandwich it's amazing...

Uyi : no thanks ...

Me : uyi come on ...

Her : yeah mommy ... This is our first dishes for u ... And it would be sad if u turned it away ...

Uyi: okay fine ...

She ate only one sandwich...

Uyi : I'm full ...

Me : okay ...

I took out some painkillers and gave her some and she drank it ...

Me : Chef may u please put the plate in the kitchen ...

Her : yes sir ...

Uyi is so lost right now but at least she's smiling...

Me: how are u feeling...

Her : much ...

She then ran to the bathroom and puked ... Okay ... We are going to the doctor ... She then came back and lied on the bed ...

Me : we are going to the doctor...

Her : no need ... I'm fine ...

Me : why are u so stubborn?

Her : excuse me ...

Me : can't u see that u are not okay ...

Her : Bandile I'm fine geez ...

Me : okay ...

I said going out ... I called my private doctor

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Her : Mr Zungu ...

Me : hey doc ... May u please come to my house ...

Urgently ...

Her : okay ... Give me a few minutes...

Me : okay ...

\*\*\*\*\*

"Daddy is Uncle L coming ?"

Me : no sweetie... The doc is coming to check on mommy

...

Her : but mommy said that she is fine ...

Me : do u believe her ...

Her : no but ...

Me: exactly

I'll continue afternoon 

Continuation of insert 71

Bandile's Pov 

The doc came here less than an hour and she went to check on uyi ... I know she Said that she is okay but she is not ... When I told doc about how she has been reacting she said that maybe she is pregnant but now I'm at the lounge thinking how did I not notice it ... But I'm still thinking that the doc just guessed she hasn't tested yet ...

"Daddy"

Me : yeah ...

She came and sat next to me ...

Her : where's mommy...

Me : upstairs...

Her : no ... I mean ... Nicole ...

Ohhh Christ ... Why now ...

Me : she is working...

Her : Daddy please tell me the truth ...

Me : how old are u now ?

Her : 8

Me : hmm are growing neh ... How about we ...

Her : Daddy please ... Don't skip the topic ...

I sighed ...

Me : angel your mom went back to America...

Her : To Aunt Lissa ...

Me : yes ...

Her : why ... Why did she go ...

Me : because South Africa changed her so she wanted to be her original self ...

Her : ohhh okay...

Me : why did u ask ...

Her : nothing

She said standing up ...

Me : u are lying to me right...

Her : okay fine Daddy ... A few days ago she sent me something...

Me : and that is ?

Her : a letter and a teddy bear ...

Me : and u didn't tell me ...

I said trying to be calm ...

Her : Daddy I was scared that u would react...

Me : and how do u think I feel right now ...

Her : not good ...

Me : Chanté ... Why do u not want to talk to me sometimes...

She then sat down ...

Her : Daddy ...

She said biting her thumb ...

Her : I'm scared of u ... I'm scared that if I told u something... Bad ... U will react the same way u did to mom ... At your wedding...

I sighed ... I don't know how I'm going to get out of this ...

Me : Limthande... U are my one and only child and I would never treat u bad ... Or do something that will hurt



u ... I know u have seen how I sometimes be but I'm not always like that ... Please ...

I said holding her hands ...

Me : please talk to me when something is bothering u ...  
I'm trying to be a good dad here..okay ...

Her : okay dad ...

Me : now how about we high this one out ...

We hugged and I kissed her forehead ...

Me : I love u so much ...

Her : I love u more Daddy...

We pulled out of the hug ...

Her : dad I'm bored ...

Me : me too ...

Her : let's play something...

Me : anything...

Her : dolls ...

Not again

Me : u are making me gay ...

She laughed...

Her : and u are my dad after all ...

Me : okay  bring 'em dolls ...

She smiled and went to her room ... My phone beeped...  
It's from Luyanda...

~~~~~

Him : hey bro ...

Me : yeah bra ...

Him : can u guys come over today ...

Me : I dont know bro... I'm in a middle of something...

Him : I hope it's not what I'm thinking...

Me :  no it's not ... I'm spending time with my kiddo ...

Him : how is she ?

Me : okay ...

Him : u guys are starting to be strangers ...

Me : yoh man ... It's hard ...

Him : I'm trying to get ahold of Luu

Me : the dude is still hurt. ..

Him : ya right ... Okay ... Let me go ...

Me : okay ... I'm glad u came through...

Him : 😄 oho. ...

Me : 😊

~~~~~

Chanté : Daddy here ...

I put my phone down ...

Her : here ... U are going to be the prince ... And I'm going to be queen and this is going to be our castle ..

Me : hmm ... I cant wait ..

Her : come on dad ... Be serious...

Me : I'm trying to be ...

We sat on the mat and played 'dolls' ... I don't care what I do as long as I get to spend time with her ... Then the doc came down ...

Doc : Mr Zungu... U will have to spend your time more wisely ...

Me: huh ?

She gave me a pregnancy test...

Her : congrats ...

Me : uhm ... Thanks ..

I said smiling... Wow .. I really can't believe this ...

Doc : bye guys ... Stay healthy...

Chanté & I : have a great day ...

She then went out ...

I sat on the couch...

Me : wow ... Ohh my word ...

Her : Daddy what's that ? ...

Me : never mind it ... I then put it away and we played dolls ...

After a while ...

Her : dad ... I need some me time ...

Me : are u chasing me away now ...

Her : no ... I'm going to my room ... Daddy may u borrow me your phone ...

Me : my phone ?

Her : yeah ... I wanna play games ...

Me : but u have a lot of toys ...

Her : come on dad ...

Me : okay fine ... Give me my phone ...

Her : where is it ...

Me : on the dinner table ...

She went to get it and I unlocked it. ..

Me : use it wisely ...

She laughed and took her dolls ... I helped her carry it to her room ... I then went to check on Uyi on our room ... She is asleep... I took off my shoes and rested next to her... I'm not going to sleep ... I just want to be next her ... I then looked her ... She is sleeping... My wife is so beautiful... Ey ... I touched her her and ran my finger on her braids ...

Her : leave me alone ...

Haibo wasn't she sleeping...

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

I knew it ... He can't just sit next to me and do nothing...

Him : I thought u were asleep...

I just kept quiet...

Him : babe ...

He said patting me softly ...

Me : what ?...

Him : what did I do ...

Me : please leave me alone....

Him : but Uyi... I wanna talk to u ...

Me : and I don't want to ...

Him : okay then ... He stood up and I think he went to shower because I heard water running... I just got up and reality kicked in ... I'm pregnant ... Mx... Let me just stay cool ... I got up and went to Chanté's room ...

Me : hey sweetheart...

Her : moommy are u much better now ...

Me : more or less ...

Her : come and sit next to me ...

I lied next to her ... And we played some games and we talked and laughed ... Man that just made me feel okay ...

Good ...

Me : let's go out ...

Her : out ?

Me : yeah ...

Her : where ...

Me : game park ...

Her : okay ... Yay !...

Me : let's bath u first ...

Her : okay ... Mom I want to wear jean ...

Me : leave the clothes to me okay ...

I smiled and she smiled back ...

Her : okay ...

I went to bath her ... Well we also played ... I love having a kid ... I then dried her and she wore her Jean and white top with a jean jacket and white all star ... I the combed her hair and tied it to a ponytail...

Me : u look cute ...

Her : thank u ...

Me : let me go and take a bath okay ...

She nodded and I went to my room ... I found Bandile sitting on the bed with his laptop ... Probably working ... I just went past him and took out an outfit...

Him : babe are u mad at me ...

Me : why would I be mad at u ...

I then need my takkies but they are at the top of the wadrobe and I can't reach them ...

Him : u should have asked for help ...

He said taking them ...

Me : thanks...

He then holded my waist...

Him : babe ...

Me : I'm busy Bandile...

Him : come on ...

He turned me around to face him

Him : what's eating u ...

I shook my head

Me : nothing ...

Him : really ...

Me : I'm pregnant Bandile...

He then gave me his Colgate smile ...

Him : I know ...

Me : at the age of 19 ...

He then looked down ...



Me : I'm a drop out and pregnancy at 19 ... And married...

He kept quiet...

I tried getting out of his grip ...

Me : I want to go and bath ...

Him : babe ...

I looked aside and he took his thumb and made me look at him ...

Him : Ndiyakuthanda kakhulu futhi ... ( I love u so much)  
I'm happy that we are about to have another child and  
I'm sorry that u feel that way...

Tears just rolled down ...

Him : it wasn't my intention to make u pregnant... I just didn't think ...

I just got out of his grip and went to the bathroom and bathed ... I then dried myself and lotioned then went back to the bedroom... He wasn't there ... I wore my outfit and went downstairs... I found Chanté watching cartoons...

Me : where's your dad ...

Her : he went out ...

Me : hmmm ... Let's go ...

We then went to the Game park ...

Guys please like share and comment 

Insert 72

Bandile's Pov 

After that talk I had with uyi ... I just didn't want to stay there ... It's better that I go and chill with my Bros ... So now I'm on my way to Luyanda's house and Bontle calls me ... Which is very surprising...

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey B

Her : hey bro ... How are u doing

Me : I'm okay and u ...

Her : I'm getting there man ...

Me : u have been a very scarce friend these days ...

Her : eish ... Bro ... I don't know where to start but ... I just feel ...

Me : don't worry I'm joking ...

She chuckled

Her : man don't joke like that ...

I smiled ...

Her : May u please give Uyi the phone ...

Me : why didn't u call her on hers ...

Her : I wanted to hear your voice ... It's been a while bro ..

I laughed ...

Me : u are super dramatic yaz ... Unfortunately uyi is not with me at the moment...

She gasped ...

Me : what was that gasping for ...

Her : nevermind... So where are u now ?

Me : I'm heading to Luyanda's house ...

Her : okay ... Thanks bro ...

Me : sure thing ... Do t be a stranger...

Her : I'll try to refrain on being one ...

We laughed and hung up ... I then got to Luyanda's crib and parked my car outside... I buzzed myself in and I didn't knock ... I just got in ...

Me : Hey Lu ! ...

"In the kitchen "

Kitchen? \*Clear throat\* let me mind my own businesses... I went to the kitchen and he was chatting with Jay and Naomi ...

Me : hey guys ... How's it ?

Them : hey bro /hey/yeah

We handshakes and I hugged Naomi...

Me : what a nice surprise... On a Saturday...

Lu : u are in a good mood ...

Me : ohh ... Is it noticable ...

We laughed and chatted whilst Naomi was making some sandwiches... After a while Luxolo got in ...

Him : hey y'all

Us : hey/yeah/bro/hmmm yeah ...

Jay : uhmmm bros ... I gotta bounce ...

He said looking at his watch ...

Jay : uhm ... See y'all later ...

Us: okay / see yah / bye ...

He then kissed Naomi's cheek and got out ...

Me : what's so important that u wanted to tell us ...

Lu : let's go to the lounge ...

Luu : okay ...

Naomi took the tray of sandwiches and I helped her with drinks ... We went to sit down ... Luu and I are looking at Luyanda... Waiting for an explanation...

Him : uhm gents... Well Bandile u most probably know this ...

Me : okay ...

Luu : know what ?

Him ; guys I have found my real family ...

Me : ohhh ... For reals ...

Him : yeah ...

Luu : okay ... But where does Naomi for in ...

Naomi : I'm his biological sister. ...

Luu gasped ... He is super shoked ... And I'm not ... I knew it ...

Me : so what's going to happen now ?

Him ; what do u mean ...

Luu : bro ... The point of u finding your family was because u didn't want Busi to grow up not knowing your family... And she ain't here now ...

Him : uhm... Guys I've always wanted to find my family so no comment on that reply ... I shook my head ...

Naomi's phone rang ...

Her : sorry I gotta take this ...

We nodded and she exited ...

Me : so when are u meeting your family...

He shrugged...

Him : I'm still waiting for a response from Naomi ...

We nodded ... We then went to silence ... I wasn't worried about Lu because I know that he'll handle this situation like a pro .. the only person that I'm worried about is my wife... She is very concerned with her books ... But having another baby won't hurt ... I smiled ...

"Bro"

I snapped out of my thoughts...

Him : geez ... Did u hear what I just said ...

Me : not really ...

Luu : something is eating u ...

Me : uyi is pregnant...

They stood up and danced and sang ... I was just sitting in the couch... Lost like what the hell ? ... Was it supposed to happen ? Why are they so happy more than me ?

Guys I know it's short but I'll continue tomorrow 

Continuation of insert 72

Luxolo's Pov 

Bandile: okay guys thats enough...

We laughed and did a handshake..

Me : congrats bro ...

Him : yeah thanks ...

Lu : there's a but coming...

Him : I just don't know how to feel ...

Me : what do u mean ...

Him : guys Uyi is still young ...

Lu : so ?

Him : u don't get it do u ?

Us : no

He shook his head ...

Him : she has to focus on school... Before getting a kid ...

Me : wait ... How old is Chanté?

Him : 8

Me : and u are 24 right ...

Him : yeah ... Where are u heading with this ...

Me : bro u also had to become a father at a young age ...

Him : but that doesn't mean she must also be a parent at a young age ...

Me : did u die ... Did u not continue with your studies...

Him : look Luxolo if y don't have something sensible to say ... Just shut it ...

Lu : guys calm down ... Bro what u gonna do ?

He shrugged

Him : We have to talk ... I mean there's an innocent soul included...



Me : okay ... But in everything that u guys do just know that I will be the GF ...

Lu : the what ?

Me : geez guys stop acting old ...

They just looked at me ..

Me : The God Father...

Oho they just busted into laughter... Did I say something funny..

Him : bro ... What the hell ...

I shrugged

Me : what ...

Lu : no ... U are going to be a bad example to the kid ...

Me : me ? Bro ... I'mma be the best ...

Lu : so u are going to quit the game ...

Me : he'll naw !

They chuckled

Him : I thought as much ...

Me : hey bro I gotta tell u something...

Lu : ohh no ... What is it ?

Me : I'm attached...

Him : huh ?

I sighed ...

Me : okay there's this chick that I met a few days ago ...  
She isn't like any other fuck buddies that I have ... She's  
unique ...

They laughed ...

Me : no guys I'm serious..

Lu : okay ...

Me : we have been communicating...

Him : but that's not what u usually do ...

Me : exactly ...

Lu : bro ... It's a no strings attached thing ...

Me : I know but I can't help it ...

Him : have u told her ...

Me : no ...

Lu : bro ... U are going to get hurt ...

Me : don't u think I know ...

Him : does she feel the same way

Me: we wouldn't be fucking everyday if she didn't

Them : wow ...

My phone rang ... It's her ... I smiled ...

Me : excuse me bros ...

I then went outside and answer...

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey

Her : hey u ..

Me : hey what's up...

Her : nothing much ... Just missing u ..

I smiled ...

Me : ohh is it ...

Her : yeah ... Are u busy ...

I turned back and checked the coast ...

Me : not really ... U wanna hook up ..

Her : sure ...

Me : uhm ... Meet me at my penthouse in an hour ...

Her : I can't wait ...

I bit my lower lip ...

Me : see u then ..

Her : bye ...

~~~~~

I jumped up and down ... And I cleared my throat... Luu calm down ... I walked inside the house smiling like fuck ...

Him : was that her ...

Me : uhmm ... Gents I gotta go...

I said taking my car keys ...

Lu : bro u are whipped...

I just shook my head and whistled and went to my penthouse...

Bandile's Pov 🌻

My phone beeped... R4000 was just been withdrawn from my black card ... What the ... I thought they went....

Me : bro I gotta bounce.

Him : okay bro thanks for coming...

Me : it's cool

We bro hugged and I went straight home ... Okay it's obvious that they are not here ... I just went upstairs and went to the balcony ... I just stood there and thought of a way forward ... I mean this pregnancy... After a while... I went downstairs to the kitchen and decided to just cook lunch ...

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

So here am I at Mc Donald's with Naomi , Bontle and Chanté... We just came back from shopping... Yeah ...

Me : Uhm ... Girls I called u here because there's something that I wanna tell u

Naomi : girl what is ...

B : uyi ?

Me : uhm ... Chanté ...

Her : yes mommy ...

Me : may u please go and ask for sauce ...

Her : here's ketchup...

Me : no ... I want musturd

Her : okay...

She stood up and went to fetch it ...

Me : uhm girls I'm pregnant..

They both gasped ...

Naomi : really ?!

I nodded ...

Bontle : wow ... How many weeks ...

Me : I think the doc said two weeks...

Them : wow ...

Naomi : ohh my gosh ...

B : but u don't seem happy about it ...

Chanté came back ...

Her : here mommy ...

I took the sauce

Me : thanks sweetie...

Me : what do u mean ?

B: u know exactly what I mean ...

Me : okay yeah I'm not ...

Naomi : why not ..

Me : I still have to study and work before I get... U know

..

Naomi : so what are you going to do ... Because u are preggy ..

Me : I guess Bandile and I have to talk this out ...

Bontle : okay ... But I hope u guys come to a agreement coz I wanna be an aunt ...

We laughed ...

We talked yntil it was a bit late ...

Naomi : hey guys ... I have to go... I have a test tomorrow...

She stood up ... She kissed Chanté's cheek ...

Naomi : bye cutie ...

Her : bye aunt Yomi

She then hugged us and got out ...

Bontle got a call ... She answered...

Her : hey ..

....

Her : yeah ...

.....

Her : okay ...

....

She then laughed ... I was busy stuffing myself with food and she hung up laughing ...

Me : hmmm was that Sbu ...

Her : not really ... Chommy it was nice spend time with u ... I have to go ...

Me : okay 

We also stood up and went home ... I need Bandile to teach me how to drive ... I can't live my life requesting... We got inside the house and we were welcomed by a amazing , lovely aroma ...

Me : hmhhh ... That smells good ...

I put the gift bags on the lounge and went to the kitchen

...

Me : hey babe ...

I kissed his cheek ...

Him : hello ...

Me : what are u cooking...



Him : macaroni and beef stew ...

Me : hmm can't wait ...

Him : where have u guys been ...

Me : shopping...

Him : hmmm ...

Guys I'll continue later because it's thundering  

Insert 73

Uyintando's Pov 

The night was quite ... Bandile keeps stealing glances at me and shakes his head ... Chanté is eating and listening to music ... There he goes again doing the same thing ... I just look at him and he looked at me then chuckled and shook his head ...

Me : is there something wrong ...

Him : no ... Is there ?

I just look at him then eat again... He does the same thing ... It's irritating because my eyes feel heavy ... And I don't know whether I did something wrong ... Or... I just ...

Her : mommy I'm full ...

Me : okay ...

I stand up and take the dishes ... I then come back to the lounge and take off one of the headphones in her ear ...

Me : wanna do something fun ?

Her : like playing games on this phone ?

Me : no ...

Her : okay ...

Me : baking ...

Her : that sounds fun ...

Me : yep it does ... I'll come back a little later okay ...

Him : where are u going...

Me : kitchen ...

Him : I can help u with that ...

Me : no babe ... There's no need ...

Him : I insist

I shrugged

Me : okay ...

We then headed to the kitchen and washed the dishes in complete silence ... Something is wrong with Bandile and I hope it doesn't concern this pregnancy

Him : babe ...

He says holding my hand ...

Me : yeah ...

Him : I'm sorry ...

Me : for ...

Him : for everything...

Me : what do u mean ...

He sniffed ...

Him : never mind ...

He says going upstairs

Me : babe ! Bandile !...

I say running after him ... I knocked urgh he locked ... I knocked again...

Me : babe open up !

No answer ... Chanté came up ...

Her : what's going on...

Me : I don't know ... But we have to cut the night short ..

Her : uhh man !

Me : Im sorry ... But there's still tomorrow...

Her : okay ...

I then head to the kitchen and she goes to her room... I then finish off and go to Chanté's room ... Aww she is sleeping and holding her teddy bear tight... I then kiss her cheek ...

Me : sleep tight Sweetie pie ...

I switched the light off and went to our room but this time the door was unlocked... I got in and there he was on his laptop ... I looked at him then went to the wardrobe and took out my pajamas then put them on ... I went to sit next to him ...

Me : babe what's wrong ...

Him : no it's nothing...

He says and continues doing whatever on his laptop... I took the laptop and closed it ... I put it on the dressing table ...

Me : something is wrong but u don't wanna tell me ...

Him : babe ... What u said really hurt me ...

Me : ohhh ... I'm sorry ...

Him : no it's fine ...

Me : no it's not ... It was not right for me to say that ...  
And I shouldn't have said it ...I'm sorry ...

Him : babe u made me feel ...

His tears rolled down ... I looked down ashamed ...

Him : I know that u are 19 and u have a lot of weight in  
your shoulders... And I added more ... U made me think  
that u don't this baby ... The way u talked it's like u are  
disgusted... I'm sorry if u are disgusted... I'm sorry for  
ruining your plans I'm just...

I shut him up with a kiss ... First it was slow and smooth  
but then became rough ... Our bodies were greedy for  
each other. . The kiss got heated ... Clothes were flying  
and the rest was history ...

Bontle's Pov 🌹

Okay I'm guilty as charged ... I've lost my feelings for Sbu  
... I don't know how but I miss Ayanda ... He had a way to  
make me smile ... Maybe I got in a relationship too early

... I should have healed first before ... Ohh my God what am I going to do ... I think ... Somebody knocks on my door ...

Me : nguban ( who is it )

"Open up "

Oho it's Luxolo... Mxm ...

I stand up and opened ...

Him : lil sis ...

Me : u came home late ... Where were u ...

Him : I was at Lu's

Me : stop lying...

He laughed ...

Him : do u really want to know ..

Me : I'm serious...

Him : I was at my penthouse with my fuck buddy we were ...

Me : woah ... Thanks ... U don't have to go that deep

He laughed ...

Him : andithi u wanted to know ...

We laughed ...

Him : wanna watch movies ...

Me : neh ... I'm cool ...

Him : come on ...

Me : sorry ...

Him : Is there something wrong ...

Me : no ... What do u say so ...

Him : your facial expression tells that u are not okay ..

I faked a laugh ...

Me : no ... I'm okay bro ...

Him : u know u can talk to me right ...

Me : u are a great listener that sucks at advising ...

He laughed ...

Him : so there is a problem ...

Me : yeah ... No ... Well ... More or less ...

Him : okay ...

He says pushing me and getting in ...

Me : who said u can get in ?

Him : this is my house...

I laughed ...

Me : u wish ...

Him : ndzak'xhotha mna klendlu ( I'll kick u out of this house)

Me : \*mumbling\* as if ...

Him : I heard that ...

We laughed and he sat on my bed ...

Me : okay ... Let's say u have a girlfriend...

Him : which I don't have at ...

Me : u will get out ker if u don't shut up ...

He chuckled...

Him : okay I'm listening...

Me: okay what would u do if u had a girlfriend but still missing your ex ...

Him : I would tell my ... Wait ... Hold up ... What are trying to say ...

I just looked away ...

Him : u have a boyfriend?

Ohh shuck I forgot that he doesn't know that I'm dating Sbu ...



Me : yeah ..

Him : Sisi ( sis) u are secretive... How long have u been dating

Me : does it matter ...

Him : yeah ...

I rolled my eyes ...

Him : I'll take them out ...

Me : I'll send my boyfriend to kill u ...

Him : I'll kill him first ...

Me : whoo ... U can't even hold a gun

Him : u told u that ?

Me : can u ?

Him : it doesn't matter

I laughed ...

Me : oohhh it does ...

He smiled ...

Me : the question still stands ...

Him : if u go back to Ayanda ... I'll kill u ...

Me : but bhuti ... I miss him ...

Him : miss him ? ... What do u miss about that guy ...

Me : his lips ... How he looked at my eyes and our love ...

Him : the lips that lied to u ? The eyes that she'd tears ?  
The love that died ...

Me : mxm ... Sometimes u can be offensive...

Him : sis ... Relationships are like jobs don't apply when u  
are not ready...

Me : and what if u realized that u are not ready late ?

Him : then talk to your boyfriend... Communicating is key  
... If u dobt tell him how u feel ...who will ?

Me : I guess u are right ... Thanks ...

I hit his shoulder lightly ...

Him : ouch ...

We laughed ...

Him : but sis ... Please don't go back to Aya... The guy  
hurt u a lot ... Deeply ... I don't want to see you like that  
...

Me : but bro what if I still love him ...

Him : I'm not going to force u to not go back to him but be careful... Be prepared because u are going straight to a war ...

Me : what do u mean ...

Him : u will get the meaning once u feel it ...

Me : so u would rather let me experience Pain ...

Him : lessons are learnt through Pain and suffering...

Me : u are so motive today ...

Him : how could I not be when I got ...

Me : ohhh save me the information...

Him : are u okay now ...

Me : I'm much better ...

Him : who ever gets the remote first gets to pick a movie ...

He says running downstairs... People this is my brother!!!

Me : hey wait up !

Guys please like share and comment  

Insert 74

Bontle's Pov 🌹

Yesterday we stayed up till late ... It was nice bonding with my brother ... He wanted to tell me something yesterday but holded himself... I could sense that what he was going to say was deep but he didn't have the strength to say it... Today I woke up early... I brushed my teeth then went to prepare breakfast... After a while Luu came in ...

Him : ohh Lord ... I wish she can be like this everyday...

I laughed...

Me : u should really wish hard ...

We laughed ...

Him : morning sis ...

Me : hey bro ...

Him : what made u do breakfast...

Me : I felt like I owe u ...

Him : hmm. ... It was about time u had that thought...

I smiled... I'm lying... I wanna suck the information outside him.... I then dished out and dug in ...

Him : hmm ... This is so good ... I feel so special ...

Me : u should ask your fuck buddies to make u breakfast

...

He chuckled...and looked at his plate

Me : did I say something wrong ...

He looked up ...

Him : huh ? No ... No sis I'm just thinking...

Me : okay... About what ..

Him : I'm starting to catch feelings...

Me : but that's not a bad thing ..

I say mocking him ...

Him : oho ...

Me : but bhuti... It's a no strings attached thing...

Him : I know but I'm so hooked to her ...

Me : ohh ... Who is ' her '

He blushed ...

Me : hehake ( ohh my word )

Him : her name is Thembelihle and lihle for short...

Me : that's a nice name

Him : she is nicer ...

Me : ohh my u are really hooked huh?

Him : she just makes me feel safe ... Like I belong ... I mean we communicate... We are like long lost friends ...

Me : does she feel the same ...

Him : I don't know...

Me : please don't be super hooked ... Leave space for disappointment...

Him : oho ... Let me call my girlfriend...

Me : girlfriend?

Him : I mean ... Lihle ...

Me : she your crush bruh ..

Him : what matter is that we fuck ...

I laughed ...

Me : whatever!

I heard him laugh ... I then wash the dishes and wear my cleaning clothes and did my chores ... I'm worried about my bro

Naomi's Pov 🌹

Me : my family is not that bad Jay

We laughed

Him : every girls family is ...

Me : mxm ... Babe ...

Him : huh ...

Me : have u had a chance to visit him ...

Him : him who ?

Me : your kid ...

He scratched his head ...

Him : I thought u didn't like my kid ...

Me : no ... I was just shoked that u have a kid ...

Him : well to answer your question... No

Me : why not ...

Him : I'll visit them next week ...

Me : okay that's good ...

Him : u wanna come with ...

Me : me ? Boo no thank u ...

He pouted

Him : for reals ...

Me : babe ... We still have to introduce Luyanda and I know for a fact that they will do a ceremony...

Him : so I'll spend my Dec without u ...

Me : I guess so ...

We are cuddling in his bed ...

Him : Yomi

Me : hmmm

Him : I love u so much ...

Me : I love u too babe ...

Him : I feel like telling u that everytime ...

Me : look babe ... I know u are not eye to eye with your family but u have to make a change ...

Him : Yomi it's hard ... It's really hard to call people that don't support u 'family' it's hard to look at them as if they are good Samaritans...

Me : babe ... They are still your family ...

Him : mxm...

Me : so what are u going to do now ...

Him : do I have a choice?



Me : don't worry babe ... Everything will work out soon ...

Him : I hope so ...

My phone rang ...

Him : who is calling u so early ...

I checked the call ... It's Andiswa ...

Me : my sis ...

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Her : hey sis

Me : hey twin

She chuckled ...

Her : how are u doing ...

Me : good ... And u ?

Her : great just missing u ...

Me : as if ...

We laughed and Jay just shook his head and got up ...

Her : what's up ? Where are u at ?

Me : nothing much ... I'm at Jay's place ...

Her : hmmm so I was disturbing

Me : more or less

Her : esheee when are u coming home ...

Me : I still have 2 examination coming up ... Maybe next or ...

Her : yeah I get it ...

Me : sis ... I have to go ...

Her : sure...

\*\*\*\*\*

I hung up and got up then made the bed ... I wore my gown and sleepers then went downstairs... I found Jay watching soccer ...

Me : thought u were making breakfast...

Him : I'm lazy ...

Me : okay ker ... I'mma make it ...

I made chicken and mayo sandwiches and juice and we dug in ...

Him : babe ...

Me : hmmm

Him : do u have plans for today ...

Me : I was going to study ... Why ?

Him : I was thinking that we should go out ... I mean it's been a while since we had a date ...

Me : hmm a date ?

Him : yeah ...

Me : that's sounds cool ... Okay ...

Then a knock came through...

Me : u expecting someone?

Him : no ...

Me : hmmk

I went to open and boom ! It's Brian

Me : Brian !?

Him : hey Yomi ... What's up ...

We hugged ...

Me : not much ... U are scarce man ...

I open the door for him to get in ...

Him : hey tell me something I don't know ...

We laughed and went to the kitchen ...

Brian : hey brother

Jay : Brian !!?

He got up and they bro hugged ...

Him : man I thought u died and got buried...

We laughed ...

Brian : me ? He'll naw ... The earth would crumble down if Heaven takes me ...

We laughed ... I then made him also a sandwich...

Brian : thanks Yomi ... I nodded...They stood up ...

Him : we got a lot of catching up to do...

They then went outside... Man Brian has been very scarce ... The only time I saw him was when he heard that Sbu and Bontle are dating... I wonder what happened... Ohh well ... I then ate my sandwich and tidied up ...

Guys please like share and comment 

Insert 75

Uyintando's Pov 

I woke up on his arms ... His hand on my waist and my head on his chest ... I peeked to see if he's awake ...and

nope he's fast asleep ... I try to get off his grip as careful as I can... I then get up ... My body is sore from the deed yesterday... I then went to the bathroom and did my business then washed my hands and went back to the covers ... I reach out to my phone and check the time ... It's 05:40... Ohh its still early ... I say to myself ... I then slept on his chest ... After a while I got woken up by Bandile... He was running his hand through my hair ... I then also run my finger on his tatoo

Him : morning beautiful

He says kissing my forehead

Me : hey babe

Him : u slept well ?

Me : yep ... Much better than the last time ...

He chuckled... We then stayed in that silence... But it wasn't an awkward one ... I hear Bandile sighing... I wonder what he's thinking

Me : what was that about ?

Him : babe it just doesn't make any sense

Okay I'm lost

Me : what doesn't make sense

Him : your new aunt

Me : what's up about her

Him : she's up to something...

Me : huh?

Him : I mean think about it ... She has been gone for so long and she comes back on the day before your mom's funeral

Me : what are u implying?

Him : nothing... Just weird ...

Me : how can u be suspicious of someone that u barely know ?

Him : I don't know but something's up ...

I just shook my head ...

Me : babe don't stress yourself about my new aunt...

What got u thinking about her anyway ...

He shook his head ...

Him : I don't know ...

My phone then beeped ... I checked and it's dad .. ohh wow ... He wants to see me today .. I mean can't it wait...

Him : who's that

Me : dad .. he wants to see me today ...

Him : u gonna go ?

Me : do I have a choice ?

Him : no ...

I smiled ...

Me : yaz babe ... I know that I don't usually say this but thank u ... I mean for being by my side everytime... For giving me your attention... Not everyone can do this... I mean I know sometimes I'm just too much ... But u know how to make me happy ... This marriage... It doesn't feel like an arrangement because of how we treat each other... You were there on my worst and u still are here ... Thank u ... I'm really glad to have u by my side ...

He hugged me so tight

Him : babe I will always be here .. u are my best friend,my other half and especially u are my wife... I'll always be by your side wleven though u are too much sometimes

We chuckled

Him : I'll just love u for u ... We are both young but we are this marriage like a game ... I'm glad to call u my partner ...

Ohh my I'm blushing right now... He lifted up my chin with his thumb to make me face him ...

Him : "But as for me you're the one and in my heart our time will come... Till the end I'm a be right by your side "

He stopped ...

Me : why did u stop ...

Him : because I want to do this ...

He said attacking me with a kiss ... I responded... It was a slow and passionate kiss until Kalib down there decided to interfere ...

Me : we need to get up ...

Him : ohh come on ...

Me : babe I'm ...

He then attacked me again with a kiss ... I didn't respond he then bit my lip

Me : ahh

I then responded in a sec thing started getting heated ... I brushed my hand on his abs and ... His phone rang ...



Me : don't answer it ...

I said in between the kiss ... He pulled out

Him : babe it might be important...

Me : argh ... Okay ...

I then got off him and wore my gown and sleepers then went to the bathroom... I brushed my teeth and washed my hands ... I got out and he was still talking on his phone ...

Me : \*whispered\* babe I wanna make the bed ...

Him : hold on a sec ...

He then took off his phone on his ears ...

Him : u are chasing me now ?

He said with a smirk ... I just looked at him and he chuckled... He got up and went to the balcony ... He continued speaking on his phone ... I then made the bed and when I was about to get done ... I felt hands on my waist and he kissed my neck ...

Him : where were we ?

I giggled

Me : no man Bandile

Him : babe ...

Me : yeah

Him : why do u hate me ...

I laughed ...

Me : I don't ...

Him : really ...

Me : yes really ...

Him : then prove it ...

He said turning me around and attacked me with a kiss...

I pulled out ...

Me : babe ... I would really love to do this all day but some of us have plans ...

Him : ohh man ...

Me : babe ... U will stay with Chanté right ?

Him : okay ...

Me : please finish the bed and I'mma make breakfast...

Him : okay ...

I then got off his grip and when I was about to exit ...

Him : babe ...

Me : yeah ...

Him : when are we going to inform our families...

Me : I don't know but not now ...

I then got out and went to the kitchen ... I made some oats with honey ... It's been a while since we ate porridge... Ohh shucks ... It's Sunday and I didn't do the laundry... I decreased the heat of the stove and went to the laundry room ... Well this will take the whole day ...

"We need to hire a helper"

Me : no babe ... There's no need ... I can handle it ...

Him : no babe ... U can't over work yourself... We are pregnant remember

Me : we ?

Him : why not ?

I just shook my head and giggled...

Him : so what do u say ...

Me : no ... I will do all the chores myself... I don't need a helper ...

He didn't say anything and went out... Bandile is not going to listen to me ... that I know ... I went to our room and took out the basket and put it in the laundry room ...

I then went upstairs to Lim's room and took out her laundry ...

" Morning Mommy"

Me : hey baby ... How did u sleep ...

Her : okay ...

Me : okay ... Come down and get some breakfast...

Her : is it pancakes...

Me : no ... We'll make them tomorrow morning

Her : okay ...

Chanté loves pancakes... She wouldn't mind eating them the whole day ... But I wouldn't let her ... U went downstairs and out her laundry there ...

Me : babe !

Him : yeah !

Me : please turn off the stove !!

Him : okay !

I then sorted the clothes and poured water in the washer ...and put white clothes in and turned it on ... I then went to the kitchen and dished out the porridge... I put

Bandile's dish on a tray and put it on the dinner table ...  
He's at the lounge doing whatever...

Me : babe ... Here's breakfast...

Me : Chanté!

Her : coming!

I then put her dish on the warmer ... I then sat on the  
high chairs and ate my porridge... But I'm still hungry... I  
went to the fridge and took out some yogurt...

"Mom may I please have my breakfast.."

Me : in the warmer ...

She took it and dug in ... The door bell rang ... I went to  
open ... Liqhawe ?

Me : hey sis

Her : hey Uyi ...

We hugged and I let her in ...

We went to the lounge...

Her : hey bro ...

Him : hey sis ...

Her : u called me ?

Him : yeah ...

I then excused myself and went to finish my laundry...

Bandile's Pov 🌻

Me : I called u here because I need your help ...

Her : okay

Me : do u have plans today ?

Her : me ? No ...

Me : great ... May u please help Uyi

Her : with what ...

Me : okay ... What I'm about to tell u must please stay between us ...

Her : ohhhkay

Me : Uyi's pregnant

Her : \*gasped\* really ?

Me : yeah ... But u must act surprised when she tells u...  
Like u never knew ...

Her : ohhkay ... Congrats...

I smiled ..

Me : thanks

Her : so what's the problem

Me : she doesn't want a helper

Her : so u want me to be her helper

Me : just for today ... And please convince her that she should get a helper

Her : okay ... But what do I get in return

Me : why do u always have to get something in return?

She laughed

Her : bhuti nothing is for mahala ...

Me : okay ... R2000

Her : now u are talking... Okay ...

Me : I'm not done

Her : ohho

Me : Uyi is going to her dad later on and she asked me to stay with Chanté...

Her : but ...

Me : I have something to fix at the toy factory

Her : okay but u owe me for this one ...

Me : yeah I know

Her : okay ... I'll do it

Me : okay thanks ...

Her : let me start ...

I smiled ... She went to the laundry room and I went upstairs... I showered and dressed casual... I brushed me  
fade ... I need a new haircut... I then took my laptop and  
went to put it in the car ... I then went outside and found  
Qhawe and Uyi laughing whilst hanging the laundry...

Me : ladies ... I'm off to the Barbershop...

Them : okay ...

As I was about to go out

"Daddy "

Me : hey angel

Her : where are u going?

Me : I'm going to do my haircut

Her : may I tag along

Me : okay come on ...

We then went to the car ...



Me : we are going to first go to my workplace ker



Her : with my pyjamas

Me : why not ?

I started the engine and went to work

Guys ease like share and comment  

Insert 76

Uyintando's Pov 

We've just finished hanging the laundry with liqhawe...  
I'm glad that she's here ... And helping me out ...we are  
now done ... We went to sit on the lounge

Me : uhh ... I'm so tired ...

Liqhawe : yho ... U are lucky I saved u ... Your laundry is a  
lot ...

Me : I know ...

Liqhawe : u should get someone to help u around the  
house

Me : no thanks ... I can handle it ...

Liqhawe : Uyi trust me u can't ...

Me : Qhawe I said I don't want anyone

Her : why not ?

Me : I don't want it to be like I can't do my chores ...

Her : everyone needs a helping hand sometimes

I just looked at her...

Her : look u are a human too ... Don't overwork yourself... You also need a break ...

Me : I don't know ...

Her : I know I'm right ...

Me : okay fine I'll think about it...

Her : okay great

Something's up

Me : did your brother put u up to this

Her : what ... No ... He's got nothing to do with this ... I just didn't enjoy watching u overwork yourself...

Me :okay

I know that she's lying...

We then chatted a bit and I got a message from dad asking where am I ... Dad forgets that I have my own family to take care off ... Wait hold up ...

Me : liqhawe have u seen Chanté?

Her : no ...

I got up and went to her room ... She's not there ... My heartbeat beated so fast ... Where's Chanté ...

Me : Chanté !

I called and looked all over the house for her ... I then went to liqhawe...

Me : Qhawe I can't find my child

Her : chill maybe she went to her friends

Me : what friends ? She barely goes out ...

I'm started to panic ... I then sat down and cried ... liqhawe came to me ...

Her : are u serious...

Hey I was panicking and crying... What if she was kidnapped...

Her : okay let me call Bandile...

Ohh my God I'm such a bad mom ... How can I not notice that she's not here ...

Liqhawe's Pov 

Okay I didn't know that this was serious... Uyi is crying  
and I just called Bandile

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : hey sis

Me : bro ... Is Chanté there with u ...

Him : yeah what's up ...

I so wanted to swear him but I can't do it in front of uyi ...  
I then went to the kitchen

Me : what the fuck bro

Him : what ?

Me : why didn't u tell us that u were going with Chanté

Him : it was unplanned

Me : your wife is crying and panicking here ...

Him : I'm sorry I didn't think that it was going to be ...

Me : bro uyi is pregnant and u do not want her to lose  
the baby but stressing her

Him: Qhawe I ...

Me : drop it

I hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

How can he go with the child and not inform us ... I feel like telling uyi that he's at work ... Nx .. I went back to the lounge...

Me : uyi uhm ... She's with her dad ...

She sighed ...

Her : why did she not tell us

Me : apparently Bandile says it was unplanned

I chuckled...

Her : mxm men ! They never think ...

I laughed

Her : I need to go and shower ... My dad wants to see me

Me : okay in the meantime I'll make something quick for us before u go

Her : where would I be without u

Me : nowhere

We laughed and she went upstairs whilst I went to the kitchen to cook something small

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

I don't know why Bandile would do that but I'll let it go ...  
I went to go shower and wore my umbrella dress and a black top ... I wore my blue heels and tied my hair into a bun ... I need to go to the salon... I put some lipstick on and put my phone and power bank in my bag and my other things ... I then went downstairs to the kitchen

Her : Wow ... U look ... U are so beautiful

I smiled

Me : thank u ...

Her : wow ... Have u ever thought of being a model ...

Me : no and I don't want to

Her : no ? Girl your body is flames ...

I smiled

Me : liqhawe u are exaggerating now

She laughed ...

Her : I'm not

Me : what did u cook

Her : rice and stew ...

Me : isn't ready now

Her : almost ...

Me : okay

Her : girl u are glowing

Me : I'm happy

Her : no man ... There's more to this ...

I just smiled

Me : well I don't know

She looked me with those eyes

Me : stop being curious

She laughed ... We chatted and she dished up and ate ...

We then washed the dishes... I then went to dad's and

she said she's going home ... I arrived and I just got in ...

Okay I don't see a reason to knock at my own home ...

Me : knock knock !

"Over here"

That was a female voice

Me : ohhhkay ...

I went to the dining room and Dad and My new aunt were sitting there ...

Me : sanibonani

Them : yebo ...

Me : how are u aunt

Her : I'm good my child and u

Me : I'm good ... And dad

Him : I'm alright

I nodded ...

Me : so why am I here ?

Her : to explain myself ...

Me : okay ...

I looked at dad and dad was looking straight at thembeka's face with no emotions on his face

Her : \*clears throat\* first of all I want to say sorry to Khaya ... Brother I know u are very angry at me for disappearing into thin air ... I know we were very close and I hurt u by leaving but please here my side ...



Dad didn't say anything he just looked at her ... He looked at her with the same look that he looked at me when I went on a date with Luu and lied to him

Guys please like share and comment 

Uyintando's Pov 

"Thembeke u never thought about someone else's feelings ... U always think about yourself ...I was so worried thinking that u are somewhere probably forced to do something... But no u were gone with ' The love of your life' where's he now ... Is he still alive because if he is ... I want to talk to him ... U made us fight as a family... We even accused dad that maybe his people got u kidnapped... U know what sis ... I knew that u were eventually going to come back ... I counted the days and nights wondering whether u are going to come back today or tomorrow... Even on my wedding day I had faith that maybe u will hear from whoever that I'm getting married and come ... I waited but u never approached ... My wife died before seeing u ... I have always told her that I'd love it if she would get a chance and see u ... I

was the only one that had faith in u when Everyone else had given up on u ... Mom was so worried and that lead her to death ... My sister I don't hate u... I just hate how u acted towards love ... I'm not angry ... I'm not upset ... I just don't know how to act around u ... I feel like I don't know u anymore... Who are u ? Are u the same sister that I was close with ? Or u have changed to a different person ? Those questions are running through my mind and of course I have also negative thoughts but ... He shook his head... I'm just confused" that was my dad replying to Thembeke's ' explanation' ... So my new aunt ran away with his boyfriend back then because his boyfriend thought that her family would never let him marry her ... The crazy things that we do for love ... Dad got up and said ...

Him : Come again next week Saturday

My new aunt nodded ... I was just there quietly watching them fight emotionally... She sighed

Her : may I please get water ...

Me : sure

I stood up ... I would also be thirsty if my brother would tell me my business... I poured water from the fridge on a glass and took it to her... I didn't say anything I just sat

there and watched her gulp the water down "it just don't make sense ... Why did she go for so long and come back the day before your mom's funeral ?"Bandile's words keep ringing in my head ...

Me : aunt why did u come back ...

Okay that was a rude question

Her : to reconcile with my brother ... Why are u asking that ...

I shook my head...

Me : nothing ...

She stood up ...

Her : tell your dad that I'm off ...

Me : will do

Her : goodbye

Me : yeah ... Bye ...

She then got out ... I went to the kitchen and made some food ... I ate and put dad's in the warmer ... I took some fruit salad from the fridge and ate ... I also took some popcorns and went to dad's study ... I knocked and got in ...

Him : I wonder who gave u those popcorns

He asked smiling

Me : come on dad... This is my home too ...

I smiled back ...

Me : dad I have to go now ...

Him : so soon ..

Me : what do u mean so soon ...

Him : take a seat please ...

Me : okay ...

I went to sit opposite him ... He holded my hand ...

Him : my child I'm sorry ... For everything... For the way I treated u and my behavior towards u ... U are my child and I hate it when we shout at each other ... U are the only one that I'm left with ... Your mom left us ...

My eyes are stinging from the tears ...

Him : let's just ... I'm sorry ...

I stood up and went to hug him and cried in his chest ...

Me : I'm also sorry ...

Him : it's okay ...

He said tampering my back... We stayed in that position for a while and ...

Him : are we alright now

I nodded and we pulled out of the hug .. he wiped my tears with his hand ...

Him : stop crying... U look very ugly ...

I laughed

Me : better than u dad ...

Him : I wish your mom was here to agree with me ...

He said fixing his tie ... I laughed .

Me : mom never agreed that u are handsome

Him : who told u that ...

I laughed ...

Him : I'm joking ... No child of mine is ugly

Me : but u are ugly ...

Him : never !

We laughed ...

Me : I'm glad we fixed things

Him : me too ...

Me : dad I really have to go

Him : where are u going?

Me : to do my hair ...

Him : okay ... Wait here ...

Me : okay ...

I say confused ... He opened his drawer and took out some money ... I opened my mouth ... And my eyes ..

He chuckled

Him : don't swallow me ...

Dad has never ! Ever ! Ever! I repeat never! Gave me money njer ... I would have to suck it out of him ...

Me : wow ...

I shook my head

Him : here ... Go do your hair and come back with my change ...

I laughed ... If there's going to be any ... He smiled

Me : thanks ... And goodbye

I said taking the money and as I was about to exit

Him : Uyi ...

I turned around

Me : dad ..

Him : I love u ... And don't be a stranger

Me : I love u too dad ... And I'll come often

Him : come with my grandchild next time ...

I smiled and went to hug him one more time ...

Me : okay ... Goodbye

Him : bye ...

I went downstairs to fetch my bag ... I requested an Uber and went to the salon and did my hair ... I did braids ...

My head is so sore ... After hours of sitting in this chair I finally got done and request an Uber and went home...

It's a bit late ... I got in and Bandile was watching cartoons with Chanté... Well not exactly... He was on his phone ...

Me : hey guys ...

Them : hey ...

They were both focused on what they were doing before I came ... I shrugged and went to the kitchen and as I was about to cook ...

Bandile : Babe there's no need for u to cook today ... We already ate !!!

He shouted ... I shrugged that's minus one problem ... I went outside to take off the laundry ... Ohh it's not there ... I went to the laundry room to pack it ... The laundry room is empty .. and I know for a fact that Bandile would never do the laundry ... I went to the lounge and went behind him and whispered

Me : who ironed and packed the laundry ...

Him : can we talk later ...

Me : hmm ok ...

I then went upstairs and took a shower ... My head is heavy ... I then drink painkillers and wrapped my braids with a doek ... I wore my pyjamas and went downstairs... They haven't moved an inch ...

Me : Chanté

Her : yes mommy

Me : it's school tomorrow...

Her : yes I know mommy ...

Me : what time is it now

Bandile : half past seven ...

Me : Chanté u will meet me at your room in two minutes

Her : uhhh ... This is so unfair ...



I hear Bandile chuckle ... I went to her room and took out her pyjamas... In a minute she got in ...

Me : let's go and bath

Her : okay ...

I ran a bath for her and undressed her and bathed her ...

Me : how was your day today ..

Her : mommy it was fun ,yummy ,boring ,fun again then yummy and good and I'm tired ...

I laughed at her ...

Her : why are u laughing

Me : because I don't understand what you just said ...

Her : well it was fun because I got to see Daddy cutting his hair ,then it was yummy because I ate a burger ,then boring because we went to daddy's workplace... Then it was fun because I got to work also then yummy because I ate again now I'm tired ...

I shook my head .. and we talked and played.... Then dried her and lotion her body then put her pyjamas on ...

Me : goodnight

Her : night mommy ...

I smiled and exited and went to my room ... And got on the covers and logged into Insta ... After a while I got tired and turned off my phone and charger it ... Bandile is still downstairs... I just slept ....

Bandile's Pov 🌻

After chatting with my friends I went upstairs and took a shower ... I then wore my boxers and went in covers and slept with my hands over Uyi... Tomorrow is work ...

Guys please like ,share and comment ❤️

Insert 77

Bandile's Pov 🌻

I woke up very early today and I showered then wore my formal Wear ... Well I kinda hired a helper but I still need to talk to uyi ... I won't allow her to drain herself... I then went to Chanté's room ... And slightly shook her ...

Her : no ...

Me : wake up ... It's time for school

Her : no Daddy ... I don't want to ...

Me : Limthande wake up ... I'm not doing this with u right now ...

She then started crying... Ohh Lord not now ...

Me : okay ... I'm sorry ... I won't shout at u again ... It's time for u to wake up and go to school... If u wake up ... I'mma make pancakes for breakfast...

Her : promise ...

Me : yeah promise

She got up and I went to run her a bath ...

Me : call me when u done bathing yourself...

Her : okay ...

I then went downstairs and made some pancakes... I then went upstairs and dried Chanté... I then put her uniform on and did her hair ...

Her : Daddy I don't want this hairstyle

Me : what's wrong with it ...

Her : I did it on Friday

Me : who's going to notice

Her : my friends ...

Me : u have a boyfriend now ?

She laughed

Her : no Daddy ... Stop ...

She laughed

Me : I don't know ... I was just asking

Her : no ... And no ...

I shrugged and did her another style ... We then both went downstairs and I dished out the pancakes ... I went upstairs to wake uyi and I heard water running so ... Yeah she's already awake ... I went back to the kitchen and ate my breakfast... Chanté went up to take her bag ... I also packed my things ... Uyi came down looking very beautiful... Like I literally stared at her ...

Her : morning babe ...

She said kissing my lips ... So she's in a good mood today ...

Me : hey ... U look beautiful today ...

Her : thanks ... U don't look bad yourself

Me : ouch ...

She laughed ...

Her : u made breakfast?

Me : yeah ... I just wanted u to cool off ...

Her : okay ...

Me : about the helper ...

Her : it's cool

Me : u serious

Her : I know that u have already hired someone...

Me : how did u know ...

Her : we both know that u would never continue with the laundry... Ever ...

I laughed ...

Me : okay u got me ... I hired a helper online and she seems good ... And she's starting tomorrow...

Her : hmmm ...

Me : what's wrong

Her : nothing ...

Chanté came to join us ...

Her : how's work ...

Me : it's busy ... We'll need all the help we can get and we also have to get the mayor on our side and u are not going to work till late

Her : why not

Me : u know why ...

Her : Bandile I'm not an egg ... I'm still the same uyi ... I don't have to stop what I ...

Me : uh... Uh.. uh...

I interrupted her ...

Me : we'll talk about this later ...

Her : cool ...

Me : guys it's 7 ... Lets go ...

Her : okay ...

Uyi went upstairs and I tidied a bit on the kitchen and Chanté ran to the car ... I took my laptop and bag then went to the car with my car keys ... I opened the car and we got in ... We are now waiting for Uyi ... And after a few minutes she came out and locked the house and we got out ... We dropped Chanté at her school

Her : have a nice day

Chanté : thank u mommy u too ... They kissed and she ran to the school grounds... on our way to work :

Uyi : babe ... U know u don't have to treat me like an egg ...

Me : u are carrying our child so I will ...

I know for a fact that she's rolling her eyes ...

Her : then teach me how to drive ....

Me : what ?

Her : it's either u teach me how to drive or I'm working till late ...

Me : uyi u are not serious

Her : so u want me to go to driving school... because I will

Me : babe u are pregnant

Her : exactly ...not disabled...

Me : what if something happens to u and our child ....

Her : nothing bad will happen... u just watch too many movies ....

Me : mcm it's not funny

Her : who said it was ...

Me : uyi u are upset now ?

Her : u just make me so mad sometimes I don't know how u .. think ...

I just looked at her ...

Her : hurry up ... I wanna start working

Me : yoh ...

Her : what

Me : nothing ...

My wife has totally changed in a week ... I hope I just survive for the incoming months ... After a few minutes we arrived at the toy factory and opened up ... Yep it's the first week of December and we have a lot to do before the 25 ... This is going to be a long day

Luxolo's Pov 🍁

I woke up today in a good assed mood ... I'm in love... Okay ... Luxolo calm down ... This girl is Nadia and she is driving me crazy ... I'm now at home ... I last saw her two days ago but we still talk online .. it's like she's a long lost friend of mine ... She just gets me ... I mean we click and today we are going to the movies ... I asked her out and



she agreed ... I was so happy ... I feel like she also has feelings for me ... But I just don't know what's holding her back ... Ohh well I get up and go downstairs... I find Bontle packing her bag and getting ready to go to school

Me : hey lil sis

Her : hey big bro ...

Me : u have an early class ...

Her : yeah ... I'll be back at 12

Me : I'll fetch u ...

Her : there no need bro ... Sbu is ... She cleared her throat and bit her lip

Her : fuck ...

Me : Sbu ?

Her : no I wanted to say sandile ...

Me : who's sandile

Her : my boyfriend

Me : ohhh

I nodded and she faked a smile

Me : Bontle I'm not dumb ... And I'll ask u one more time .. what's going on between u and Sbu ...

Her : nothing ... We are just friends... Geez ...

Why is she so defensive...

Me : hmm. Okay ... Please come early ... I need u to help me with something

Her : yeah fine ... Bye ...

Me : I wonder what's going on ...

Ohh well I make myself some cereal and chat with Nadia ....

Bontle's Pov 🍷

Fuck ... Stupid ! stupid! I hit my forehead... How can I slip Sbu's name whilst talkng with my bro ... Yes I haven't told Luu yet about my relationship with Sbu ... And I feel like I'm loosing feelings for Sbu ... I don't know maybe I need to be single and just stay alone for a while because right now I miss Ayanda ... I pull up my mini Cooper and go to school ... On my way to class I meet Siyo ...

Her : hey girl

Me : hey

Her : why are u so down

I shrugged

Me : its Monday ...

We then got in class ...

Her : can we meet up after class ...

Me : at the cafeteria

Her : yeah

Me : okay ...

I then went to sit on my chair and waited until the lecturer came and did the lesson ...

Guys please like,share and comment 

Insert 78

Sbu's Pov 

Me : sir ... I don't know ... I'll have to think about it

Him : it's okay ... I was just saying it's a once in a lifetime opportunity to explore and work somewhere different...  
And the payment will be double

Me : I'll sleep on it ... I mean my family is here in South Africa... Now I have to leave them and go to another country

Him : I'll give u this month to think about it and on January u tell me what u have decided... Choose wisely ...

I sighed ...

Me : thank u .. I will ... Thank u sir ...

I stood up and went to my office... I have just been given an opportunity to go and work outside the country... The payment is good and fair but my life is here ... What am I going to do ... I'll have to leave Bontle ,my friends ,my family ? Or stay ... What am I going to do ... Ohh Lord ... I take my phone and call Bontle and it goes straight to voicemail... Maybe she is in class ... I then continue working

\*\*\*\*\*

It's now lunch time ... I pack my things and take my laptop and go to the nearest cafeteria and sit there and order dunked muffins and cappuccino... I then take out my laptop and continued working ... I got my food and ate whilst busy on my laptop... My phone then rang ... It's babe

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : babe ...

Her : Sbu ... U don't have to fetch me after class ... I'll go with Siyo

Me : okay ... But I really wanted us to talk...

Her : yeah we will ... Im done with school for the year so we can talk ...

Me : okay ... I love u ...

Her : love u too ...

Me : okay ... Bye ... And stay beautiful

She giggled

Her : bye ...

\*\*\*\*\*

I even forgot that school are closing tommorow... I shrugged ... I need to go and visit Luu ... And my family .. I need their opinion on this ... I looked at the time ... It's one o'clock... My lunch time is over ... I close my laptop and pay the bill and go to the office and finish working

Bontle's Pov 🌹

Siyo and I are now at the cafeteria...

Her : so what's going on with u

Me : what do u mean

Her : u have totally changed these past few months

Me : it's life ... Girl's gotta change

We laughed

Her : but on a serious note what's going on

Me : I don't know ... Like I feel like a selfish person

Her : how ...

I just shook my head

Me : I'm a bad person Siyo

I say sniffing and trying to stop my tears from coming out

Her : baby girl u are not

Me : I am ... I used Shy as a rebound .. I never really got over Ayanda and I feel like I have more feelings for Ayanda than Sbu ... I don't know how to tell him ... The guy loves me so much and Im afraid to break his heart ...

Her : but communication is key...

Me : it's easier said than done ...

Her : yeah ... But u will have to tell him before he sees the signs and doesn't want u anymore... And trust me ... That hurts ...

Me : I'll try ...

My phone then beeped... It's Luxolo ... He wants to see me now ... urgh I forgot that I promised to come home early today ...

Me : that's my brother ... I promised him that I'll come back early today ...

Her : okay ... But think about what i said ...

I nodded

Me : bye

I waved at her then required and I erased back home ... I got in and there he was sitting restless in his couch .... As I got in he literally jumped up ...

Me : what's going on with u

Him : I thought u said that u will come early today

Me : I did but I had also been held up by Siyo

He nodded ...

Me : what do u need my help with

Him : sit ..

He said following me and I went to the high chairs in the kitchen

Me : yes

Him : I'm going on a date

Me : so ?

Him : I need your help

Me : okay ... What do u need help with ...

Him : I don't know ... What to wear and stuff

Me : why are u acting like this is your first date

Him : I don't know why ... Also

Me : wear casually and just be yourself

Him : I feel so nervous

Me : u should be ...

Him : excuse me ...

Me : u are going with your fuck buddy to a date

Him : who said that I'm going with my fuck buddy



Me : your face ...

Him : it's Nadia not fuck buddy

Me : hmmm ? U guys are at it huh

He shrugged

Him : a guy doesn't hit and tell

Me : u are a girl

He laughed

Him : u wish

Me : although u act like onei said mumbling

Him : what did u just say

Me : that I like the Nadia name

He smiled like a kid promised to get candy

Him : u will like her too

Me : what ... U are going to Introduce me to her

He shrugged and went up

Me : Luxolo !!!

Urgh I don't know why I helped him at the first place ...

Guys please like share and comment 

Insert 79

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

It's now lunch time , Bandile and I are at mugg and bean ... We have already ordered and we are just having a chat about his childhood ... And I'm laughing because everything that he is saying is not true ...

Him : babe ... I'm not lying

Me : u are ...

I said laughing...

Him : my dad would hit us everytime he saw us with a girl ... He would chase us with his belt ...

Me : how old were u back then

Him : age doesn't matter .

Me : how old

Him: about 6 years old ...

I laughed

Me : and u had your way with girls

Him : yep ... But I didn't do it openly I had to hide because I was scared that my dad would find me ...

Me : I didn't know that u lived in a village

Him : yeah ... Those were the best days of my life ...

Me : wait... Why did u do it ...

Him : do what

Me : u went to approach a girl even though u were scared

Him : it was fun ... Back then

Me : u keep on saying back then ... What happened afterwards

Him : well...

My phone then interrupted him ... I put my finger up signaling him to hold on ... I picked up my phone ... It's a private number

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hello

"Hey Uyi it's Ayanda ... Please don't hang up "

Ayanda ?

Me : okay

Him : I need your help

Me : my help

Him : yeah

I looked at Bandile

Me : okay ... What do u need help with

Him : look I'll send u a location and can we please meet there at 4o'clock .. and please don't tell anyone about this call

Me : uhmmm

I say scratching my itching head

Me : I don't know ... I mean I'm a bit busy

Him : ohhh

He said in disappointment

Him : thanks anyway

Me : I'll help u

Him : ohh okay ...

Me : okay

Him : and Uyi

Me : yeah

Him : I mean it when I say don't tell anyone... Not even Bandile

I looked at Bandile and smiled

Me : okay ... See u then

Him : okay thanks bye

Me : bye

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : who was that

Me : my high school friend

He nodded

Him : which friend?

I looked at him and just ate my food ... Ayanda ? Where has he been and what kinda help is he talking about? What if he wants to come back ... Ohhh he wouldn't survive for a week here .. Brian will kill him ...

"Uyi "

Not to mention Sbu... I wonder if Bontle and Sbu will be able to keep their secret for long ... Ohh my word why does he want to come back now ... I should call Bontle and ...

I feel a kick on my foot and I looked up

Me : why did u kick me

Him : because I have been calling your name for forever

Me : ohh ... What were u saying

Him : Who was that ?

Me : who was who ?

Him : on the phone

Me : I told u it's my friend

I say irritated

Him : it must be an important friend

I just looked at him and continued to eat ....

Him : Uyintando

Me : What Bandile!

Him : calm down geez .. why are u now so worked up

Me : because u fucken asking me the same question over and over ... So u do trust me now huh ?

Him : it's not I ...

Me : save it ...

I say standing up irritated and lost my appetite... I'm stressed and he's busy questioning me ... I took the car keys and went out

Bandile's Pov 🌻

Okay is there something wrong that I did . I shrugged ohh well ... Wait.. I paid the bill and took my phone ... I then went to the car ... I thought that she was going to drive herself but no she is just sitting in the passengers seat looking forward ... \*Sigh\* I sometimes do not understand Uyi ... I opened the door on her side and stood there ... She the looked at me and looked forward ... I leaned on the door and crossed my ankles with my hands on my pockets... I looked at her very closely ... Uyi's mood brings the hell out if me but I love her so much ... She then turned her whole body to face me ...

Her : babe ...

I just looked at her ... No don't get me wrong... I'm not mad ... I just wanted her to cool down before I talk to her ...

Her : I'm sorry I snapped at u ..

I shrugged ...

Her : I don't know how to tell u this but please don't tell anyone

Me : okay

Her : The person that called me earlier is Ayanda

Why am I not surprised...

Me : what did he want

Her: I don't know but I think that he wants to come back

Okay now I put my serious face on

Me : and where do u for in

I say with my deep voice ... Yes now I'm dead serious

Her : I don't know... I think he wants me to help him

Me : hmm ...

I say and looked at the side ... I don't know what to say or do ... She touched my hand

Her : babe ...

Me : Uyi... Do we now keep things from each other ...

Her : no ... But he wanted me to not tell anyone

Me : how we'll have u known this guy



Her : what are u imposing

Me : Uyi u were going to meet this guy somewhere private ... What if he kidnapps u or rape u ...

She looked at me shocked

Me : what I'm trying to say is that can we please not keep things from each other ... Because that will break our marriage... Please

She nodded ... I squatted down and looked at her

Me : babe ... Ndakuthanda kakhulu ... And I don't want anything to hurt u ... I wanna do the same work that your skeleton does ... I wanna support and protect u from harm ... If u don't tell me other things how will I be able to protect u ... I'm not saying tell me everything but .. u know what I mean ...

I touched her stomach

Me : I will not be able to forgive myself if something happened to u and the baby ...

She smiled and looked at me with tears in her eyes

Me : okay ?

Her : okay ...

I then stood up and got her out of the car ... I close the door ... And looked deep in her light hazel eyes ... I then gave her one of my warmest hugs ... We stayed in that position for a while ... We then pulled out and I opened the door for her and she got in ... I went to my side and got in ... I then drove us to work ... I then texted liqhawe and asked her to please fetch Limthande from school ...

\*\*\*\*\*

I was still busy in my office when uyi knocked and got in

Me: babe ?

Her : let's go

Me : where

She looked at me and got out ... I called my PA into my office

Him : yes sir...

Me : please postpone all my meeting for the day and please pack my things ... And if I'm not here yet please lock up ...

Him : yes sir ... Please don't forget your meeting tommorow with the mayor ..

I nodded ...

Me : uh.. okay .. for tommorow's meeting... Please phone Mam' Danny and order as much muffins and water ... Get everyone on board and hold up ... Please call everyone here and tell them to meet me at the reception in two minutes...

He nodded ... I then went outside to Uyi

Me : where are we going to

Her : I'll tell u on the way ...

Me : but first I need u to come... I have an announcement to make ...

Her : okay ...

We then got in and everyone was there ...

Me : Good day people .

Them : Good day sir

Me : I called u all here to inform u about tomorrow...

They all mumbled

Me : thank u ... The mayor is going to be visiting us tomorrow.. I'd like everyone to be on board and our PAs' to organise some refreshments ... We have to get the mayor on our side in order to make our event work ... So

people don't disappoint me and do your best ... Thank u  
...

They called their hands and separated ... Uyi and I went  
to the car

Her : drive ...

Me : where ..

She then directed me to this place ... It's quite and u can  
hear a coin fall ...

Me: why are we here

Her : to meet Aya

Me : ohh ... Okay ...

Her : I need u to stay here and don't come out ...

Me : no I'll go with u

Her : he made it clear that I shouldn't tell anyone and  
please don't make me regret telling u

I chuckled

Me : okay ...

She then got out ... If I have a hinch that something is  
going to happen then I'll go out ...

Guys please like ,share and comment 

Insert 79

Uyintando's Pov 

It's now lunch time , Bandile and I are at mugg and bean ... We have already ordered and we are just having a chat about his childhood ... And I'm laughing because everything that he is saying is not true ...

Him : babe ... I'm not lying

Me : u are ...

I said laughing...

Him : my dad would hit us everytime he saw us with a girl ... He would chase us with his belt ...

Me : how old were u back then

Him : age doesn't matter .

Me : how old

Him: about 6 years old ...

I laughed

Me : and u had your way with girls

Him : yep ... But I didn't do it openly I had to hide because I was scared that my dad would find me ...

Me : I didn't know that u lived in a village

Him : yeah ... Those were the best days of my life ...

Me : wait... Why did u do it ...

Him : do what

Me : u went to approach a girl even though u were scared

Him : it was fun ... Back then

Me : u keep on saying back then ... What happened afterwards

Him : well...

My phone then interrupted him ... I put my finger up signaling him to hold on ... I picked up my phone ... It's a private number

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hello

"Hey Uyi it's Ayanda ... Please don't hang up "

Ayanda ?

Me : okay

Him : I need your help

Me : my help

Him : yeah

I looked at Bandile

Me : okay ... What do u need help with

Him : look I'll send u a location and can we please meet there at 4o'clock .. and please don't tell anyone about this call

Me : uhmmm

I say scratching my itching head

Me : I don't know ... I mean I'm a bit busy

Him : ohhh

He said in disappointment

Him : thanks anyway

Me : I'll help u

Him : ohh okay ...

Me : okay

Him : and Uyi

Me : yeah

Him : I mean it when I say don't tell anyone... Not even Bandile

I looked at Bandile and smiled

Me : okay ... See u then

Him : okay thanks bye

Me : bye

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : who was that

Me : my high school friend

He nodded

Him : which friend?

I looked at him and just ate my food ... Ayanda ? Where has he been and what kinda help is he talking about?

What if he wants to come back ... Ohhh he wouldn't survive for a week here .. Brian will kill him ...

"Uyi "

Not to mention Sbu... I wonder if Bontle and Sbu will be able to keep their secret for long ... Ohh my word why



does he want to come back now ... I should call Bontle and ...

I feel a kick on my foot and I looked up

Me : why did u kick me

Him : because I have been calling your name for forever

Me : ohh ... What were u saying

Him : Who was that ?

Me : who was who ?

Him : on the phone

Me : I told u it's my friend

I say irritated

Him : it must be an important friend

I just looked at him and continued to eat ....

Him : Uyintando

Me : What Bandile!

Him : calm down geez .. why are u now so worked up

Me : because u fucken asking me the same question over and over ... So u do trust me now huh ?

Him : it's not I ...

Me : save it ...

I say standing up irritated and lost my appetite... I'm stressed and he's busy questioning me ... I took the car keys and went out

Bandile's Pov 🌻

Okay is there something wrong that I did . I shrugged ohh well ... Wait.. I paid the bill and took my phone ... I then went to the car ... I thought that she was going to drive herself but no she is just sitting in the passengers seat looking forward ... \*Sigh\* I sometimes do not understand Uyi ... I opened the door on her side and stood there ... She the looked at me and looked forward ... I leaned on the door and crossed my ankles with my hands on my pockets... I looked at her very closely ... Uyi's mood brings the hell out if me but I love her so much ... She then turned her whole body to face me ...

Her : babe ...

I just looked at her ... No don't get me wrong... I'm not mad ... I just wanted her to cool down before I talk to her ...

Her : I'm sorry I snapped at u ..

I shrugged ...

Her : I don't know how to tell u this but please don't tell anyone

Me : okay

Her : The person that called me earlier is Ayanda

Why am I not surprised...

Me : what did he want

Her: I don't know but I think that he wants to come back

Okay now I put my serious face on

Me : and where do u for in

I say with my deep voice ... Yes now I'm dead serious

Her : I don't know... I think he wants me to help him

Me : hmm ...

I say and looked at the side ... I don't know what to say or do ... She touched my hand

Her : babe ...

Me : Uyi... Do we now keep things from each other ...

Her : no ... But he wanted me to not tell anyone

Me : how we'll have u known this guy

Her : what are u imposing

Me : Uyi u were going to meet this guy somewhere private ... What if he kidnapps u or rape u ...

She looked at me shocked

Me : what I'm trying to say is that can we please not keep things from each other ... Because that will break our marriage... Please

She nodded ... I squatted down and looked at her

Me : babe ... Ndakuthanda kakhulu ... And I don't want anything to hurt u ... I wanna do the same work that your skeleton does ... I wanna support and protect u from harm ... If u don't tell me other things how will I be able to protect u ... I'm not saying tell me everything but .. u know what I mean ...

I touched her stomach

Me : I will not be able to forgive myself if something happened to u and the baby ...

She smiled and looked at me with tears in her eyes

Me : okay ?

Her : okay ...

I then stood up and got her out of the car ... I close the door ... And looked deep in her light hazel eyes ... I then gave her one of my warmest hugs ... We stayed in that position for a while ... We then pulled out and I opened the door for her and she got in ... I went to my side and got in ... I then drove us to work ... I then texted liqhawe and asked her to please fetch Limthande from school ...

\*\*\*\*\*

I was still busy in my office when uyi knocked and got in

Me: babe ?

Her : let's go

Me : where

She looked at me and got out ... I called my PA into my office

Him : yes sir...

Me : please postpone all my meeting for the day and please pack my things ... And if I'm not here yet please lock up ...

Him : yes sir ... Please don't forget your meeting tommorow with the mayor ..

I nodded ...

Me : uh.. okay .. for tommorow's meeting... Please phone Mam' Danny and order as much muffins and water ... Get everyone on board and hold up ... Please call everyone here and tell them to meet me at the reception in two minutes...

He nodded ... I then went outside to Uyi

Me : where are we going to

Her : I'll tell u on the way ...

Me : but first I need u to come... I have an announcement to make ...

Her : okay ...

We then got in and everyone was there ...

Me : Good day people .

Them : Good day sir

Me : I called u all here to inform u about tomorrow...

They all mumbled

Me : thank u ... The mayor is going to be visiting us tomorrow.. I'd like everyone to be on board and our PAs' to organise some refreshments ... We have to get the mayor on our side in order to make our event work ... So

people don't disappoint me and do your best ... Thank u  
...

They called their hands and separated ... Uyi and I went  
to the car

Her : drive ...

Me : where ..

She then directed me to this place ... It's quite and u can  
hear a coin fall ...

Me: why are we here

Her : to meet Aya

Me : ohh ... Okay ...

Her : I need u to stay here and don't come out ...

Me : no I'll go with u

Her : he made it clear that I shouldn't tell anyone and  
please don't make me regret telling u

I chuckled

Me : okay ...

She then got out ... If I have a hinch that something is  
going to happen then I'll go out ...

Guys please like ,share and comment 

Insert 80

Uyintando's Pov 

I'm now walking into this building scared ... It's an empty ,tidy kinda building. There are signs on the walls indicating where I should go ... I then follow them ... Suddenly my phone rang... It's Bandile... I picked up

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : babe

Him : put your phone on sound recorder

I chuckled

Me : okay

Him : babe

Me : yeah

Him : I love u

Me : I love u too

Him : very much



Me : double very much

Him : okay ... I'll be waiting

Me : okay ...

Him : see u soon

I blushed

Me : okay ...

\*\*\*\*\*

I then put my phone on sound record, I turned off my phone and continued walking until I got to the end

"This side "

I hear a deep voice and turn to the other side ... There he was ... Wearing all black and looking traumatized... I walked up to him feeling a bit scared ... It felt like I was meeting a stranger ... I went to the chair and sat next to him

Him : hello

Me : hey

I say with my voice trembling ... It simply says that I'm scared

Him : Uyi

I looked at him

Him : how are things

Me : what do u mean

Him : how's she

Me : Bontle?

Him : yeah ...

Me : she's okay I guess

I will not tell him that Bontle misses him

Him : does she miss me

I shrugged

Me : more or less

Him : ohh

Me : why am I here

Him : ohh ... I wanna come back

Me : excuse me ?

Him : I'm tired off feeling pity for myself ... I'm tired of missing her ... I don't want to be far away from her anymore ... I just want to fix things

Me : and how are u going to fix things

Him : I'll come back and fight for her

Me : will she fight for u

Him : our love for each other is strong

Me : why now

Him : hmmm?

Me : no offense but u are just going to complicate things

Him : she moved on

Me : yeah

Him : ohh ... But I'll come back

Me : good luck

I say standing up

Him : and I want u to help me

Me : help u ?

Him : yeah

Me : I don't know

Him : please think about it

Me : okay ... But I'm not promising anything

Him : okay ... Thanks for coming

Me : sure

I then hurriedly went out ... And got in the car...

Him : and ?

Me : nothing suprising

Him : babe ... Tell me

Me : he wants to come back

Him : hell is going to break loose

Me : I don't think so

Him : huh ?

Me : Ayanda says that he will fight for his love for Bontle

Him : she moved on mos

Me : but she's still in love with Aya

He shook his head

Me : he asked me to help him

Him : with what ?

Me : I don't know ... Probably to come back ...

He looked at me and started the engine and we went to his parents house and we got in ... We greeted and went to the lounge where everyone was sitting

Me : molweni ma

Them : ewe

We then sat down and I then went to the kitchen and made tea

"Aw madoda nanku makoti wakowethu "

I turned around to meet Siya and I smiled

Me : brother in law

Him : how are u

Me : I'm good and u

Him : happy

He said smiling

Me : I wonder what go u in this kinda mood ... I say turning the kettle on

Him : do I have to have a reason to be happy

I smiled and shrugged

Me : I don't know ... U tell me ...

He was then interrupted by his phone ... He looked at it and switched it off irritated ...

Me : debts

Him : no ... Ex - girlfriend

Me : tell me about it ...

I say rolling my eyes

Him : some people can really ruin a mood

Me : then don't let them

Him : you are right ...

The kettle then turned off and o poured the boiled water into the cup and Chanté came in running towards me

Her : Mommy !

Me : woah ... Slow down ...

She stopped and let me finish pouring the water ...

And then hugged me

Her : mommy I received a sticker today

Me : is it ?

I say smiling

Her : yes mommy ...

Me : listen baby ... Let me give the elders some tea then u can tell me all about your day ...

Her : okay ... I'll be here waiting ...

Siya : Limtha ...

I then went to the lounge and gave them the tea ... My mother in law was smiling at me ... I returned the smile

Her : u look beautiful today dear

Me : thank u ma ...

She nodded and I took the rest of the stuff to the kitchen... Liqhawe was also in the kitchen ...

Me : hey Qhawe

Her : hey Uyi

Siya : guys I gotta bounce ... Uyi we'll talk later ...

I smiled and nodded ... He then exited with liqhawe... I then tidy up the kitchen...

Chanté : as I was saying mommy

Me : yes

Her : the whole class clapped hands for me

Me : what for ?

Her : I got most of the answers right

Me : wow ... Congrats ... U go girl ...

I say and we high fived

Me : and your friend

Her : she only got a few wrong ...

Me : okay ...

Her : mommy

Me : yeah

Her : the teacher said that our parents must fetch our reports tommorow

Me : okay ... We will

Her : mom what do u mean by saying ' we will '

Me : yeah me and u ...

Her : no I don't want to go ...

Me : okay then I'll go

Her : that's much better

We laughed

Her : mommy I wanna sleep here tonight

Me : okay ...

Her : thank u

I then took out the vegetables and started to peel ...

Liqhawe then got in

Her : let me help u out



Me : thanks

We then started peeling

Her : mommy I'm going to Daddy now

Me : okay

She then ran out

Me : let me go fetch the cups from the lounge

Her : okay ...

I went to the lounge and suddenly everyone became quiet and smiled ... I then took the cups and got out ...

Me : that was awkward

I then went to the kitchen

Liqhawe and I started cooking

Bandile's Pov 🌻

Dad : eyy son u scored one

I laughed and shook my head

Mom : is she expecting

Me : more or less ...

I stood up and went outside to join Siya and the guys there

Me : gents

We greeted and talked ... It's getting late I then went in the kitchen ... Liqhawe was laughing with Uyi ...

I stood next to the sink with my hands in my pockets and my legs crossed and my body leaning on the sink

Me : sis ... May I please borrow your power bank

Her : it's in my room ... Next to my blue bag on the dressing table

Me : thanks .. may u please fetch it for me

She rolled her eyes and got out

Me : babe when are we going

Her : ohh no ... Chanté and I will sleep over

Me : haibo babe if u sleep here... Who am I going to sleep with

Her : alone

Me : babe u are not serious

She chuckled

Her : I'm joking ... Chanté will sleep over and we are going to go after an hour or two

Me : okay ...

I then kissed her cheek and went to the guest room and slept ...

I was now woken by Chanté ... I lazily opened my eyes

Her : Daddy mommy says that u should come down and eat ...

Me : tell her that I'm not hungry ...

Her : Daddy come on

Me : I really am not

Her : okay ...

She then went out and I continued sleeping and now I was woken by Uyi

Me : hmmm

Her : babe let's go

Me : where

Her : our house

Me : okay I'm coming in a few ...

Her : okay ...

I got up and went to wash my face ... I wore my shoes and took my car keys then went to liqhawe's room and knocked then got in... She's not here ... I took my phone and went downstairs...and we bid our goodbyes... We then got in the car and drove home listening to Beyonce' 🙄 ... Uyi is so I love with American artists ... We arrived at our house and I went straight to the shower and showered ... I then put a towel over my lower body ... I went to my wadrobe and I felt warm hands on my waist ... I turned around and Uyi attacked me with a kiss ... We kissed ... It's wasn't the smooth kinda kiss ... It was now a greedy kiss which turned me on in a sec ... Her touching my abs is so fucken amazing ... She then threw me on the bed ... What the hell has happened to Uyi... She the slowly got on top of me and kissed my neck ... I groaned in pleasure. She stopped and smirked ... She moved her but slowly against my man down there ... I'm hard asf ... I pulled her towards me but ...

Her : no ,no .. Mr Zungu... I'm in control today ...

She Said in a sexy voice ... My eyes are half open ... My body is hot. ...what is she doing to me ! She then kissed me whilst taking the towel off me ...

The rest was history ❤️

Please like and comment on the insert 

Insert 81

Uyintando's Pov 

Waking up next to my love is something that makes me smile every day ... Okay ... Yesterday? Okay let's not get there ... The only thing I'll say is that I could not control Bandile's body ... He ended up being in control but I don't regret it ... I lazily open my eyes ...yeah it's morning already ... My body is wrapped in his arms . His one leg is on mine and his warm skin against mine ... I love being in this kinda space with him . I carefully move his leg and sit up to face him ... He is sleeping peacefully that the movement did not wake him up even a little bit . His skin is flawless ... My milky chocolate husband ... I wish I can stay here , like this forever.

Him : are u planning to murder me ?

I laughed a bit ... And he smiled ..

Me : What makes u think I'll murder u ?

Him : because I'm handsome

Me : No babe ... I'll never murder u .Whuu ! Who will be the father of my children .

He smiled and pulled me close to him

Him : I love u ...

I picked his lips

Me : ngyakuthanda nam babe ...

I digged my head on his neck and pecked it ...

Me : where have u been on my life ?

Him : right here waiting for u ...

We stayed in that position for a while ...

Him : how about a picnic

Hmmmm I say picking up my head

Him : I mean today ... How about we go to the garden for a picnic just us two

Me : okay but we have a meeting with the mayor today

Him : I know ... The meeting is in the afternoon after lunch

Me : okay ... i also have to get Chanté's report

Him : okay ... Well talk about it

Me :Babem

Him : hmm?

Me : I'm sorry

Him : for ?

Me : for not telling u the truth about Aya

Him : it's nothing babe

He said kissing my forehead

Me : okay ...

We then stayed like that until I went to shower

\*\*\*\*\*

We are now at our garden ... We are laying on our backs  
looking at the sky ... He has been stealing glances on me

...

Him : babe u are so beautiful today

Me : thank u ... U are not bad yourself

We then broke into silence

Him : what's on your mind

Me : nothing much and u

Him : I'm thinking about

our future

I tilt my head to face him

Me : what about it

Him : we are going to be parents soon

Me : we are already ones njena

Him : I want us to be ready

Me : what do u mean

Him : how about baby shopping?

Excuse me

Me : huh

Him : yeah .. I want to be there for u ..

Me : okay

Him : I mean it ... U are still young and I don't want to put u under pressure

I nodded ...

Him : Strawberry?

I smiled and nodded ... We fed each other some fruit and

"U guys love each other too much "

And that was The heroine



Him : Liqhawe ...

We did not move an inch

She came closer to us ... Then sat down

Her : lovebirds

Him : third wheel

I laughed and she ate some fruit ...

Her : I came to get Teddy

Whuu! Chanté bear , Bandile and I laughed at her

Her : so u planned this

Me : planned what ?

Her : yoh ... Your daughter is handful ...

Him : u are bored already aunt ?

Her : not really

Me : why didn't u come with her

Her : she wanted to watch cartoons all day

Me : I miss her

Her : I'll tell her ... Goodbye and keep loving each other

She said and went inside the house

Him : we have a few hours left before the meeting

I took my phone and looked at the time

Me : we have 3 hours left

Him : let's make it count

He said kissing me ...

"Lovies I'm off !!"

With that said we kissed and went back to the house and continued... U know what happened...

\*\*\*\*\*

The meeting with the mayor went well and we got him on our side ... Everything is on place and we are ready for our event ...

Guys please react and comment 

Insert 82

Uyintando's Pov 

Yesterday I went to fetch Chanté's report and yes she's proceeding to the third grade . My child is so happy ,us too ... So today we decided to just go Christmas shopping and also visit my dad . Bandile won't be able to join us

,he will be busy the whole day . That's fine with me because we spent almost the whole day together. I think on the weekend we will go to the doctor to check on the baby . I'm gaining a bit of weight and I eat like there's no tomorrow. Mrs and Mr A are coming over on Christmas. I still have to go to my in-laws. Phew ... A lot of things to do today . Bandile asked Sbu to drive me around since he's the only one off today . Luyanda and Naomi are going to their home today . I'm happy for Luyanda , he will finally be at peace . I have just got out of the shower , I wore my maxi dress with my stilettos . I then went downstairs and found Chanté eating breakfast . I joined her and we ate over a mother and daughter chat ,whilst Bandile is still busy upstairs.After eating a knock came through.

Me : Coming !

I went to the front door and opened . A lady in her mid forties stood in front of me .

Her : Good day mam... Is this the Zungu residence

Me : uhm ... Yes ma . Can I help u .

Her : I'm the helper .

Ohh ?

Me : Ohh get in ma ...

I made space for her to get In . We then sat down ...

Me : let me make u some tea ma .

Her : okay ...

I hurriedly did the tea and some muffins that we bought yesterday.

Her : mommy I also want a muffin

Me : u just ate nje

Her : No mommy I also want some

I won't fight her now ,I have a guest to serve .

Me : serve yourself

I say to her and head to the lounge , she was now sitting with Bandile. I quickly go back to the kitchen and get some juice for him . I then went to sit with them .

Him : I guess u have met my wife , Uyintando

Her : yes ... she's beautiful

Me : ngyabonga ma...

Him : babe..

He looked at his watch

Him : I have a meeting in an hour ...

He stood up and sipped his drink ...

Him : ndimkile ke ( I'm off)

He kissed my cheek and...

"Bye Daddy !"

Him : Bye sweetheart

With that said he got out ... Chanté came to sit on my lap

...

Her : who is this cutie ?

Me : ohh ... It's my child

Her : ohh ,she is so beautiful ,what's your name ?

Chanté : Limthande

She said sucking her thumb . The lady then gave Chanté a sweet

Her : thank u

Me : Ma ... I haven't really gotten your name

Her : ohh ,I'm Mam' Gloria

Me : okay ... Let me show u around then ...

We then got up and I showed her around . She actually likes our house and she is looking forward to it .

Me : Well this is it ma

Her : you mntanam ayinhle

Me : ngyazibongela ...

A car beeped outside . That must be Sbu .

Me : Ma ,Limthande and I are going shopping

Her : okay , ndzakhabe ndiqala bantwana bam

Me : okay ke mama , ngizabuya ngizokusiza ...

Her : okay ke ...

I then took my bag and phone and Chanté and I got out ...

Him : what took u guys so long ...

Me : stop complaining and let's go

He chuckles and we got in ...

Her : Uncle Sbu ... Borrow me the headset please

Him : okay ...

He took his headset from the drawer and gave it to her

Me : u are in a good mood today

Him : what can I say ,life's good

Me : hmmm ... Good for u

He smiled ...

We then went to the ma listening to O'jeys album ... We arrived and ...

Him : call me when you guys are done

Me : okay ...

We then got into the mall and started shopping

Bontle's Pov 

I can't keep on lying to myself ... I have to tell Sbu how I really feel . I got out of the shower and wore my Royal blue short dress and white block heel . I tied my curls into a neat bun . I then applied some lipstick and put on my blue earrings . I took my bag and went downstairs.

" Where are u heading? "

Me : mind your business

He lifted up his hands in surrender

I took some fruit ,took my GTI and headed to Sbu 's apartment... He is not here . I took my phone and called him

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : babe

Me : Sbu ukuphi ( where are u )

Him : at the mall

Me : can we meet

Him : when

Me : now please

Him : okay where ?

Me : At your apartment

Him : okay I'm coming ...

Me : okay ...

\*\*\*\*\*

I sit in my car and wonder if what I'm doing is right ? I just stayed there with a heavy heart . After a few minutes his car rocked up . Now the nerves are in and too deep ... I'm



nervous and scared . I don't know why I'm scared but I am .

He got in my car

Him : hey

He says and attempt to kiss me but I avoid it .

Him : what's wrong

Me : can we get inside ...

I say and get out leaving him in my car ... He also got out and buzzed us in . We got in and sat on the lounge ...

Him : Bontle ?

I released a heavy sigh

Me : Sbu ,I ... I

I sighed again

Him : what's up ?

He asks whilst touching my hand. I don't know how to say this and where to start but I can see In his eyes that he's worried. Tears make their way out .

Him : babe ? U are making me worried.

Guys please like and comment 

Insert 83

Bontle's Pov 🌹

Him : Bontle u are stressing me out what is it ?

Me : Sbu I want out

Him : hmmm?

I took a heavy sigh before saying what I hope will not ruin my life

Me : Sbu , I think we rushed into this relationship . I feel forced when I have to say ' I love u ' to u . What I'm am trying to say is , I don't think I'm the right girl for u .

He squeezed my hand and looked down ... We stayed in that position for a while

Me : No it's not...

Him : Why does this always happens to me

I looked at him ...

Him : what did I not give u ?

He looked at me and my eyes dropped down .

Him : B , what did I not give u ? Huh ? What did I lack to give u ?

Sbu is making this his fault and I can't help it but shed tears . I looked up and he has tears in his eyes ...

Me : Sbu don't put the blame on u .

Him : this always happens Bontle , I love too much and still be the one who gets hurt .

I sighed

Me : Sbu as I said it's not your ...

Before I could finish he got up and disappeared into the house . I'm not shaking not knowing what to do . Sbu looked really hurt but it's for a good cause right ? No ... I need to call Uyi , No I dont have to call Uyi for everything she has her problems to face . I then put my phone down . Naomi ? I take my phone and dial Naomi's number ....

Uhm .. no she might also be busy doing whatever with her siblings . Maybe it's time I take my own advice . I stand up leaving my phone in the lounge and disappear in the house to look for Sbu .

\*\*\*\*\*

I have checked the whole apartment except his room . I guess he is in his room , that's where he usually calms the cool down . I knock before getting in . There he is standing next to the curtain looking outside . I got closer

to him . I stood behind him not knowing whether I should just hug him and tell him that's everything is going to be alright or should I just stand there . I shook my head making my thought disappear. I then stood next to him looking at the empty and quiet road for a while .

Him : okay ..

Hmmm ? I looked at him .

Him : I knew that your heart is in Ayanda's hands but I didn't want to believe it . I saw how u reacted towards him , it shows that u were truly inlove with him . Bontle

...

He says holding my hands

Him : I love and I respect your wishes ,though they hurt me a bit but I'll be fine . All I need from u is a promise

Me : a promise ?

Him : yeah , please promise me that after this u will heal before jumping into another relationship, heal . And do whatever u need in order to find peace in your heart .

I cleared my throat

Me : u know making a promise ...

He chuckled

Him : Bontle

Me : okay I promise

Him : I want u to say it like u mean it

I then picked up my left arm and put my right hand on my heart .

Me : I Bontle Xaba , daughter of Asange and Andile Xaba , hearby ...

Sbu was down laughing, bantwini I'm serious

Him : stop ...

Me : no ,u said I must promise and I'm doing it but u are not taking it seriously...

Him : okay , u may continue

He says trying to keep a straight face

Me : as I was saying ... I hearby promise to HEAL ... I SAID Heal ! Ohh Lord before I jump into any serious relationship.

Sbu is trying to keep in his laugh ...

Me : and how was my promise

Him : gladly meaningful

It's nice to forget about everything yaz . We looked at each other's eyes for a while until I blinked and looked down .

Me : I should get going

Him : uhm ... Can u stay a bit longer ...

My mind is saying no but my heart is filled with excitement...

Me : uhmm...

I say scratching my head

Me : okay ,I guess I can spare some time ...

Him : okay , I have a new recipe that I want to try out , wanna help me out

Me : do I have a choice

He shrugged

Me : okay I'm coming .

Him : coming ?

Me : yeah , I need to wear something comfortable...

Him : I don't see anything wrong with ...

Me : out

He smiled then got out . I feel like Sbu is pretending or something but I'll put it at the back of my head . I took off my block heels and wore his long puma socks and push - one and went to the kitchen

Me : so what is this new recipe called ?

Him : come and find out .

I took an apron and we both prepared for the meal .

Naomi's Pov 🍷

Right now everyone is going up and down preparing for Luyanda's ceremony. Yep , he is over the moon and the guy cried when he saw his twins , I must say he is overwhelmed and it's a great thing . Andiswa and I are the aunts of the kitchen. My sister is annoyed because we are always being sent from one thing to another . Luyanda , Uncle , Chumani have gone to the mountains to do whatever . And I'm just happy that Luyanda is finally happy . Yesterday he broke down , shame he misses his 'child' ,I don't know what to say to him . The way he describes the relationship that they have together is heart whelming. Anyways now we are in the

kitchen peeling , ohh yeah the ceremony is taking place on Saturday. Jay and I are not good at this moment . He is angry at me and I'm angry at him and it's been hours that we haven't talked to each other. We last spoke this morning. Being in a relationship is amazing but depressing as well .

" Hello , come back to earth ! "

I quickly shook off my thought .

Me : yeah , what were u saying

Her : are u even listening to me

Me : more or less

Her : what's got u distracted these days

Me : nothing Andiswa , I just miss my friends that all .

Her : ohh , are u sure that's all

Me : yeah I'm sure , what were u saying

Her : nevermind u are not going to listen mocc

And I'm not going to beg u ...

"Hey guys "

That's was the happiest guy on planet Earth Chumani

Me : hey bro



Her : Chuma ..

Him : I hate that name

Her : and I love it

Him : u know what , I won't let u ruin my day

Lu: u guys always have to catfight ?

Me : u will get used to it ...

Lu: I hope not

". Gentleman u are needed outside"

Him : okay , we're coming

Lu : I need to talk to u

Me : okay

Lu : but later neh .

Me : sure ...

They then got out ...

My phone rang , I quickly wiped my hands and checked who is it ? Uyi ?

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : friend

Her : hey babe how are u

Me : I'm good but a lil busy and u

Her : I'm great , listen are u going to spend your Christmas there

Uhhh

Me : I think so .

Her : and Luyanda?

Me : I don't know but the way I see it , seems like he's staying

Her : okay , since u are busy I'll get straight to the point

Me : okay

Her : since everyone is going to be absent on Christmas, I thought , all of us as friends spend our 31st together

Me : okay that sounds cool , I'll make sure that I don't miss it .

Her : and drag your brother with

I laughed

Me : okay

Her : I miss u honey

Me : I miss u too babe

Her : okay then let me leave u to it .

Me : okay , ilove u ker neh

Her : got so much love for u too .

I smiled and hung up .

Her : who was that

Me : Uyi

Her : okay , as I was saying

Here she goes again telling me about her stories, I wonder if I will be able to cope ....

\*\*\*\*\*

It's now late and Luyanda has called me over to his room . I knock then get in .

Him : u should wait for me to say come in

Me : but I'm already in

He laughed

Him : sit

I closed the door and went to sit down

Him : first of all I'd like to thank u for everything

Me : how long will u sing this song

Him : for as long as I live

I chuckled

Me : okay

Him : I know it's not my place to say this but sis , please talk to Jay .

Me : u were right bro , it's not your place

Him : sis , the guy is a mess , please whatever issue that u guys share , talk it through

I looked at him wondering where would I be without him , never have I ever received an advise from Chumani.

Me : okay I will

Him : okay then , get out I wanna sleep

Me : is that your way of chasing me out

Him : sis I'm not chasing u , I just want you to go now

Me : u have a girlfriend coming over .

He stood up smiling and pushed me to the door

Me : u are so cruel yaz

I say smiling

Him : life is cruel too , Sweet dreams lil sis

He says revealing his Colgate smile before closing the door . Wow , what a brother . I then went in my room and called Jay and resolved our issues

Guys please like and comment 

Continuation of insert 83

Uyintando's Pov 

We came home very late . The mall was so full , everyone is shopping for Christmas. I'm very tired and sleepy and hungry . My phone e has been ringing off the hook , Bandile was worried ukuthi sikuphi . He wouldn't understand the lines . Sbu just disappeared on me and when I called him ,it through me straight to voicemail. I had no choice but to request an Uber . No this is serious, Bandile will have to teach me how to drive or I'm going to driving school . I paid the driver and he helped me out with the plastics . I opened and put the plastics on the counter . I went back to the car and woke up the sleeping Chanté at the back . She got up and went straight to her room . Ohh my baby is so tired . I went back to the

kitchen and put some of the groceries on the cupboards. I then took the decorations and put them on the corner cupboard. Hmm my kitchen is clean , I went to the warmer and warmed up my food . As I was standing there , I felt manly hands on my waist and a warm kiss on my cheek .

Him : how are u my wife ?

Me : I'm good but tired babe and u ...

Him :I'm good too .

He digged his head on my neck and I put my hands on top of his . We stayed in that position until the warmer took me back to earth. I freeid myself from his embrace and took my meal then sat down . He took out an apple from the fridge and ate it whilst leaning on the counter ,with crossed legs .

Me : babe I was thinking that we... My phone disturbed me , it's dad . Ohh shucks , I was supposed to visit him today with Chanté .

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\* ,

Me : dad

Him : my prodigal daughter

I laughed at him .

Me : how are u dad

Him : I'm missing my child and grandchild

Me : ohh dad I got hooked at the mall so I couldn't come.

Him : ok ker ... But u have to visit me tomorrow

Me : I don't know , I'll see ...

Liqhawe is now calling

Me : dad someone is calling , I have to go

Him : okay goodnight

Me : night night

I hang up and answered liqhawe's call .

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : sis

Her : hey sis how's u

Me : me is fine

Bandile looked at me with 'and then ? ' look , I then laughed

Her : I'm calling about the plans for Christmas

Me : yeah , I think we should involve Thandeka also .

Her : okay I will

Me : I was thinking that we should spend Christmas there

Her : where

Me : in my in laws house

Her : eshe

I laughed

Me : it's the largest among my dad's

Her : okay cool , I'll talk to my parents

Me : and we'll have many guests

Her : u guys are gonna pay me .

I chuckled

Me : so we'll need all the help we can get from the kitchen

Her : and the decorations?

Me : Bandile and his brothers will sort it out.

Bandile then went to throw the fruit in the bin and came behind me.



Her : I doubt they will but I'll see

He kissed neck whilst rubbing his hands on my body .

Me : yeah and... Uhm the guest list

Her : yeah I think u should come over ,so we can discuss that...

Me : No Bandile I'm busy

Him : but the decorations can wait ...

Me : no , continue liqhawe .

Her : so I'm disturbing?

Me : No Bandile is jus-

Before I could finish my sentence he bit my neck softly giving me the undescrivable feeling

Me : hmmm , babe no man

Her : eewww guys , Uyi well talk later .


With that said she hung up . Bandile turn Ed me to face him and we kissed ,the kiss then got hot . Clothes were flying around and we are now naked , not completely. I pulled out

Me : let's go to out room

Him : no we are okay here

Me : in the kitchen ...

He attacked me with a ' I want u inside me ' kiss . And my mind was like 'okay' And we did the deed in the kitchen and went upstairs and finished there ....

Guys please like , and comment 

Insert 84

Two weeks later

Christmas Day 

\*\*\*\*\*

Uyintando's Pov 

"Daddy ! Mommy ! Wake up ! It's Christmas! Wake up . "

Of course that was the excited and jolly Limthande Zungu ,shaking us roughly . I opened my eyes and she was smiling , revealing all her teeth .

Me : Morning to u

I looked at Bandile and he tilt his head to face mine .

Him : I'm used to it .

He then sat up

Me : and u didn't warning me

He shrugged

Her : no , we are not going to fight now . I'm going to my room to get something for you guys . And don't move an inch .

She then got up and ran to out . I move my tired body to sit up . He kissed my cheek

Him : happy Christmas babe

I perked his lips

Me : happy Christmas to you to babe .

We smiled and Limthande barged in and ran to us and got under covers with a huge box .

Me : and then ?

Him : Chanté ... Not again

Me : again what ..

Her : Well let's find out .

She took out sweaters .

Me : really

Her : yeah ...

Him : u brought them ?

Her : always pack the necessary accessories Daddy

She gave me one and gave Bandile one and she took one

...

Her : wear it ...

We wore it , Bandile wasn't so happy though .

Her : Daddy your laptop please

Bandile gave her the laptop

Her : password?

He did it and gave it back to Chanté. She did her thing and ...

Chanté : okay now act cool .

She put us live on Instagram.

Her : okay mommy we are going to sing the Christmas song

Me : do u always do this on Christmas?

Her : yes mommy , okay now loosen up a bit ... Wait let's rehearse first

Bandile sighed

Her : Daddy that's not a good attitude... Now one , two three and ...

"We wish u a merry Christmas "

Her : woah ,woah ,woah ; Daddy u are off key , and smile a bit

Bandile chuckled...

Him : okay ...

We rehearsed a bit and

Her : okay now we are ready . Let's go ,one ,two three and ...

"We wish u a merry Christmas.... "

Her : excellent , high five .

We high fived.

Her : okay now let's wake up and freshen up shall we ?

Him : yes mam ...

Her : come on dad , smile .

Bandile smiled and she went out

"Mommy !"

Me : yes honey

Her : come on , I wanna freshen up and go already

Me : coming !

Him : Welcome to motherhood babe

He says kissing my cheeks . I just chuckled and ...

Him : I'mma make some pancakes ,whilst u bath her neh

Me : okay .

I got up , wore my sleepers and went to her room . Well a little update , two weeks ago I went for a scan ,it was a beautiful sight and feeling. Well I'm now 8 weeks pregnant going to 9 . I'm excited but nervous. Today we are going to break the news to those who have not noticed that I'm pregnant. A lot of people are going to be there and I'm the host . We planned a Garden set-up and the weather is allowing us . Anyway I bathed this excited young lady . She then wore a jeaned jumpsuit and a white all - star . I did her curls and put on her edges . She got up and went to the full image mirror

Her : mommy how do I look

Me : I look hot ,I'm jealous

She giggled and ...

Her : Merry Christmas mommy

She gave me hug

Me : u too sweetie pie

Her : okay let me go and help Daddy in the kitchen

Me : okay and let me go and freshen up .

She got up and ran out

Me : no running !

I got up and cleaned the bathroom. I went to my room and picked out a white t-shirt and a Long Ankara ankle dress and a white all star . I went to take a shower and did my hygienic process , I then wore my outfit. I did a light make up and styled my braids . I put my perfume on and went downstairs to the kitchen.

Him : wow ...

Her : wooooooooooooooooow !

I laughed at them ...

Him : u look absolutely beautiful Mrs Zungu

Her : Daddy...

Him : ohh yeah . He got up and took my hand and walked me to the high chairs and opened the chair for me

Me : thank u peeps

I sat down and he served me breakfast . Pancakes ,just what I need .

Her : Daddy go now ...

Him : oh yeah ...

He got up and went upstairs probably to shower .

Her : mommy

Me : honey

I sat tilting my head to face her ...

Her : we are grateful for u. ..

Me : ohh ?

Her : yeah , so we want to show u our appreciation , by giving u this

Me : what ?

She took out a small box

And then ...

Her : it's from Me and daddy but most especially me , and I picked it.

I opened it ...



Me : it's a watch ,

I say surprised and hugged her

Me : thank u Lim

Her : my pleasure mommy ,now put it on

Me : I put it on my wrist, just what I needed to shine my outfit.

We spoke for a while and Bandile got down ,

Him :now how do I look ?

Me : handsome

My husband was wearing a white t-shirt , a skinny jean and a white all star , and a neat fade with waves .

Him : thank u , guys we are getting late let's go

Us : okay

Me : wait up ...

I went upstairs and took my bag and phone . I took the last look in the mirror

Me : Uyintando ...

"Babe come on "

Me : okay I'm coming!

I then went out and we locked and drove to The Zungu Residence. There were people around the household, not too much though. We got out and went inside . I greeted my in-laws and dad ... I then went outside ,where Thandeka and Liqhawe were setting up ...

Me : Good morning ladies

Them : u are late

Me : woah don't chop my head off

Thandeka laughed

Her : but u are worth waiting for ...

Me : oh thank u

Liqhawe : Guys let's hurry

Me : yeah u are right

We prepared the table whilst the guys and Bontle finished the decorations.

\*\*\*\*\*

It's now time , everyone is now sitting at the very long table filled with scrumptious food .

Me : can everybody settle down ..

After a while there was quiet in the table

Me : Good morning everyone.

Them : yeah / hey

Me : so ... Well first of all Merry Christmas to everyone...

I'll be your host today . Firstly the point of this event is to unite both families and more . And share our news and what we are looking forward to Next year .

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : okay I talk to much ...

Everybody is now laughing...

Me : we are now at the exciting part of the day ...

Presents ! Presents ! Presents! And of course sharing your things with us . Volunteer?

Father in - law : haibo makoti , u are going to force us

We laughed

Me : More or less baba

"Okay I'm going to Sommer start "

Me : great

I gave him the mic and he stood up .

Him : Well... Next year I'm expecting grandchildren... Siya , everyone looked at Siya and he smiled whilst looking at his plate

Him : nothing much to say but all in all , I'm grateful for each and every one of u ,and those who are not here . I just wanted to volunteer nothing much ...

We laughed and he gave me the mic ...

Me : anyone else ? Siya , Xhanti ? Dad ? Bontle ...

They just stared at me and I closed my eyes and picked someone on the list

Me : Hmmm ... Luxolo

They all laughed and clapped looking at Luxolo , and his date . I passed on the mic and he stood up ...

Him : Greetings to everyone ... Well forst let me introduce u to the love of my life ,

His date stood up .

Him : well family ,this is my love , Nadia Khumalo . Yes , I have finally got rid of my ways , and find this beautiful young lady . Thank u

We clapped hands ...

Me : well Nadia , feel free mntasekhaya , and it takes a brave man to introduce u to his family , welcome to the family . We all clapped hands and ...

Me : okay next .

Bontle raised up her hand , I then passed the mic her .

Bontle : well ,nothing much ,I'm just looking forward to becoming a Detective . And focusing on my life , uhm yeah .

Me : amazing

Mr A put his hand up

Me : ohhkay

Him : Greetings everyone,uhhh ..

Mr A is shaking and nervous...

Him : Uhm... He shifted his chair back wards making space for him . He then bended on his knee .

OHHH! MYYYY! WOoooooORD ! Is he going to propose...

Mrs A is lost and nervous

Him : Asange Monica Xaba , Mother of my children , Love of my life . \*Sigh\* I know I haven't been the best man in your life \*sniff\* , but trust me I'm trying my best. I have observed u all these years and finally came to a

realisation that I want u to be my wife . My love ,May u please make me the happiest dad ,and Marry me . With that said he took out a black cute box and opened it .

Him : so what do u say ?

Bontle : say yes mom

I looked at Luxolo and he has excitement in his eyes

Me : Mrs A ?

She shed a tear and looked at everyone in the table .  
Everybody is now quiet and looking at Mrs A , trust me Mrs A loves attention.

Her : Andile I ...

Him : hmm uhuh... He is literally sweating and keeps on swallowing his saliva .

She took a heavy sigh .

Her : What took u so long

Him : so that's a yes

She nodded

Her : yes ...

There was noise in the table and Mr A put the ring on and ... They hugged .

Me : wow , now that what I call a suprise. Nice one Mr A .  
He nodded ...

Me : okay , I'm now thirsty...

They laughed and I drank my juice ...

Me : next ...

Xhanti took the mic

Him : greetings everyone... Uhm ... My wife and I decided  
to adopt a baby ...

Wow , now that's what I call a bomb shell . The was  
peace in the table .

Me : okay , uhm ,well talk a bit later about that huh .  
Next ..

Dad raised up his hand

Him : Greetings

Haibo loo ' greetings'

Him : Uyi , I want to fix my mistakes.

I looked at him lost ...

Him : this is your first Christmas married and your  
mother not around

I nodded

Him : so I have decided that I should get u back to school  
...

Wait say what now ? I'm shocked, not really but yeah

Him : I talked to the university and next year u are going  
to school .

I smiled with tears in my eyes and went to hug him

Me : okay , uhm ...

I look up trying to stop the tears ..

Me : thanks dad , you don't know what this means to me  
, thanks . Next ..

Siya put up his hand

Him : well , nothing much is happening in my life but I got  
a big surprise for Liqhawe but we are going to talk when  
handing out gifts

Her : I hope it's the takkies that I asked for ...

She said smiling

Me : Liqhawe , u are going to be surprised, well I was .  
Next ...

Bandile and I are the only ones left cause liqhawe is shy .

Me : the children have passed ,let's give them a hand



We clapped hands ...

Me : okay , babe u wanna tell them or I should

Him : go on

Me : okay , so ... Wait for it ... Can I have a drum roll....

They did a drum roll and

Me : I'm pregnant

I hear gasps

Me : yeah , 8 weeks .

Him : the gender ?

Bandile asked .. oho he didn't want to talk kodwa...

Me : it's a boy !!!

Yoh they all came to hug me and congratulated me ...

Well we then dug in , the food is amazing ... Everybody is talking and we are having fun wetsu . We then went to the garage to see Liqhawe's suprise, she was blindfolded... And damn ! It's a blackish GTI

Me : ohh my word ! Lee !

Her : what

Siya unblinded her

Her : ohhh my ... Before she could finish the sentence she attacked her brother with a hug ...

Her : Siya ?

Him : yep it all yours

He gave her the keys and she opened the car and beeped, everyone was happy , it was really a great day

\*\*\*\*\*

It's now late I went to dad and thanked him and we called it a day

Guys please like and comment 

Insert 85

2 days later

Uyintando's Pov 

I'm now at my dad's place ,at home. I have spent the few hours just catching up with him . We had those dad and daughter moments that we missed , he proved to me how sorry he really is and , to be honest ,I was stupid . I

thought my dad planned this all along , I never sat down and heard his side of the story , he didn't have a choice but to do it . I told him that I've already forgiven him but , u know how dad is , he'll always be dad . So now we are outside next to the pool . We are just lying on the grass looking at the clear blue sky . My head is on his chest , I'm laying horizontal.

Me : Dad ...

Him : yeah ...

Me : how do u feel

Him : what do u mean ?

Me : dad u have been through worst and on top of it all u lost grandma and mom on the same year .

Him : u want me to be honest with u

Me : yeah

Him : I feel much better when u are next to me .

I smiled

Him : u actually remind me so much of your mom

Me : ohh is it ...

Him : no

I laughed

Him : how is my grandson treating u

Me : good , he's actually great

Him : that's much better ...

Me : dad

Him : huh ...

Me : I'm glad to call u my dad

Him : me too , I'm glad to call myself me

I laughed at him

Him : I'm starving

Me : me too

Him : let's go and cook

Me : okay

I got up and we went to the kitchen

Him : We should go to villages some time

Excuse me ? I hate it there , well more or less . I hate the fact that I have to go around and look for network ... But I won't really say that to dad , so I took the knife and chopped some veggies

Me : yeah

Him : u are bad at lying

Me : what now dad ?

Him : is the something u wanna tell me

Me : not really

Him : is it ?

Me : okay fine , I don't really like it there

Him : I knew It

Me : then why did u ask me ?

Him : I wanted to hear from the horse's mouth

Me : ohh now u wanna say I'm a horse

Him : no u are more than a horse

I laughed

Me : dad u are hurting my feelings

I say touching my chest him

Him : ohh I didn't notice

He says smiling

Me : yoh !

Him : what's the word ?

I just looked at him , trying so hard to be serious

Him : it's at the top of my toungue

I just kept my peace

Him : ohh here it is , sorry dear

Me : no prob dad

Him : ohh ?

Me : if I'm more ugly than a horse then how ugly are u

He laughed holding his chest

Him : ouch

Me : ohhh did I hurt your feelings

He nodded and I laughed at him ...

Him : uyi

Me : dad

Him : I'm glad that u are here

Me : yeah , I'm glad too

My phone rang ... I wiped my hands and it's Bandile. I gave Bandile a chance to have a daughter and dad day with his kid

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : babe

Him : hey babe , how are u holding up

Me : great , my dad and I are preparing lunch and u

Him : bad

I laughed

Me : how so ?

Him : I'm playing dolls

Me : now u are a dad of the year

He laughed

Him : but I'm kinda enjoying it

Me : yeh me too

Dad looked at me

Him : I was just checking on u and my son

Me : ohh well we are alright and I'm sure that u guys are too

Him : babe when are u coming back

Me : tommorow

Him : okay

" Dad come on , u can't keep a princess waiting "

That's Chante at the background

Me : bye daddy

Him : coming angel , bye babe , will call u later .

I hung up

Him : hurry up with the veggies mommy

Me : yeah I will daddy

He laughed ...

We then continued with our lunch I'm really glad to be here with my dad .

Sbu's Pov 🌻

I'm at my apartment with Vuyo , yeah I told him about my business proposal

Him : bro ... This is tough

Me : not really

Him : what do u mean

Me : that means y'all will be released that I'm going



Him : why's that ?

Me : don't act so innocent now Vuyo , u guys didn't want me to date B

Him : because it's for the best

Me : ohh well , I guess u never considered how I felt

Him : bro we are not going to have this now

Me : yeah we are not having it now

Him : so u are going to accept

Me : I think so , man thats an opportunity of a lifetime

Him : causing u to leave everything and everyone behind

Me : I know ,

Him : I bought a new car

Me : well it was a boy time

He laughed

Him : by that u mean. ?

Me : u'll stop asking for my car Everytime u wanna go to your girl

Him : asking u ?

I chuckled

Me : I wanna tell everyone on the 31st

Him : yeah , uyi had planned something for everyone on the 31st

Me : a braai

He shrugged , my phone beeped

~ I'm coming over later ~

That was B , well we have become friends again, it doesn't sit well with me , but I got to respect her wishes . She's coming to see me later . She doesn't know about the proposal, no one does except Vuyo .

Bandile's Pov 🌹

Well Luxolo's visit might have just saved me . Chante is upstairs still playing dolls .

Me : hey man

Him : yeah , Groot man

Me : I wanna tell u something

Him : ohh yeah

Me : I wanna re - marry

He got choked on his drink , we are at the lounge drinking some Heineken .

Him : u want a second wife ?

I laughed at him

Me : no , I want to get married to uyi but this time different

Him : ohh yeah , not like last time

Me : yeah

Him : have u told her yet

Me : no , I want it to be a surprise

Him : your wife is pregnant , don't scare her to death

He laughed

Me : she is not disabled and she won't die

Him : I'm joking with u ,

Me : not funny bro

Him : something is fishy with u

Me : ohh ?

Him : yeah ...

We chatted and he got home and I got back to my daughter. Tomorrow we should go out .

Guys please , like , share and comment  

Insert 86

4 days later {31st of December}

Uyintando's Pov 

Today I woke up next to my babe , yep , I got back on the 29th to just clarify and finish all our plans that we had for today. Well Bandile and I have decided that we are going to spend the day together then at 5pm the party is going to start. Chante is visiting Thandeka and Xhanti, well yeah that sounds strange and whatsoever but they wanted to stay with her for a few days . She also wanted to go because there are children her age there , so she won't get bored . I wasn't really sure about it but Bandile assured me that she will be fine and that I should trust Xhanti more than Siya. I guess Siya isn't good at taking care of kids , plus this is a great opportunity for Thandeka and Xhanti to adjust on having a child around

. I spoke to Thandeka because yes , I'm still scared of Xhanti. Well Xhanti is one of those guys who barely smile . From what I've observed is that he rarely talks sometime and what he says goes. I guess its how male 1st borns react . I'm kinda glad that I'm married to Bandile, imagine staying with a guy like Xhanti in an arranged marriage, I wonder how Thandeka does it , well thats none of my business.

Him : your mind seems to be far away , what are u thinking about ?

We are still in bed ,my body against his and my head on his chest .

Me : morning to u too

I say and lift my chin up to peck his lips , he chuckled

Him : morning baby ,how's my son treating ya ?

I shrug

Me : I'm not complaining

He kissed my forehead

Him : what are u thinking about ?

Me : nothing much

Him : okay .

Me : babe ?

Him : hmmm?

Me : would u ever leave me for another girl ?

Him : uvelaphi ngoku lombuzo ( where is that question coming from )

I kept quiet , he sighed

Him : babe , I would never leave u for anyone ,ever . I love u .

Suddenly I felt emotional and tears rolled down my cheeks .

Him : babe ?

I kept quiet , he sat up making me sit up too .

Him : baby

I just looked away .

Him : babe look at me ..

I did .

He smiled revealing left dimple , I just looked at him .

Him : babe I love u , I love u so much . I would not get tired of saying that , even if it means I have to die saying

it , I would. And please don't doubt my love for u , ever.  
U hear me

Me : yeah , it was just a thought.

Him : then get rid of it urgently

I chuckled

Me : fine

Him : don't "fine" me

Me : what do u want me to say ?

I say smiling

Him : say u love me too

Me : I love u babe

Him : yeah ,that felt good

I smiled and we stared at each other 's eyes .

Me : don't ever leave me okay

Him : okay .

He pulled me close to him and kissed my forehead.

Him : babe , don't worry yourself about my love for u ,  
because it's more than enough for u . If I lose my love for  
u then it will be the day that u have to share your love to  
me . I love u now , and for Ever will . Okay ?

I nodded , we stayed like that for a while

Bandile's Pov 🌻

We stayed like for a while and then we got up. We both went to shower and did our thing there , Uyi's hormones are playing with my head . I'm not about to get mad , because I did this to her , got her pregnant before time . But I don't regret it . Now we are lotioning our bodies and wearing our clothes . My baby is gaining weight each and every day . I have learned not to say that to her yoh ! Or else it will be the death of me. I am still deciding on the surprise wedding. Uyi is worried about me whilst I'm worried about her. We then went downstairs and as soon as we got there , we heard laughs and the front door opening. It's the guys , Luxolo ,Luyanda , Chumani ,Sbu and the rest

Luxolo : HELLO IN THE HOUSE !

Uyi : in the kitchen !

Luyanda : This is going to be amazing

Sbu : tell me about it



They then came to the kitchen

Vuyo : hey bruh

We all the bro hugged and they hugged uyi

Me : u guys are early

Jay : early ? Dude have u checked the time

Luyanda : it's almost 1pm

Me : exactly , the party is starting at 5pm

Sbu : well our bad

Uyi : let me call the girls

Me : okay , did u guys bring the meat

Brian : bring the meat ? Bra I thought u already bought

Me : that was not the deal

Chumani : then what was the deal ?

I sighed

Me : the deal was u guys buy all the food and uyi and I clean the house , hence the party is going to be held here

Sbu : but that's not fair

Vuyo : I think it is

Me : exactly , now u guys go buy the meat and ...

"HELOOOO! People!!! "

That was liqhawe and the ladies ,now this is a full house

Us : yeah /hey/ what up/ hi

Bontle : u guys are stiff

We laughed

Me : well what have u girls bought ?

Kia : did we have to bring something?

Uyi : girls tell me u are joking

Siyo : I wish we were

Uyi and I looked at each other

Brian : why was no one aware of this

I sighed and looked at Luxolo

Him : okay I forgot

Me : well luu thanks for forgetting

Sivu : okay guys , let's just work this out

Naomi : yeah , 6 people should go and but the food ,  
whilst the rest ,well tidy up ...

I don't know what are they going to tidy because our  
house is clean

Uyi : seems like a plan

Me : yeah ,and I'm not going

Brian : guys let's go

Well some went and some stayed

Unknown

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Honey I'm home

Her : I'm in the kitchen mom

I went to her in the kitchen

Me : this place is beautiful

Her : thank u , but I'll have to stay with u for a while

I sat on the high chair

Me : why ?

Her : duh mom , they haven't finished up yet with the house

Me : okay , but it looks good to me

Her : ohh well it's not

She poured me some champagne

Her : anyway ,why are you here

Me : can't a mom visit her daughter

Her : mom I know that u want something

I sip the champagne

Me : well I have a plan on how to get back with your baby daddy

She laughed

Her : mom I told u that I don't want him anymore

Me : well I do

She choked on the champagne

Her : excuse me

I sighed

Me : He is loaded and that will help the both of us

Her : I have my own monies

Me : and that's not enough

Her : mom I don't know

Me : think about it , if u rt back with him ,u will have everything

Her : mom ,he is in love with someone else

Me : well we'll figure that out ,

Her : what do u mean ?

I took a sip on my champagne

Me : watch and learn .

I took my purse

Me : see u later

Her : wait mom ...

I then went out and drove to my house. Klara ,my younger daughter is home

Me : hey darling

Her : hey Mom

Me : don't u have plans for today

Her : Mark is taking me out

Me : well good luck

Her : wait mom

Me : yeah .

Her : u are extremely happy these days

Me : so ?

Her : what are you up to ?

Me : do I have to be up to something to be happy .

Her : mom I know u , and I'mma find out

Me : ohhh Klara my child , let me go and take a nap

Her : but mom ...

I left her there and went to my room . Seems like my daughter is catching up to what I'm planning well , they'll have to wait and see

Bandile's Pov 🌻

The guys came back after a few hours and we got the food ready for the party . The house was clean ,the food was being prepared and everyone is going up and down here . I miss my daughter. I went outside and called Xhanti

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : bro

Me : hey big bro , how are you ?

Him : I'm good

Me : that's good ,can I talk to Chante

Him : ohh ,she went shopping with Thandeka

Me : okay , call me when they are back

Him : will do , u are home? .

Me : nah , I thought that I should give the parents some space

He chuckled

Him : okay then

Me : bye

Him : bye

I hung up and went inside

Uyi : babe is the meat ready

Me : not really .

I went outside to the guys , everyone had a Heineken in hand and I also took one from the cooler box , we talked ,laughed and braaid the meat

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

The party is going to be awesome, Naomi and I are preparing the table whilst the other girls are in the kitchen

Her : Uyi ?

Me : yeah

Her : I never really got the chance to thank u

Me : thank me for what ?

Her : u are the one that helped me to be in touch with Luyanda

Me : ohh don't say it , it's my pleasure

Her : I'm thankful to have u in my life , u always think about people before yourself and care for them more than u and that is why I decided to give u this .

Me : what ?

She took off the bracelet , I remember,her mom gave it to her

Me : ohh no I can't take that

Her : come on , u are like my sister now and I know my mom is very happy wherever she is

I smiled and took it and we hugged .



Bontle : u guys are done ?

She came towards us ,

Me : yeah , let me go and take the plates

Naomi : B can I talk to u for a sec

Her : yeah sure

Naomi's Pov 🌹

Me : how are u

Her : well yomi , I'm much better now

Me : that's good , I'm proud of u

Her : yeah I had to do it , I promised Sbu .

Me : Bontle I'd like to thank u for being there for me , for allowing me to be your friend , for being comfortable with me .

Her : ohh it's cool , u are like a sister now

We hugged

Me : is it me or I think Uyi is pregnant

Her : u don't Know?

Me : know what ?

Her : she is pregnant, with a boy

Me : why am I the last one to find out

She laughed and shrugged

Her : u should confront her

We laughed and prepared the table

I'll continue 

Continuation of insert 86

Bandile's Pov 

We are now outside, when I mean we ,I mean everyone. The meat is done , the salads I think are also done because the ladies joined us in a few . I think I'm getting drunk , yeah I drank a little bit too much . We are sitting on the table outside, I think this is going to turn out to being a pool party . I just get up from everyone and go to the garden and call Xhanti again,it's getting late and he hasn't called me yet , it's now 8pm . He picked on the 3rd ring

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : brother

Me : Xhanti ...

Him : are u drunk ?

I laughed

Me : what ?

Him : yeah u totally are drunk

Me : are u making an excuse now ?

I say waiting for him to say 'oh bro I forgot '

Him : bro I forgot

What did I tell u ?

Me : can I talk to her now

Him : sure

I hear him calling Limthande and a bit of shuffling

"Hello Daddy"

That voice just soothened my heart , I sat down on the chair

Me : hello daddy's girl , how are u ?

Her : I'm okay daddy , hold up ...

Me : okay

I hear shuffling again

Her : okay now we can talk

Me : what was that all about

Her : I just went to my room

I laughed

Me : I miss u angel

Her : I miss u too Daddy

Me : how is your visit ?

Him : it's great daddy , here we have a game room ...

Ohh now she's going to brag

Her : and can u believe it that they have and actual game room ?

Me : no I do not ? And what else ?

Her : there are children here , I get to play at the park with them ,and I made friends

Me : how many ?

Her : plenty

Me : wow I'm proud of u ..

Her : thanks dad , how is Mom

Me : she is okay , and misses u so much

Her : tell Mom I miss her and love her so much

Me : what about me

She laughed

Her : dad u know that I love u so much

"U busy ?"

Someone said

Her : yes , aunt I'll be done in a sec

"Okay , call me when u are done "

Her : I'll come to u

"Okay "

Me : Limtha that's rude

She laughed

Her : what ?

Me : u can't talk to someone whilst u are on the phone

Her : daddy was I suppose to ignore her ?

Me : more or less

She laughed , her laughter is music to my ears

Her : daddy ,u are on a party ?

Me : are u ?

Her : dad I asked u first

Me : and I asked u second

Her : will this ever end

Me : I don't think so

Her : okay , yes I'm at a party

Me : me too

Her : it's a children kinda party

Me : and to us its the other way around

"Babe !"

That was uyi

Me : I'm coming ! Sweetie I have to go , sleep tight

Her : u are going to call me again tommorow right ?

Me : positive

Her : okay ,daddy bye

Me : I love u okay

Her : I love u too Daddy

Me : bye

Her : bye

I hung up .

"Ohh here u are ."

I turned to face her , she came close and stood behind me .

Her : who was that

Me : Chante

Her : ohh , how is she ?

Me : she is great , she's happy .

Her : that's good to hear , let's go

Me : okay .

I get up trying not to let Uyi see that I'm a bit tipsy .We then went to join the crew and we stayed there till late .

\*\*\*\*\*

The time now is 11pm , an hour before the New year , we were still sitting around the pool ,and suddenly the music went off

Me : and then ?

Sbu came out of the house and came to us

Sbu : guys there's something that I gotta tell u

Me : is it that urgent ?

Him : yes

Luxolo : is it ?

Him : I will not repeat myself

We laughed

He sat down and there was silence , everyone was now looking at him , he sighed .

Him : I'm ...

He cleared his throat

Him : I'm going

Uyi : it's too early bro , please stay a bit longer

He cleared his throat

Him : that's not what I meant

Brian : then what is it ?

Him : So I got this proposal at work ...

Me : okay

Him : I get to work overseas



He cleared his throat

Him : yeah and I accepted it

Us : what ?

We all sang . He sighed

Him : I'm going after a week .

Luxolo : Sbu ?

Him : I know this is hard for u guys but it's not like I'm dying , I'm going to come back

Me : when u meant overseas ...

Him : Germany ...

Brian laughed

Brian : this is fucked up , is it because of us

Him : no , it's because I want to explore and it's a once in a lifetime kinda opportunity...

Bontle : excuse me

She got up and ran to the house

This is going to be a mess

Him : and before I go , Luxolo there is something that I have to tell u . We all looked at him

Him : private please ...

He got up and luxolo followed him

Me : did u guys know about this ?

Everyone shook their head no

Uyi and Naomi stood up and went into the house ,  
probably to check on Bontle .

Brian : I think Sbu is telling luxolo about B and him dating

Vuyo : I think so too

Luyanda : I hope this ends well

Kia : guys why are we suddenly sad . As Sbu said ,it's not  
like he's dying, let's just celebrate and congratulate him .  
Not everyone gets an opportunity like this .

Jay : I hate it when u are right

Kia hit his shoulder

And we laughed

Sivu : yeah , she's right , let's just party yeah

Me : okay .

We all looked at Sbu and Luxolo

Sibusiso 's Pov 🌸

We walked to the garden ,I'm am scared and nervous. I don't know how to say this to him and my kind is saying that I should not tell him but I feel like it's the right thing to do

Him : Sbu ,

Me : Luxolo , please forgive me for what I'm about to tell u

Him : what is it ?

Me : Iuu know that u trusted me and ...

Him : don't beat around the bush man

I cleared my throat

Me : I was ...

I suddenly got choked on my words , maybe this is a way that God is trying to show me that I shouldn't tell him .  
What if it's Satan .

Me : never mind

Him : okay

Me : no , I'll tell u ... I was dating your sister ...

U can see the shock on his face

Him : what ?

Me : I'm sorry man , I know u said that ...

Him : Sbu I trusted u , what kind of "Don't date my sister " do u understand, what kind of language do u want me to learn in order for u guys to understand!!! Huh !! Sbu u know that my sister was hurt and u did what ? U took advantage of her

Me : Luu I'm sorry man , I wasn't thinking straight

Luxolo is a short tempered kinda guy ... He sighed And He laughed, okay ...

Him : BOOYA !!don't worry man it's cool

Me : huh ?

Him : I knew that u were dating B .

Me : wait what ? How ?

Him : let's say I have my ways , and I've seen how u look when u are talking about her .

I chuckled

Me : an u didn't tell me , u just shouted me .

I say as calm as possible

Him : I wanted u to tell me

Me : u were ... U are a dick bro

He laughed

Him : Sbu bro u should have seen your face when I yelled

He continued laughing

Me : u are a dick bro

Him : I know , bro hug ?

Me : no leave me alone

He laughed

Him : I should be the one to get angry

I just left him there with his laughter , I'm kinda glad that he didn't... Get all " I regret calling u my bro" On me because that's the line he gave Ayanda , I went to the guys , seems like everything is back to normal they are happy . That's just what I wanted , wait where B ? I went inside and ...

Naomi : I don't know what u want .

B : me ...neither

She says her voice breaking

Uyi : babe , I thought u were over Sbu

B : me ... Too

Naomi said something and they laughed

B : guys ,stop it ...

I got in the lounge with my hands deep in my pockets

Me : girls

They looked at me

Me : B can I talk to u for a sec

Her : yeah sure

She stood up and we went to one of the guest rooms .

Me : I'm sorry for not telling u first before I announce to everyone

She went to stand by the window

Her : it's cool , it's not like we are dating anyway

She says , that kinda hurt me a little

Me : but u are hurt ...

Her : yes Sbu I'm hurt , I'm hurt because I thought we were close , I'm hurt because I thought we were how like we were before , I'm hurt because u thought otherwise, I'm hurt because I went to therapy for u , I'm hurt because I'm trying so hard to forget about Ayanda like u

told me to , I'm hurt because I discovered that u are better than Ayanda, I'm hurt because I spent sleepless nights regretting what I did , I'm hurt because as close as I was to u ,I developed feelings for u , I'm hurt because I don't know what I want , I'm hurt because u are going ,I'm hurt because my heart is fucked up , I'm hurt because I learnt to love u ,I'm hurt because I have healed , I'm hurt because... Because

She said now crying

Her : I'm hurt because I love u .

Me : B , I didn't...

She wiped her tears

Her : it's cool , good luck on your journey and I hope u find your true love .

I went to her on the window, I stood behind her , I didn't know what to do .

Me : I'm sorry

Her : its cool ,

she then turned and ...

Her : don't mind me , I'm strong , I'll get over this

I hugged her so tight but this time she didn't cry

Her : I'm not going to cry

I laughed

Me : my chest is not comfortable

Her : no because I know u didn't mean it .

I wiped her tears with my thumb

Her : go , and remember that u will always have a special place in my heart. I'm not meaning that u should not date .

I laughed

Her : find your true love but don't forget about me

Me : I won't ...

She laughed

Her : not like that , we are close friends and don't be a stranger

I laughed

Me : sure , I'll call u when I get the chance

Her : u promise

Me : yeah , yeah

We laughed



Her : thank u for everything

Me : u too , wanna play PS

Her : what about the party ?

Me : we'll be quick

Her : okay

We went to play PS in Bandile's room , I know he'll be upset but I just wanna spend the rest of the time I have with B .

I'll continue 

Continuation of Insert 86 <2>

Uyintando's Pov 

It's been a very long night , I think there's only ten minutes left before the new year . We are still outside just chatting. Bontle and Sbu haven't came out of the house and I'm not the one who's going to check on them . Nadia ( Luxolo's new girlfriend) Is also here , she's nice and kind . I hope Luu doesn't treat her like trash . My husband is drunk , and so is everyone around me . Siya also came in a few , it's a really full house , I don't feel

really good so I went inside ,only to find Sivu and Brian in the kitchen , eating , couple goals . I just went to my room to get my phone ,only to find the ... I don't know what to call them

Me : and then ?

I say getting in

Sbu : ohh we were just borrowing your room

Me : I hope u didn't...

B : ohh no , we didn't

Bontle interrupted me . I shook my head and took my phone

Me : aren't u guys going to come down

Sbu : well join u in a few

Me : ohh well , okay .

I got out and went to Chante's room , I sat there and called my dad . It rang to voicemail, I wonder where is he ? I just lie on my back on the bed. I felt like talking

Me : So mom this is it.

I sigh

Me : We are starting this new year without u . U know it's still hard to digest the fact that u are no more. I sometimes look at my contact list and come across your number , I remember how I used to call u when I'm in trouble , how u used to shout at me for being lazy . I laugh and someone gets in , I don't move an inch .

"Why are you sitting alone"

That was Nadia

Me : I feel like sitting alone

Her : me too .

She then came to lie next to me .

Her : I miss her too

I shift my head to face her

Me : who ?

Her : I'm sorry I overheard your talk ...

I just kept quiet

Her : I also lost my mother a year ago .

I looked at her

Her : ever since her passing I've learnt to forgive . When she was still alive , I was not the best person, I mean no one is perfect but I was the worst .

Me: what do u mean ?

Her : that's a story for another day , but forgive .

"Hey y'all come downstairs"

That was Sbu , I got up and we went downstairs. I'm still dumbstruck on what Nadia said , I mean I have already forgiven everyone or have I ?

" FIVE ! FOUR ! THREE ! TWO ! ONE ! HAPPY NEW YEAR  
!!! "

That was the crew in my house , with glasses of champagne in hand except Nadia and I . We have glasses of lemon juice. Bandile is holding my waist whilst we are looking at the beautiful fireworks on the sky . He kissed my cheek

Him : happy new year babe

Me : u too baby .

We celebrated and slept in the early hours in the morning.

\*\*\*\*\*

I woke up next to my snoring ,tired husband . I got up and got went to the bathroom, I did my hygienic process and wore my gown and sleepers then went downstairs. My house is what u call a mess . Everything is everywhere. I head to the kitchen and found Sivu and Sbu there .

Me : morning guys

Them : hey / hello

I'm not in a good space today so I just wanna keep my mouth shut. I went to the cupboard and took out a box of Bran flakes and me some . I sat on the high chair and ate my cereal .

Me : what are u making

I look at the tired Sbu and Sivu .

Sivu : something to ease this headache

I chuckle and let them be.

"Morning "

That was liqhawe and Vuyo

Me : Good morning

Her : it's not a good morning sis

I chuckle

Me : to me it seems to be .

Vuyo is standing against the cupboard with a glass of water in hand

Him : my head .

Sbu : don't worry , this will be done in a sec.

We all look at him as he puts that ( I don't know what It is )

what he was doing in pot of boiled water . He stirred and the smell of it ... Eew

"Eew what's that smell ? "

That was Bontle along with her brother ,luyanda ( ohh Chumani and his twin didn't sleep here ) Naomi and Jay .

Sbu : u will find out soon

I got up and went to take a bottle of water in the fridge then went to my room . Bandile was sitting on the couch watching something on his phone .

Me : morning

Him : hey baby

Me : how are u

I say whilst going to open the curtains

Him : U are going to mock me now

I chuckle

Me : maybe

Him : then I'm fine

Me : okay , seems like we both have these hormones

He looked at me , okay I was trying to make a joke .

What's up with him ?

Me : babe what's wrong ?

Him : Nicole ...

Me : what about her

Him : I saw her missed call

Me : and that gets u moody

He sighed

Him : I'm not moody ...

Me : ohh well .

He stood up and got out . Nicole ? Ohh well I'll put that at the back of my head . The day went on as normal .

Unknown

\*\*\*\*\*

Yesterday my arrogant daughter moved back apparently her apartment isn't done yet . Today I sneaked into her room and stole her phone . I know that her password is my granddaughter , It opened. I'm now sitting on my bed .

Me : this is it , I'm going to fix my daughter's relationship. I called Bandile, he didn't pick up . Okay now what do I do ? Okay , I'll just leave him a message saying he should get back to me as soon as possible, yeah . That will make him call ASAP .

"Mom what should... "

Nicole barged in .

Her : mom what are u doing with my phone ?

Me : honey ... I ... I ..

Words just failed me

She came to me and grabbed her phone .

Her : What !?

Sh looked at me



Her : mom I thought I said that we should drop this !  
What more do you want me to say ?!

Me : Nicole don't be stupid . Can't u see that your  
daughter is replacing u with that girl !

Her : so what ?! Huh ?! Maybe that girl is a much better  
mom than I was .

Me : Why can't u see that u are ...

Her : mom why can't u stop putting your nose in our  
business!

"Hey guys , u are making ..."

Klara got in

Her : Shut up and get out

Klara : What's up with u ?

Her : mom , I'm begging u , please leave this and I'm not  
going to ask u next time

Me : Nicole I only want what's best for u

Her : the best thing that u could do now mom is get out  
of my business. Bandile and I are over and I'm cool with  
that.

Klara : ohh so that's what u guys are fighting about .

Her : I just can't believe this !

Nicole shouted and got out

Klara : what have you been gotten yourself into now mom ? I knew that your happiness is another person's tears

I laughed

Klara : mom .

Me : what is it klara ?

Her : leave this

Me : I'm not planning to , anytime soon baby .

I say standing up and fixing my bed .

Her : U are going to lose everything

Me : no sweetie I'm going to gain something, now get out , I'll call u when I need u .

She shook her head and got out . Nicole thinks that I'll sit and watch Bandile enjoying his life whilst he left my child heartbroken \*laugh\* then he's got another thing waiting for him . I went to shower and got ready to go . I took my bag and went downstairs .

Klara : where are you going mom ?

Her : probably to stick her nose else where .

Nicole mumbled . I looked at them and got out . Nikki is going to thank me for this . I took my car and went to visit my old friend , she might help me .

Well okay I think it's better that I introduce myself . I'm Charlotte Erasmus , mother of two daughters. Nicole and Klara Erasmus

Please like and comment  

Insert 87

2 months later

Bontle's Pov 

These past few weeks have been okay to me . Sbu is gone and we talk now and then . I have been attending my therapy session and I think I'm okay , school has been hectic there are plenty of assignments but I can handle it . Mom and Uncle A have moved back to the house , I'm glad that I'm not there to see them being all lovey dovey . Well Luxolo ? I think my brother has changed , he has been stuck to Nadia since . I'm impressed . Today is

Saturday , Yomi and I have decided to just visit our friend ,Uyi . My friend has been scarce , She also is homeschooling , Everyone is busy .

"Well this is it for today students , have a great day and don't forget that your assignments are due on Wednesday "

Thank u Sir , well I have finally now a roommate , yeah last year I got bored and lonely . I wouldn't call her a friend but hey , I'm trying to be nice . Her name is Klara Erasmus , yeah I think that's her surname . I don't know much about her though , we are just hanging out and plus , she's a cool person to hangout with. After class I just went to the cafe and sat with my laptop in front of me , and ordered a light meal . "Can I join u "

A deep male voice said , I looked up . It's one of the hot guys in class , urgh what now !!.

Me : its , 'may I join u ' and no , I'm busy .

Him : I won't disturb u

Me : u are already

He pulled out a chair and sat opposite me . I rolled my eyes back in my head and focus on my assignment .

" Excuse me sir and ma'm, can I get u something "

The waitress said , I looked up to them and just shook my head

Him : I'll have what she ordered .

Her : okay , coming right up .

I didn't pay much attention to that .

Him : what are u busy with ?

Me : u said u won't disturb.

Him : I'm sorry ...

I sighed . My eyes are heavy , this guy is staring at me

Me : staring is rude .

Him : should I take a picture then ?

I just looked at him annoyed

Me : dude what do u want

Him : dude ? Ouch , well babe ...

Me : excuse me ?

Him : what ?

Me : look I think u over stayed , u should probably go now

Him : Can I get your name first ?

Me : I don't have a name .

Him : well ...

The waitress then came back

Him : thank u .

She smiled and went out of our sight

Me : as i were saying ?

Him : I thought u said I should go

Me : and I haven't changed my mind

Him : well I'm new here , so I thought ...

Me : thought what ?

Him : I thought u can , maybe , u know show me around the place

Me : excuse me , who are u again ?

Him : ohh , I'm Siyabonga James .

Me : ohh yeah , firstly I'm not not a tourist , and secondly there are many girls and guys , who may be interested in showing u around .

Him : what's wrong with u ?

Me : I'm not interested

Him : ouch .

Me : look Siyabonga , I'm really busy and you being here is really not helping .

Him : what are u busy with ?

Me : it's none of your business .

He stood up and came behind me , he put his right hand on the table , the other on my chair ,and his head next to my face .

Him : ohh so this is what's frustrating you .

I kept quiet.

Him : I can help u with it

Me : no thanks I can handle it .

Him : come on , I'm just lending a hand .

Me : okay , only if u don't want something in return

Him : I do .

Me : then no thank you , I'll tackle this on my own .

Him : I just want your name .

Me : why do u want my name ?

Him : what do u think , I want to do with your name ?

Me : practice witchcraft on me .

He laughed and returned to his chair. His smile is beautiful

Mind : no Bontle

Okay fine , but what's wrong with complimenting a guy .

Mind : heart will have feelings .

Okay fine .

Him : wow , u are a bad at judging

Me : so have I been told .

Him : okay , how about the tour .

Me : no , I don't even know if u are a obsessed psycho or u might kidnap me .

He laughed

Him : okay fine , then I'll help u

Me : no thanks

Him : come on

I sighed , I guess I do need help .

Me : okay fine .

Him : okay then , may I have your number



Me : what do u want to do with my number ?

Him : inform u where we can meet .

I sighed

Me : okay fine

Him : now that's more like it .

He gave me his phone , I typed in my numbers .

Him : so ...

Me : what now ?

Him : these numbers need a name .

Me : guess a name .

Him : Hlumelo ??

I laughed .

Him : you have got a beautiful smile .

I quickly got back into my serious face .

Me : thanks

Him : So the name ...

Me : do I have to though

Him : if u want me to help u .

Me : u are the one who wanted to help me

Him : and u didn't say no .

Me : I did

Him : but at the end u gave up .

Me : what if I haven't

Him : then I'll help u anyway .

Me : so u don't need my name

Him : I do

Me : and if I don't want to give it to u

Him : then I'll make up a name

Me : what type of name except Hlumelo , would u give me

Him : Buhlebendalo

I kept quiet and ate my Muffin

Him : okay , that means that is your name

Me : more or less

He smiled and got a bit busy with his phone and put it down .

Him : u are a tough nut to crack

Me : so have I been told .

I closed my laptop and sipped my juice . His phone rang .  
He looked at it and turned it off .. okay ...

I got a message from Yomi asking where am I , and the  
shuttle will be here in a few .

Me : look , I gotta go and thanks for , u know

Him : u are going ?

I looked at him and put my laptop in it's bag .

Him : where are u going ?

Me : to wait for the shuttle .

I say whilst taking out my wallet

Him : Don't worry , I'll pay

Me : No , I'll pay ..

Him : stop being stubborn.

I wanted to roll my eyes . I stood up and took my laptop  
bag , my bag and my phone .

Him : let me help u out , I know u will say no , but I'll help  
u anyway .

I was going to say no but , seems like he won't take no  
for an answer he took my laptop bag and we exited the  
cafe , we took a walk to the shuttle stop .

Him : u sure that u don't want a ride ?

Me : yes , I'm sure , very sure

Him : okay .

There was silence .

Him : So Buhle ...

I chuckled.

Him : u come here every Saturday ?

Me : sometimes , yeah . Why ?

Him : nothing , I just haven't seen you on weekdays on the cafe .

Me : ohh , okay .

My phone rang , I took it out , it's Naomi .

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : babe ...

Siyabonga looked at me .

Her : Bontle where are u , I thought we agreed that we are ...

Me : chill girl , I'm at the shuttle stop , still waiting for the shuttle.

Her : okay , hurry then

Me : I'm not going marn , I'm not okay .

Her : bottle don't give me that .

I laughed

Me : I'm just pulling your leg , u really need to calm down .

Her : I'm just excited...

Me : don't be over excited .

Her : am I ?

Me : yeah , u are .

The shuttle then came

Me : look , I'll see u in 30 okay

Her : hurry

I chuckled and hung up . Me : may I have my bag please

Him : okay ,here

He says giving it to me

Me : thanks

Him : I guess we'll talk later then

Me : don't call me about anything either than informing...

Him : blah , blah , don't worry , I won't .

Me : u better .

He smiled and I got in the shuttle and off I went back to res . I checked in and went to my room . Klara was sitting on her bed with a phone in hand .

Me : hey Klara

Her : hey girl

Me : u came back early today

Her : and u came back late .

I smiled

Me : hey the shuttle was late

Her : or was it.

I looked at her

Me : what do u mean ?

Her : nothing .

Me : ohh .

I put my laptop on my bed and my bag .

Me : I'm heading out , u want me to get u something on the way ?

Her : where are you going ?

Me : to visit my friend

Her : can I tag along ?

Me : uhh

I scratched my head

Her : please , I wanna meet this friend of your that u have been telling me about

Me : maybe later okay ?

Her : okay fine ...

I packed my things and took my purse , phone and keys .

Me : I'm out

Her : yeah ,yeah , see u later . Buy me a pie when u come back

Me : u owe me neh

Her : come on !

Me : nothing Is for mahala

Her : what !?

I laughed and got out , I got into my car. Yeah I have my car here but I don't like going with it to school . I then went to Yomi's Res and called her

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : I'm outside

Her : okay I'm coming .

\*\*\*\*\*

As I was waiting for her my phone rang , it's a private number .

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Bontle's phone hello

I say faking my voice

Him : so your name is Bontle

Me : who's this

Him : Siyabonga

Did I just sell my name just like that .

Me : ohh do u want something?



Him : no , I just wanted to check if u gave me a right number

I chuckled

Him : with u , u never know .

Me : okay , u got your answer now bye .

Him : wait up ...

Me : what ?

Him : are you busy ?

Me : I'm driving .

Naomi got in

Her : hey girl .

I smiled at her .

Him : u can drive

Me : yeah and bye

Him : drive safely

Me : thanks .

Him : bye Bontle

I rolled my eyes

Me : bye

\*\*\*\*\*

Her : who was that ?

I started the engine .

Me : hello to u too .

Her : don't skip the question

Me : just some guy who's helping me with my assignment

Her : okay , can we stop at McDonalds

I looked at her

Me : don't worry , we'll eat at Uyi's

She looked at me ,

Me : what ?

I asked whilst laughing.

Uyintando's Pov 🍷

As I was busy making myself some custard , My friends popped up .

Bontle : hey girl

Naomi : hey choma

Me : girls

I went to hug them .

Naomi : how are u doing ?

I went to sit on the high chair

Me : I'm doing fine and u ?

Bontle : we're good , where's your husband and daughter

.

I sighed

Me : Bandile's at work and Chante went on a school camp .

Naomi : he now works on Saturdays ?

Me : it's a long story , anyway why didn't u guys tell me that u are coming over

Bontle : it wouldn't be a surprise now would it ?

Me : I guess , so what have u guys bought me ?

Naomi : love

I laughed ...

Me : wow , u guys are such good friends.

Bontle : hey , we didn't know what to bring u .

Bontle laughed .

Me : u are in a good mood today .

She shrugged .

Naomi : we just wanted to spend time with u , that's all .

Me : yeah thanks .

Naomi : I'm starving ,

She said going to the fridge

Bontle : friend u look stressed .

Me : no , I'm not .

Bontle : u can fool anyone but not me .

I sighed .

Me : I think Bandile is not interested in me anymore

Naomi : what !? , That's nonsense

Bontle : Bandile loves u and why do u think like that ?

Me : he's not giving me the attention that he used to .

Naomi : maybe he's busy .

Bontle : yeah and maybe he just wants u to focus on school .

Me : I doubt ...

Naomi : all I know is that guy loves u dearly and will never do that to u

Me : how well do u know him Naomi ?

Bontle : look friend , just don't jump into conclusions.

Naomi : and talk to him

Me : how am I going to talk to him when he doesn't even notice me anymore .

I say whilst tears are making their way down . They both came to comfort me

Bontle : is it that bad ?

I nodded .

Me : is it because I'm pregnant and ugly huh ? Now he ...

Naomi : shhh , friend don't think like that , u are very beautiful and never doubt that .

I shook my head no .

Bontle : okay then , don't worry we'll talk to him .

Me : no , I'll ...

Naomi : Uyi allow us to help u , we are your friends after all .

Me : okay fine .

Naomi : wanna help me cook ?

Me : no .

They laughed and cooked whilst we making jokes here and there . Well Bandile hasn't been giving me much attention lately , he goes to work early and comes back late . We hardly talk nowadays .

Naomi's Pov 🍷

After spending the day with Uyi , Bontle and I went back to Res .

Me : I wonder what is Bandile up to

Her : me too , but he's not the cheating kinda type .

Me : I think so too

Her : well I know so

Me : I just feel sorry for our friend , we have to help her

Bontle : yeah we will , lets meet tomorrow and go to him to find out .

Me : u know his work place ?

Her : yeah .

Me : okay then .

We got to my res .

Me : Bye friend , see u tomorrow then

Her : bye .

I got out and went to my room . I wonder what is Bandile up to , and whatever it is , God I hope he's not cheating .

Bontle's Pov 🌹

This is stressing me out , I wonder what is Bandile hiding so much and as far as I know the company doesn't open on Sundays . Ohh well maybe things changed . I got to Res and checked in and got to my room only to find Klara and some guy on her bed , laughing . I got in and looked at them

Me : uhm... Uh ... I'll be right back

I then got out , this is one of the reasons why I don't want roommates , I went to Siyo 's room . I got in

Her : u should learn to knock

I laughed

Me : as if ..

Her : why are u here

Me : ouch ! That's harsh

She looked at me and smiled

Me : well my roommate has a guy over and it would be awkward for me to ...

She laughed

Her : shame , then go somewhere else

Me: Siyo why are u so cold .

I say going to her cupboard

Her : because u eat Everytime when u are here .

Me : as if u don't eat ...

Her : okay fine I have a date tonight so ...

Me : hmm , who is it ?

Her : some guy so can u go now .

Me : I can look after your room .

Her : nope , I'll be broke if I leave u alone here

I laughed because that's exactly what I'll do.



Me : okay fine , good luck

Her : thanks , we'll chat later

Me : whatever !

I went back to my room , they are not here . I just got in and slept .

Guys please like and comment  

Insert 88

A few hours later

Uyintando's Pov 

I got bored so I decided to just make myself busy by cooking dinner . Bandile isn't home yet and it's 6pm. I poured rice in the pot and water then put it on the stove . I then started peeling some veggies whilst listening to Ella Mai's playlist. I just made a promise to myself a few hours ago that I will just forget about everything for a while . And so far it is not working . My phone beeped and I looked over . It's a notification saying that I have a meeting with the doctor tommorow . Ohh shucks I forgot, I hope he comes along . \*Sigh\* , is this the bumpy

road in my marriage that I was not waiting for ? If so then why does he not talk to me about it ? I heard the door closing , I guess that's him .

Him : Honey I'm home !

I sigh .

Me : in the kitchen.

I heard footsteps coming closer . I did not look at him , I just focused on my veggies that I was peeling. He came behind me and holded my waist and rubbed my tummy , whilst his chin on my head .

Him : how are u guys ?

Me : we're good .

He kissed my cheek . See ? He doesn't even notice that I'm not okay . He got off me and did whatever that he was doing.

Him : how was your day ?

Me : good , and yours .

Him : not really .

Me : okay .

No , I'm not going to be that wife. I'm not going to drag him , I'm not going to go after him. I'll just be here...

Him : babe , are u sure that u good ?

Me : Bandile , just ...

My eyes started dwelling up with tears.

Him : babe what is it .

Me : Bandile am I ugly ?

Him : what ?

I turned around and looked at him , at this point my tears have already gone down .

Me : Is it because I'm pregnant , fat and ugly huh ?

Him : babe what are u talking about ?

Me : are u cheating

He frowned

Him : cheating ? No babe I ...

Me : then explain the late nights , the early mornings , why are u suddenly secretive ?

Him : babe I ...

Me : save it , I don't want to here it .

Him : okay at least put the knife down .

I didn't realize that I was pointing the knife , serves him right.

Me : u know what ? Since u don't want to be honest with me , cook your own dinner .

Him : babe u just said that I should

Me : save it .

I snapped

Him : exactly .

Me : u think I'm dumb huh ?

He came towards me

Me : don't come any closer .

I then started crying , why do I always have to be the one crying in my relationships . He came closer anyway and took the knife away , I cried in his chest . He kept saying his sorry . I wiped my tears .

Him : I think we should order some takeaways ...

I interrupted him

Me : so now u don't want my food ?

Him : babe , a minute ago u said that I have ...

Me : does it matter what I have said , so now u would rather eat another person's food than...

Him : babe that's not what ...

Me : u know what then ? That won't happen. I'll cook for u and u are going to eat it .

He sighed .

Him : yes mam .

I cooked , in about an hour or so , I dished up .

Him : this is looks good .

Me : was it supposed to ...

Him : nope , I was just saying.

Bandile is annoying me now. I gave him his food and he stood up .

Me : ohh so u going now ? How ungrateful

Him : babe I was just going to the lounge.

Me : and leave me alone .

Him : u know what , I'll stay .

He than sat down and we ate in silence , well not exactly . My phone was playing music , Rihanna . why doesn't he ask how my day went ? See ? He doesn't care anymore . I

finished my food and put my plate on the sink and as I was about to wash the dishes ...

Him : don't worry , I'll wash them .

Me : ohh now u are trying to make me look bad ?

Him : what ?

Me : I can perform my wifely duties sir.

Him : I was just lending a hand .

Me : I don't need your help .

He sighed .

Him : I'm just going upstairs.

Me : so u can do work again , why is your work more important than me now ?

Him : I was not ...

Me : it's fine Bandile just go .

I continued washing the dishes , whilst listening to music on my phone . I got done then locked the door and switched off the lights and then went upstairs to our room . Ohh he's not here . What did I ...

Him : I'm still here , in case u over react !

He shouted from the bathroom .Mxm . I wore my pyjamas and went to sit on the couch whilst rubbing my tummy . My belly is growing each and everyday , so is my weight. He came out of the bathroom soaking wet with only a towel covering his lower body . I didn't realize that I was staring

Him : don't worry sweetheart , I'm all yours .

I rolled my eyes . He lotiened and wore his pyjamas , then came to stand before me . I looked up at him , I didn't notice that my baby is tall , hey he is tall .

Me : what ?

Him : Can I join u ?

Join me in what because I'm just sitting on the couch , just ignoring everything around me . But my hoe moved for him . I then put my head on his thighs . We just sat there in silence whilst I was rubbing my tummy . I'm surprised because he usually let me sit alone in this couch and and not busy in his phone and laptop doing 'work'

Him : can I touch it ?

Since when does he ask before touching my tummy , anyway I nodded . I hope this kid knows how much I've

been worried and crying over his daddy's ass . My tummy moved , say what now ?

Him : he moved .

He said smiling as if he knows what's good for him . My child why are u such a betrayer ?

Me : Bandile ?

Him : no more' babe' now ?

I chuckled and rolled my eyes .

Him : babe what's going ?

What do u mean what's going on ? U know exactly what's going on .

Me : what do u mean ?

Him : something's eating u .

Me : it's nothing .

Him : I know it's more than that . What is it ?

I sighed .

Me : I don't know Bandile okay ? I don't ?

Him : babe , at least tell me what I did wrong .

Me : will u stop if I tell u ?



Him : depends .

Me : are u cheating on me ?

He chuckled

Him : are u serious right now ?

I sat up .

Me : don't ask me that question Bandile . What should I think when u no longer give me your attention , what should I think when u are so secretive ? Tell me ! U don't even notice that I'm alive or not . U just wake up early in the morning and go wherever ! Then tell me what should I think !

My tears have already gone down .

Him : babe I told u I'm working on a big project at work .

Me : Ohh really ? I can go , right now if u don't want me anymore . Just say the words and I'll be out of your sight !

He got off the couch and bended on his knees in front of me .

Him : babe , yes I may be capable of many things . I may not be perfect , but cheating is not on the list . I love u as u are. U are my wife , the mother of my children . I will

never run out of love for u , well as I said , if I do then we'll share yours . I love u with your flaws and everything about u . I don't know if I could live without u by my side , so to answer your question . No , I'm not cheating on u and never will .

I was crying all the time and he just shed a tear .

Me : then when is this project due , because I miss u so much .

Him : u will be the first one to know , just don't cry .

He got up pulled into a hug that was less tight . We the pulled out and looked into each other's eyes . I wiped his tears with my thumb and he did the same .

Him : I love u so much

I giggled

Me : I love u too .

We then sat on the couch on the same position that we were sitting in before . We sat in silence again and he was playing with my hair.

Me : we have an early appointment with the doctor tommorow , will u be able to make it ?

Him : off course , I'll just call in late .

I smiled , at least he cares . I shut my eyes.

Him : baby ?

Me : hmmm?

Him : I'm sorry for worrying u .

Me : it's okay .

Him : are u asleep .

Me : what do u expect ? I'm tired .

He chuckled .

Him : okay then let's head to bed .

He got up and pulled up and as soon as I got in the covers , I dozed off , with his hand on my tummy and mine on his , I missed this . I smiled and dozed off .

Bandile's Pov 🌻

As soon as babe got in the covers , she dozed off . I sat up and called Luyanda .

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : Groom to be

I chuckled

Me : hey bro , look I've called to inform u guys that I won't be able to make it tomorrow .

Him : finally ! , Bro ?

Me : yes .

Him : I think we should let Naomi and Bontle know about this .

Me : what ?

Him : u won't be able to decide on other things so having them helping us won't hurt .

Me : okay , I just hope they don't tell my wife .

Him : I'll assure them

Me : u gonna tell them ?

Him : yes , tommorow.

Me : okay , thanks man .

Him : I'm just helping a brother out and plus I get paid

Me : I don't recall myself saying...

Him : don't give me that crap !

I laughed ,

Me : okay fine . See u on Monday

Him : bro though , I do have to congratulate u on this .

Me : thank u bro . I'm just showing my love to my lovely wife. U could learn a lot from me .

Him : as if , look I need to go . I'll call tomorrow then

Me : thanks bye

Him : sharp .

\*\*\*\*\*

My dear wife will not see this one coming .

Charlotte's Pov 🌹

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : are u sure that they are friends.

Klara : duh mom ! I did my research .

Me : good , now u are starting to act like me .

Her : as if ... Mom u forced me .

Me : and Nikki will be very grateful for your effort.

Her : but mom I have a bad feeling about this .

Me : look Klara , Nicole doesn't want to cooperate and that's not my problem.

Her : mom I'm warning u

Me : Her not knowing won't hurt right ? Unless u will tell her , then u can say goodbye to your fancy life there .

Her : whatever mom , all I know I this won't end well .

Me : Why do u have to be always negative?

Her : I'm just stating facts .

Me : well I don't need them Klara , u mind keeping them to yourself?

Her : whatever mom . Bye

Me : Goodnight

\*\*\*\*\*

Well I don't have time to beg my arrogant daughter. My plan is going exactly how I planned . I will have to give myself an applause , don't worry everything will be revealed in due time .my phone rang , ohh it's Thembeke

.

Call convo

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : hey friend

Her : don't call me that .

Me : hey , I was just trying to be nice .

She sighed

Her : I'll do it .

Me : what ?

Her : u heard me .

Me : not really .

Her : I will help u .

Me : just the words I wanted .

I laughed

Her : u will burn in hell woman , I can't believe I once befriended u !

Me : hahaha , believe u just did . So tomorrow come to my house and we'll discuss further details

Her : are u telling me or asking me .

Me : what do u think !

Her : look woman , don't think that u can control everyone

Me : I think I've already have don't u think

Her : nxa !

She hung up

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : some people are so ungrateful . To think that I cleaned her up and advised her to go to her brother , now she doesn't want to help me ! Ha ! I'm Charlotte Erasmus and no one tells me anything.

I then went to the dining room and opened my cupboard . I took out the box . It had everything that I will need . I took it to the table and sat down . I took out my gun .

Me : Old friend , we meet again. Seems like I'll need u  
I chuckled . Bandile better watch his back

Please like and comment  

Insert 89

Charlotte's Pov 



The rain and loud thundering woke me up . I opened my eyes and sat up . I think about what I'm about to do and sigh .

Me : I'm not a bad mother

I convince myself .

Me : I'm just looking out for my child . Why can't she see that ? Bandile has to pay , he has to pay for getting my daughter pregnant. He has to pay for breaking her heart , he has to pay for not marrying her . Nicole always wanted to marry but Bandile never did ... Or was he cheating.

Ugh I can't wait to see his face when I put my gun in his head . I'm tired of people taking advantages of us . Nicole's dad did that to me and I won't let it happen to Nicole . He took my first born , my only son . And I'm not about to do that to my daughter. Well I got up and prayed , today I was supposed to go to church but since I have a meeting with my people , church had to wait . I then wore my gown and sleepers and opened the curtains , it is raining cats and dogs today . I then went to the bathroom and bathed . I wore my black tracksuit and warm sleepers . I went downstairs to the kitchen and made some breakfast . Nicole moved out because her

apartment was done . It's so lonely but it gives me some peace of mind and time to think clearly about what I'm about to do . I ate and cleaned the house . I then made me some sandwich and juice . I took my laptop and ... My phone rang. Its Nikki

Call convo .

\*\*\*\*\*

Me : Nicole

Her : mom help !

I startled

Me : what's wrong ?

She cried ...

Me : NICOLE !

Her : mom he ...

Me : he what ? Who ?

Her : can u come to my apartment please.

Me : now ?

Her : yes mom please ...

She said sobbing

Me : okay I'm coming , hold on .

I took my keys and changed my shoes to a takkie . I then went out with my heart beating so fast. I wonder what's going on ? I locked the house and got in the car and drove to Nikki's apartment ...

A few hours earlier

Nicole's Pov 🌹

I'm now in the living room with my boyfriend Jason .

Him : u sure this is going to work ?

Me : trust me , it is and mom won't see it coming .

I smiled . Well I'm not dumb , I know I said to mom to stop interfering in my business. Thing is when she wants to do something, she does it with or without your permission . On the night that she went out , Klara was picked up by her boyfriend , Mark. So I was left alone in the house , I went to her room and inserted a bug . I know mom often talks to herself aloud , more like think aloud . So I thought I could first hear when she's going to do the 'plan' . And yes I got my answer , she said she'll wait first and then after 2 months she'll continue with this dumb assed plan of her's . Apparently she wants

Nicole to forget about the issue and she'll strike unexpected. I also thought of this very well . Jason, my boyfriend is a technician and I just asked him to go to Mom's house and insert the latest cameras at Mom's house . In the lounge, garage , kitchen and her room . Mom rarely comes out of the house and I thought why not fake an incident , yeah , that will make her get out of the house. I haven't thought of the incident yet but at least it will make her hey out of the house and come to me . I gave Jason my keys to the house and as soon as she gets out , he inserts the cameras and text me when he's done .

Jason : babe ...

Me : hmmm

Him : what about the neighbors .

Me : you'll have to wear decent , like u are a member of the family or something .

Him : okay , let me go and shower then

Me : okay , uhm babe ...

He turned to face me

Him : thanks for agreeing to help me .

I had already told him everything.

Him : it's nothing babe , I'm glad that u are doing this .

That's why I love him , he is not jealous and understands me . I kissed him and he went to shower . I went to the kitchen and tidied up . I then went to the lounge and cleaned up , I felt hands on my waist and his cologne filled up my nostrils and a warm kiss on my neck.

Him : I'm going now .

I turned to face him , wow my man is handsome . I smiled and he also smiled revealing his white perfect teeth . I perked his lips .

Me : u look handsome .

Him : thank u , u don't look too bad yourself .

We laughed and I slightly punched his shoulder . I'm still in my pyjamas .

Him : ouch baby that hurt .

Me : that's what u get for mocking me .

He chuckled. And kissed me , I have this new habit of touching his dick print when I'm kissing him . He groaned in between the kiss and pulled out .

Him : let me get going and leave your tempting ass .

I laughed

Me : good luck sweetheart.

he unwrapped his hands on my waist and took his bag .

Him : don't miss me too much .

He kissed my cheek and walked towards the door .

Me : I miss u already .

He turned to looked at me and I bit my lower lip . He chuckled and went out . See I love my life just how it is . I don't need to get back with Bandile , I just don't get my mom sometimes .

Charlotte's Pov 🌹

I drove my car in and parked It in front of the garage door . The rain hasn't stopped , I took my phone , keys and wore my hoodie and got out and rushed to the door . I didn't even knock I got in , there she was on the couch crying and looking at the blank TV . I rushed to her , and sat next to her

Me : baby , what's wrong ?

She sobbed

Her : mom , he ...

Me : who ?

Her : Dad ...

Really so I came all this way to hear about her and David's fight .

Her : Dad doesn't want to pick my calls.

Me : u know u should have told me this over the phone .

Her : so u also don't want me anymore ?

Me : why are u acting like a pregnant woman .

Her : so seeking my mom's attention is acting like a ... U know what mom if u don't want to be here , if u are annoyed by my pregnancy hormones then u should .

Me : I'm sorry baby , I'm sorry I didn't mean it like that .  
Okay ?

She nodded .

Me : don't stress yourself about your dad , he's an ungrateful ass ...

Her : MOM !

Me : he is .

Her : so how about we watch a movie so u can prove how sorry u are .

Uhhh

Me : uhm...

I scratched my hair .

Her : so u are going to leave me alone here ?

Don't u have a boyfriend

Me : I thought your boyfriend ...

Her : ohh Jason ... I dumped him ..

I gasped .

Me : u what ?

Her : mom , Jason is not my type and plus I need time to work on myself.

Me : okay , that's good .

Her : now let's watch a movie .

Me : Popcorn?

Her : ohh in the microwave ...

Me : go get it .

Her : no mom u go get it .



Me : u guys are so spoilt .

Her : but I'm choosing a movie .

Me : whatever .

I went to the kitchen and took the popcorn and snacks . I went back to the lounge .

Her : I thought I said popcorn .

Me : whatever , I'll give u money to buy these .

Her : okay then .

We then watched this movie , Nikki's phone beeped . She looked at it .

Her : excuse me .

Me : okay .

She went upstairs , I just looked at the time and sighed. After a while she came down .

Her : mom that was my colleague , I forgot that I asked her to help me with some documents , so she'll be here in an hour . U gonna stay ?

What ?

Me : no , I'll just give u guys some privacy .

She smiled .

Her : thanks mom .

Me : anytime.

I got up and we hugged .

Her : I love u mom

Me : I love u too honey .

We broke off the hug .

Her : mom ?

Me : Nikki

Her : I'm glad that u are not like dad

Me : ohh

Her : I know that u would never do something to hurt me.

I faked a smile .

Me : That's your mom for ya , later !

I said and went towards the door

Her : later !

I got out and got in my car . I sigh

Me : I hope she knows that I'm just trying to help . I then drove to my house .

Nicole's Pov 🌹

After a few minutes Jason got in .

Him : it's done .

Me : thank you baby .

I went to perk him

Him : baby , my sister is in town so I'll have to leave u for a few hours

I made a disappointed face .

Me : why not tommorow ?

Him : I promised her babe .

Me : okay then .

Him : baby are u sad .

Me : no I'm not , I just thought we'll watch some movies together and spend more time together.

Him : I'm sorry okay .

Me : fine .

He came closer and kissed me . He pulled out .

Him : I'll be back okay ?

Me : okay .

Him : come on don't be sad .

Me : just get outta here .

I say smiling , he chuckled and holded my waist .

Him : I love you .

Me : I love u too .

He kissed me again .

Him : see u later

Me : bye .

He got out , I'm lonely again .

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

Please like and comment 🌸❤

Continuation of insert 89

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

Today we woke up and went to the doctor . We did a scan of my baby . Bandile has been looking at it ever since we got here. Oh now we are at McDonald's .

Him : my son is growing .

Me : yeah .

He is very happy and I'm not really in the mood .

Him : babe ...

Me : hmm?

Him : u good ?

Me : yeah , I'm fine .

Him : okay , I was thinking that we should go to my parents house after this.

Me : uhh okay .

Him : baby

I looked at him

Him : what did I do now ?

Me : nothing

Him : u seem off .

Me : Nicole ..

Him : what about Nicole .

Me : she sent me a message.

Him : what kind of message ?

I took out my phone and gave him . Today Nicole sent me a text saying that she'll help me . In what ? That I don't know .

Him : I'll help u ? In what ?

I shrug . He suddenly looked so serious.

Me : and then ?

Him : something is going on .

Me : okay .

Him : babe let's go

Me : but I haven't finished...

Him : I'll buy u another meal

Me : u better , because I was really enjoying my meal .

He got up and paid the bill . I got up and he looked behind me . I turned to look also , it's a white looking girl , about my age with long blonde hair .

Me : who's she ?

Him : Klara .

Me : Klara ?

Him : Nicole's sister , something is up , let's go

Me : but ...

He took my hand and we got to the car. We got in .

Me : babe don't u think u are exaggerating ?

Him : no , First Nicole sends u a weird text and now Klara is in South Africa ? It doesn't make sense .

I just shut my mouth .

Me : so where are we going now ?

Him : u are going to your dad's .

Me : and u ?

Him : somewhere.

Me : again .

He looked at me .

Him : babe , I'll be fine and I'm sorry to have cut our day short , but I'll make it up to u okay.

Me : fine , just come get me before it's late .

He stopped the car in front of dad's house .

Him : okay .

Me : u are not going in ?

He looked at me

Him : no

He kissed me forehead and perked my lips .

Him : I'll be back before u know it .

Me : okay then .

I took my purse and jacket . He got out and opened my door .

Him : I love u and be safe .

I smiled

Me : I love u too and please be safe .

I perked his lips and went inside the house . Bandile drove off . I got in .

Me : Dad !

Him : I'm coming !

I got in and he came to hug me .

Him : I see u haven't forgotten about me .

I laugh

Me : not yet .



Him : so u are going to forget me someday .

Me : when I'm angry at u .

He chuckled

Him : I hope I don't

We walked to the kitchen .

Me : I'm hungry .

Him : where do u come from ?

Me : McDonald

He chuckled and smiled .

Him : I was baking some cake so ...

Me : cake ...

I interrupted him .

Him : yes cake .

Me : when , where , what ?

He chuckled

Me : u are full of surprised baba

Him : well I made it to soothe your heart .

Me : soothe my heart ?

Him : yes.

He gave me 3 muffins

Me : hmm my favourite ..

I say as I dug in ..

Me : this is good hmm .

I say with a muffin in my mouth. He sat down on the high chair opposite me . I didn't pay attention to him , I just enjoyed the muffins taste on my mouth . After a while I helped him with the cake and caught up .

Bandile's Pov 🌻

Something is going on , and I know it . I drove like a maniac to the warehouse . I got in and found the crew there .

Me : Calvin .

They all turned

Cal : u are back ?

Me : can we talk privately .

Him : okay .

We went outside .

Me : how's the business?

Him : it's going good , no threats so far and we just had a client who wants heavy machinery .

Me : great , keep up the good work.

Him : I'm sure u are not here to check how we are doing .

Me : I need your help .

Him : okay what is it .

Nicole's Pov 🌹

"Klara u are going to spy on that girl

Her : but mom she is heavily pregnant

Mom : what !

Her : yeah , I saw them today at McDonald's with Bandile , they seemed happy .

Mom : more reasons why we should do this . Thembeke , u are going to go to your brother after a few weeks .

Her : what does my brother have to do with your heist ?

Mom : your are going to be a mother to that girl , u are going to be her shoulder to cry on . Suck important information from her .

Her : I'm really not looking forward to this .

Mom : u better be , Mark and Calvin , u guys are going to bankrupt Bandile .

Me : Calvin ?

Jason : shhh babe .

Cal : okay

Mark : okay .

Mom : last but not least , Tracy .

Her : yes ma'am .

Me : What ? Tracy ?

Mom : in August u are coming this side right

Her : yes , we have a deal to make there .

Mom : great so u are going to drug Bandile and sleep with him and most importantly u are going to take a picture of u two and send it to her wife .

Mom : So Bandile will lose everything and I will push Nicole to go and get back with him . Meeting adjourned .  
"

Me : what ?

I ask in whisper whilst my eyes are blurry with tears .  
Jason pulls me into a hug .

Me : how could my mom be this cruel .

Him : don't worry babe it's going to be fine.

Me : Uyi is pregnant and ...

Him : shhh babe .

He says tightly hugging me whilst I just get lost in my own world .

Bontle's Pov 🌹

I just got a call from luyanda requesting to see us . Well Naomi and I . As I was about to exit the res

"Bontle !"

I turned around , it's Siyabonga running towards me .

Him : hey

Me : hi

Him : I was thinking that we should do your assignment at the library today .

Atleats he's now serious.

Me : uhm , I'm heading out and I'm not sure when I'll come back so can we postpone .

Him : okay .

Me : I'll text u to come to my room if I come back earlier then we can do it there .

Him : great , okay .

Me : okay , let me get going then .

Him : sure , u look beautiful by the way .

I smile.

Me : thanks .

Him : pleasure , drive safely .

Me : okay thanks .

I walk a few steps away from him .

Him : or I can drive u there .

I turned around

Me : no thanks I'm cool .

Him : I was heading out as well , so I don't mind .

Me : I have a car and ...

Him : I'm not taking no for an answer .

Me : if u buy me chicken wings then I'll consider

Him : okay let's go .

We went to his car and he opened a door for me .

Me : thanks .

He smiled and closed the door . He then got in his side and off we went to Spur . He bought me chicken wings and fries dunked in barbeque sauce. Just how I like it.

We went to Luyanda's house with him being silly . I really enjoyed the ride , he's so childish . I didn't draw him as that person but ker u may never judge a book by it's cover . He stopped two houses away .

Me : thanks for the ride and the food .

I laughed .

Him : anytime , it's not like I had somewhere to be .

Me : didn't u say that ...

Him : shhhh ,

Me : I'll get u for this .

Him : I'd like to see u try .

He says and chuckled . I try to open the door and it's locked . I turn to look at him .

Me : why is the door closed ?

Him : because imma open it for u .

He got out and opened the door for me .

Me : thanks .

Him : cool , I'll be waiting for your text then .

Me : cool then .

He closed the door and drove off . I went inside Luyanda's house.

Me : B's in the house !

Him : and if she continues to be loud , we are gonna pick her out !

Me : ouch .

Naomi laughs . I got inside and sat on the couch .

Me : wassup people .



Him : okay guys there's something that I have to tell u

Me : okay .

Him : u guys have to swear that u are not going to tell a soul .

Naomi : tell us already.

Him : Bandile is planning a surprise wedding for Uyi .

Naomi : ncaawwww

Me : what ?

Him : yeah , and we will need your help

Me : so he's not cheating

He laughed .

Him : cheating ? Who told u that .

Naomi : never mind so when can we start .

Him : tommorow after your classes .

Me : I have an assignment that's due in Wednesday so I'll be available after this Wednesday

Him : okay , Naomi will be starting then .

Me : is that all .

Him : what did u expect

Me : a friends gathering.

Him : okay , u guys can stay .

We stayed there and at 3pm , I texted Siyabonga that I'm done we can meet and do the assignment . I went back to res with an Uber and got in my room . Great Klara is not here , she barely is in our room these days but hey , that's none of my business. A knock came through . I went to open . It's Siyabonga.

Him :I also bought snacks .

Me : great get in then .

He got in and we did the assignment till late .

Guys please like and comment 🌸❤

Insert 90

{ A few days later }

Uyintando's Pov 🌹

Me : babe come on .

Him : just a few steps .

Me : if I dare fall I'll...

Him : you won't fall , trust your husband would you ?

I took a deep long sigh , he chuckled. Bandile spoiled or should I say is spoiling me . He woke me up with a breakfast in bed , he bathed me which was really fun , with his crazy soul . He picked an outfit for me , I did not do a thing today . Chante is spending the week at my in-laws , Bandile took her there without my concern , how unthoughtful . Now he has blindfolded me and taking me outside , I don't know why , it a surprise .

Him : now stand here .

Me : okay .

He let go of me and walked further from me . (Shht) did he just ?

Me : you could have asked me to smile before taking a picture

Him : stolen pictures are much better .

Me : okay , so this is your surprise ?

He chuckled

Him : you , baby you are so impatient.

I just folded my arms , he took another picture .

Me : ohh come on .

He laughed

Him : okay ,okay sorry .

Me : can we get this done .

Him : okay one more pic...

Me : NO!

He chuckled

Him : baby you look cute when ...

Me : I swear if u don't take this off my ...

Him : okay fine ...

He came behind me and holded my waist and hugged his head on my neck . This is going to be a long day .

Me : babe come on...

Him : okay , okay ... I'll take the blindfold off if you promise to not open your eyes

Me : I'll try ...

Him : okay then I guess we'll ...

Me : okay fine , I won't open my eyes .

Him : okay then .

Bandile can be very playful at times . He took off the blindfold .

Him : okay , stand right there dont move .

Me : as if ...

He walked away from me .

Him : okay in five , four ,three , two ,one and Surprise!!!

I opened my eyes and no way !!!

Me : ohh my!!

I laughed and rubbed my eyes.

Me : is it ! Ohh my word !!

Okay .. okay ... !!!

I'm just standing in front of my dream car ! A Golf GTI !!

Him : babe calm down .

Me : okay , okay . How did you !!!

Him : wanna ride ?

I nodded , I can feel my eyes getting blurry and tears dwelling up ...

Him : babe are you going to cry now ..

I laugh

Me : I can't help it .

I went to him and gave him a thank you hug , I can't believe I'm crying

Him : shhh babe .

I chuckle and pull out of the hug .

Me : okay , let's ride this baby .

I took the keys from him

Him : uhh babe ?

Me : what ?

Him : remember that you can't drive .

Me : that's why you'll teach me .

Him : say what ?

I opened the door and damn the seats !

Me : this is heavenly !

Him : baby .

Me : hmm

I say getting in .

Me : these seats are more than comfortable

Him : uhh babe ?

Me : yeah ?

Him : I don't have time to teach you .

Me : what ?

Okay that sunk really deep .

Me : ohh okay .

I'm disappointed

Him : babe come on , don't be like that.

Me : no , it's fine .

I attempt to get out . He sighed

Him : babe I'm joking .

He says holding me .

Me : no , leave me alone .

I say getting his hands away from me .

Him : babe ? Babe ? ... I was just kidding

He laughed .

Me : don't joke like that .

Him : you should have seen your face .

Me : Mxm , can we get to it already?

Him : say sir first ...

Me : really

I look at bored

Him : ohh well if you don't want I'll just walk away .

Me : okay fine , Sir

Him : sorry what's that ?

Me : what's what ?

Him : there's something missing

Me : what's missing ?

Him : attitude ...

I sigh

Me : babe are we ...

Him : ahhah what ?

Me : tell me you are joking .

Him : I wish I could

Me : Sir can we just...

Him : that felt good .

I chuckled , this is going to be a long day .

Bontle's Pov 🌹



I'm still at res with Klara . Telling me how her first boyfriend dumped her .

Her : you won't believe what just happened

Me : what ?

I say with a bit of popcorn in my mouth .

Her : he dumped me .

Me : ouch

Her : worse on my birthday .

I laughed so hard that I even cried .

Me : what , why .. hahaha

Her : he said that u was too girly , imagine .

Me : well are you ?

Her : I was .

We laughed .

Me : did he give you something?

A knock came through

Her : yes he did .

Me : I'll get that . What was it .

I say giggling whilst going to the door .

Her : well it was a cup .

Me : what , a regular cup ?

Her : no but ...

I opened the door . Please guess who it was .

Him : Surprise .

Me : Siyabonga ?

Him : are you busy .

Me : uhhhh ..

Her : who's that ?

Me : yeah I'm busy .

Him : ohh okay , I was hoping that we could check out the new restaurant that just opened downtown.

Me : my loss then .

Him : okay .

Me : come by in the afternoon , we'll go there . As a thank you uhh... For helping me .

Him : okay , I'll hear from you then .

Me : cool .

Him : bye .

Me : bye .

He shed a smile and I returned it. I close the door .

Her : whoever that was , sure made you blush .

Me : pchhh no , I'm not blushing .

Her : I'm not blind .

Me : so u were saying ?

Her : skipping the topic .

I went to sit in my bed .

Me : no , I wanna laugh .

Her : as if ...

She continued with the story .

\*\*\*\*\*

Her : you are really going to leave me alone

Me : don't act innocent here , we both know that Mark is on his way here .

She laughed

Her : what ? No he's not .

A knock came through .

Me : I bet that not him huh ?

She looked away laughing

Me : let me get that .

I went to open .

Me : Mark , what a surprise.

Him : ohh hey B , Sup

Me : I see you haven't forgotten my name ... Yer

Him : I'm trying .

I chuckled.

Him : is my babe here .

Me : yeah , get in .

I say making space for him to enter . I closed it behind him .

Him : hey baby

Her : hey babe .

They kissed .

Me : I haven't gotten my gift yet Mark so please .

He turned to face me

Him : what gift .

Me : we'll talk about it later privately .

He chuckled okay .

I took my bag and car keys .

Him : you are going already ?

Me : you want me to sit and watch you guys kiss . No thank you .

He chuckled and Klara smiled .

Her : don't come back late

Me : yes mom , bye love birds .

Them : see ya !

I went out and he was leaning on his car with a phone in his hands .

Me : I thought we were going to use my car , ohh well saved me petrol .

He chuckled .

Him : nope we're using mine .

Me : okay .

Him : I could get used to this

He opened the door for me .

Me : to what? Thank you

He closed the door and went to the driver's seat .

Him : well this ... Us

Me. : Us ?

Him : yeah ...

Me : please do explain further .

I'm not in a state to date right now

Him : yeah , I don't know if you'll approve but I'd love to be your buddy .

Me : I thought you were

Him : am I

Me : yeah , I mean you cool , I'm cool . So why not be cool buddies .

He shrugged

Him : I guess .

We drove to this new restaurant .

Me : okay , this is good .

The building is inviting

Him : right ?

We got in and ...

Me : the inside is ...

Him : exquisite

Me : yeah that's the word .

Her : excuse me mam' and Sir

A mid 20 lady said .

Him : yes .

Her : the couple court is right over ...

Him : ohh no we're friends

Her : ohh but you look cute together

Me : thanks but as he said we're friends.

Her : okay , I was just complimenting ...

This is awkward

Her : follow me then

We followed her to regular tables .

Him : thanks

Her : may I take your orders

Me : not yet . Can we have the menu

Her : ohh sure , I'll come in 5

Him : yeah .

She smiled and went wherever

Me : that was akward .

Him : very .

We talked then ordered

Unknown

\*\*\*\*\*

Him : So you want snipers .

Me : yeah I have got a mission to ...

A knock came through

Me : I gotta get that , we'll talk later

Him : okay .

I closed my computer

Me : I'm coming !

I went to open the door and ...



Me : Thembeka ?

Her : Hello

Me : why are you here ?

Her : I need your help

Please like and comment  